



**A CORPUS-INFORMED STUDY OF MEDIA ATTITUDES  
USING THE APPRAISAL FRAMEWORK: AN ANALYSIS  
OF NEWSPAPER REPORTS ON TWO OPPOSING  
POLITICIANS DURING THE 2013 - 2014  
POLITICAL UNREST IN THAILAND**

**BY**

**MISS WIMONWAN AUNGSUWAN**

**A DISSERTATION SUBMITTED IN PARTIAL FULFILLMENT OF  
THE REQUIREMENTS FOR THE DEGREE OF  
DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY  
IN ENGLISH LANGUAGE STUDIES  
ENGLISH DEPARTMENT  
FACULTY OF LIBERAL ARTS  
THAMMASAT UNIVERSITY  
ACADEMIC YEAR 2016  
COPY RIGHT OF THAMMASAT UNIVERSITY**

**A CORPUS-INFORMED STUDY OF MEDIA ATTITUDES  
USING THE APPRAISAL FRAMEWORK: AN ANALYSIS  
OF NEWSPAPER REPORTS ON TWO OPPOSING  
POLITICIANS DURING THE 2013 - 2014  
POLITICAL UNREST IN THAILAND**

**BY**

**MISS WIMONWAN AUNGSUWAN**

**A DISSERTATION SUBMITTED IN PARTIAL FULFILLMENT OF  
THE REQUIREMENTS FOR THE DEGREE OF  
DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY  
IN ENGLISH LANGUAGE STUDIES  
ENGLISH DEPARTMENT  
FACULTY OF LIBERAL ARTS  
THAMMASAT UNIVERSITY  
ACADEMIC YEAR 2016  
COPY RIGHT OF THAMMASAT UNIVERSITY**

THAMMASAT UNIVERSITY  
FACULTY OF LIBERAL ARTS

DISSERTATION

BY

MISS WIMONWAN AUNGSUWAN

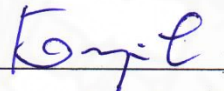
ENTITLED

A CORPUS-INFORMED STUDY OF MEDIA ATTITUDES USING THE  
APPRAISAL FRAMEWORK: AN ANALYSIS OF NEWSPAPER REPORTS ON  
TWO OPPOSING POLITICIANS DURING THE 2013-2014 POLITICAL UNREST  
IN THAILAND

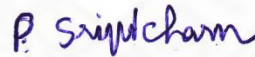
was approved as partial fulfillment of the requirements for  
the degree of Doctor of Philosophy

on July , 2017

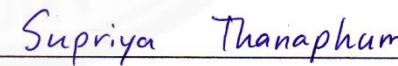
Chairman

  
Assistant Professor Kwanjira Chatpunnarangsee, Ph.D.

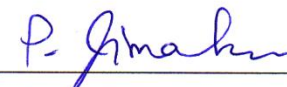
Member and Advisor

  
Assistant Professor Passapong Sripicharn, Ph.D.


Member

  
Associate Professor Supriya Thanaphum, Ph.D.

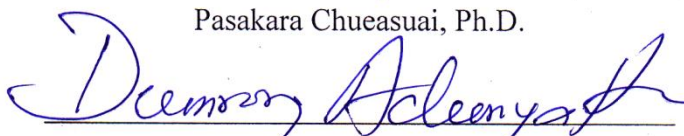
Member

  
Assistant Professor Pattamawan Jimakon Zilli, Ph.D.

Member

  
Pasakara Chueasuai, Ph.D.

Dean

  
Associate Professor Dumrong Adunyarittigun, Ph.D.)

Thesis Title	A CORPUS-INFORMED STUDY OF MEDIA ATTITUDES USING THE APPRAISAL FRAMEWORK: AN ANALYSIS OF NEWSPAPER REPORTS ON TWO OPPOSING POLITICIANS DURING THE 2013 - 2014 POLITICAL UNREST IN THAILAND
Author	Miss Wimonwan Aungsuwan
Degree	Ph.D. in English Language Studies
Major Field/Faculty/University	English Department, Faculty of Liberal Arts, Thammasat University
Thesis Advisor	Assistant Professor Passapong Sripicharn, Ph.D.
Academic Year	2016

## ABSTRACT

This corpus-informed study aims to investigate similarities and differences in terms of the frequencies of judgment types imposed on Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban in two English-language newspapers in Thailand, to uncover positive and negative attitudes deduced from the analysis of collocations of the key *appraising items*, and to identify keywords and find out how the keywords, when examined in collocation with words denoting the two politicians, suggest the attitudes of the media towards the politicians.

The corpus data in this study were compiled from two English daily online newspapers: Bangkok Post and The Nation, focusing on political conflicts in Thailand between Shinawatra's government and the anti-government members which took place between 31 October 2013 and 22 May 2014. To investigate the frequencies of judgement types, concordance lines for the two politicians, generated by Antconc corpus analysis software, which illustrate *judgement* categories based on the Appraisal Theory (*normality, abnormality, capacity, incapacity, tenacity, untenacity, veracity, inveracity, propriety, and impropriety*) were counted and statistically compared within and across different media sources. To examine appraising terms and collocations, typical lexical items used to express each *judgement* type, as well as

their collocations, were identified and analyzed to uncover the media attitudes. Finally, keyness analysis was used to extract *keywords* found in each news corpus, and *concordance lines* in which those keywords were found in collocation with the two political figures were identified and analyzed to suggest how the two media appraise the two key news subjects.

The results based on the frequency analysis of *judgement* types suggested that over all there were higher numbers of corpus-attested instances of appraised extracts on the Prime Minister than those imposed on the anti-government leader. When comparing the appraisal imposed to the two politicians, it was found that more instances of the *tenacity* and *propriety* types were associated with the Prime Minister, while more instances of the *normality* type were imposed on the demonstration leader. A further analysis of appraisal on each politician revealed that both news subjects were appraised more negatively than positively in the two newspapers, although the Prime Minister appeared to have negative evaluation specifically on *capacity* and *propriety*, while the anti-government leader seemed to have negative evaluation on *impropriety* in particular. The analysis of appraising items and their collocations as well as the examination of *keywords* in each news corpus in collocation with words denoting the two political figures also conformed to the quantitative findings. That was, the Prime Minister was appraised positively as a flexible politician who was determined to resolve the political tension by democratic means, but at the same time being negatively appraised in terms of *capacity*, dependency, and alleged corruption and law breaking. The anti-government leader was positively appraised as a popular leader of the demonstration, but was criticized as adopting a fairly violent and undemocratic way of protest. Implications of the study in relation to journalism, pedagogy, and future research are also discussed.

**Keywords:** Appraisal, Corpus Linguistics, *Judgement*, Political unrest in Thailand, Media attitudes, Yingluck Shinawatra, Suthep Thaugsuban,

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

This dissertation could not have been completed without the guidance, advice, inspiration, support, and encouragement from many people.

My first and greatest debt is to my research supervisor, Asst. Prof. Dr. Passapong Sripicharn for his encouragement, kindness, support, early and continuing inspiration, close supervision, and patience during these past four years. Without his extra effort to push me into finishing the research, this dissertation would never have become possible. He was a model of good discipline in dealing with the dissertation and always devoted time to read critically and quickly drafts of my dissertation and give invaluable comments and advice on research methodology, analysis and discussion of the main findings as well as on presenting and publishing the study. It was a privilege to work under the close supervision of the person who has contributed such a great deal to corpus-based studies. The difficult tasks of conducting the study, and writing up the dissertation have been made much easier by his supervision, guidance, and encouragement.

I would like to express my gratitude to the entire dissertation committee including Asst. Prof. Dr. Kwanjira Chatpunnarangsee, Assoc. Prof. Dr. Supriya Thanaphum, Asst. Prof. Dr. Pattamawan Jimarkon Zilli, and Dr. Pasakara Chueasuai for devoting their time to critically read my work and for their valuable advice on research methodology, analysis and discussion of the main findings. I am also grateful to Dr. Pasakara Chueasuai giving me kindness, encouragement, support, academic consultation, and great help for finding expert for validating all research materials.

It is appropriate to acknowledge my debt to lecturers in Department of English and Linguistics, Faculty of Liberal Arts, Thammasat University who had taught me during the course of my M.A. and Ph.D. studies. Their successful teaching has made the dissertation possible.

I also wish to thank all academic ELS staff for their advice, and support during my Ph.D. study.

I am grateful to all experts giving me great help, guidance, and academic service for validating all research materials.

Special thanks goes to Ms. Wipawee Wongsawan who also devoted her time to proof-read my dissertation.

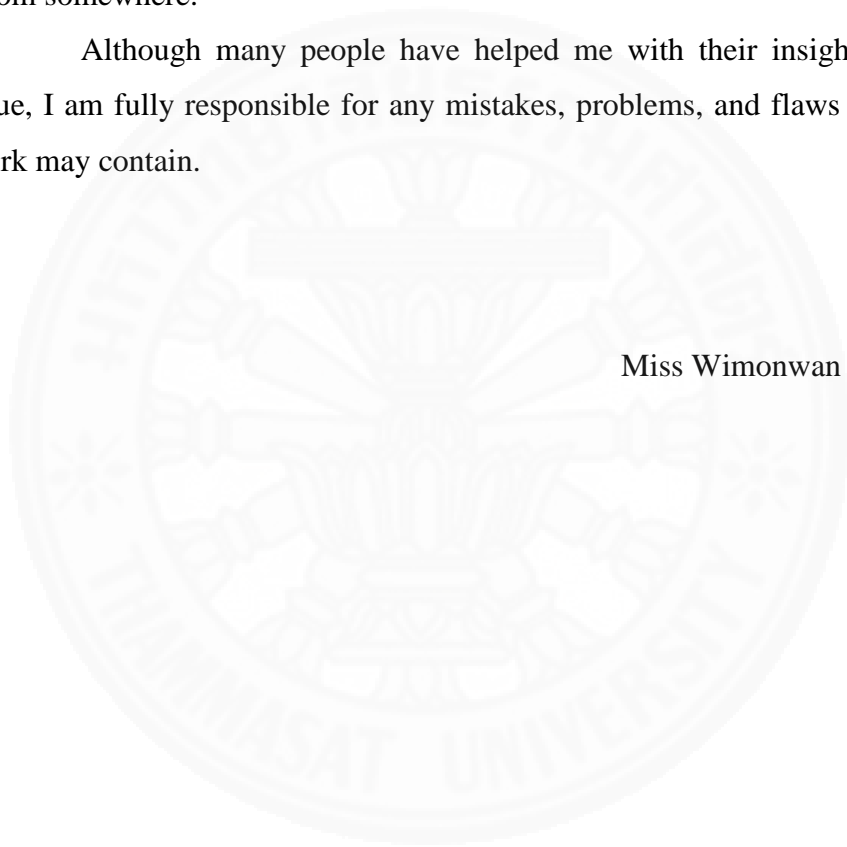
I also thank my ELS classmates in the academic year of 2011 for sharing their experience, support and encouragement towards the end of our studies.

My sincere thanks go to my family, particularly my mother, and many supportive friends who have made this journey colorful, pleasant, and not too isolated.

Lastly, I would like to thank my father who must have been supporting me from somewhere.

Although many people have helped me with their insightful ideas and critique, I am fully responsible for any mistakes, problems, and flaws that this piece of work may contain.

Miss Wimonwan Aungsuwan



## TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
ABSTRACT	(1)
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS	(3)
LIST OF TABLES	(10)
CHAPTER 1 INTRODUCTION	1
1.1 The Thai political context that provides background of the study	1
1.2 Rationale of the study	3
1.3 Purposes of the study	8
1.4 Questions of the study	9
1.5 Scopes of the study	9
1.6 Definition of terms	10
1.7 Significance of the study	11
1.8 Organization of the dissertation	11
CHAPTER 2 LITERATURE REVIEW	13
2.1 Research in Media discourse	13
2.2 Evaluation in text in general	17
2.2.1 Key issues in evaluation in text	18
2.2.2 Relevant research on evaluation in text	19
2.3 Appraisal theory	21
2.3.1 Key issues in Appraisal theory	22
2.3.2 Analytical framework of Appraisal theory	26
2.3.3 Relevant Research on <i>Appraisal</i> Theory	34
2.4 <i>Corpus Linguistics</i>	37
2.4.1 Key issues in <i>Corpus Linguistics</i>	38
2.4.2 Corpus Linguistics and language analysis	42
2.4.2.1 Corpus Linguistics and Collocations	42



	(6)
2.4.2.2 Corpus Linguistics and idioms and expressions	43
2.4.2.3 Corpus Linguistics and connotation and semantic prosody	43
2.4.2.4 Corpus Linguistics and pattern and use	44
2.4.3 <i>Corpus Linguistics</i> and relevant research on Applied Linguistics	45
2.4.4 <i>Corpus Linguistics</i> and relevant research on evaluation in text in general	47
2.4.5 Corpus Linguistics and relevant research on Appraisal	53
 CHAPTER 3 RESEARCH METHODOLOGY	 61
3.1 Preliminary Study	61
3.1.1 Data and Methodology	61
3.1.2 Results	61
3.1.3 Adaptations and changes resulting from the preliminary study	62
3.2 Research methodology of the main study	65
3.2.1 Research Design	65
3.2.2 Corpus compilation	66
3.2.2.1 General criteria for specialized corpus build-up	66
3.2.2.2 Descriptions of corpus sources	67
3.2.2.3 Data filtering	68
3.2.2.4 Organization of corpus data	72
3.2.3 Corpus analysis software used for this study	72
3.2.4 Key participant selection	85
3.2.5 Data analysis	85
3.2.5.1 Data analysis in relation to the first research question	85
3.2.5.2 Data analysis in relation to the second research question	90
3.2.5.3 Data analysis in relation to the third research question	90
3.2.6 Data validation	90
 CHAPTER 4 MAIN RESULTS AND DISCUSSION	 95
4.1 Frequency of <i>judgement</i> types in each news corpus and across the corpora	95

4.1.1	Frequency of <i>judgement</i> types imposed on Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban in the whole corpus and in each sub-corpus of newspapers)	96
4.1.2	Frequency comparison of <i>judgement</i> types between two media	102
4.1.3	Frequency of <i>judgement</i> types in each politician and each media source	106
4.2	Collocations of key appraising items of the two opposing politicians	111
4.2.1	<i>Judgement</i> types of the two opposing politicians found in Bangkok Post	111
4.2.1.1	Normality	112
4.2.1.2	Abnormality	112
4.2.1.3	Capacity	113
4.2.1.4	Incapacity	114
4.2.1.5	Tenacity	117
4.2.1.6	Untenacity	118
4.2.1.7	Veracity	119
4.2.1.8	Inveracity	120
4.2.1.9	Propriety	121
4.2.1.10	Impropriety	123
4.2.2	<i>Judgement</i> types of the two opposing politicians found in The Nation	128
4.2.2.1	Normality	128
4.2.2.2	Abnormality	129
4.2.2.3	Capacity	129
4.2.2.4	Incapacity	131
4.2.2.5	Tenacity	135
4.2.2.6	Untenacity	136
4.2.2.7	Veracity	137
4.2.2.8	Inveracity	138
4.2.2.9	Propriety	139
4.2.2.10	Impropriety	141
4.3	<i>Keywords</i> expressing attitudes towards the two opposing politicians	149

	(8)
4.3.1 <i>Keywords</i> found in Bangkok Post and The Nation	150
4.3.2 Attitudes towards two opposing politicians suggested by keywords found in Bangkok Post	153
4.3.2.1 Attitudes towards Yingluck Shinawatra suggested by keywords found in Bangkok Post	153
4.3.2.2 Attitudes towards Suthep Thaugsuban suggested by keywords found in Bangkok Post	157
4.3.3 Attitudes towards two opposing politicians suggested by keywords found in The Nation	160
4.3.3.1 Attitudes towards Yingluck Shinawatra suggested by keywords found in The Nation	161
4.3.3.2 Attitudes towards Suthep Thaugsuban suggested by keywords found in The Nation	166
4.4 Discussion of the results of the study that are related to relevant studies	169
<b>CHAPTER 5 CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS</b>	<b>173</b>
5.1 Summary of the main results	173
5.2 Discussion points arising from the study	177
5.2.1 An adjustment of framework for an analysis of evaluation in text	177
5.2.2 The role of language corpora in an analysis of evaluation in text	178
5.2.3 A merit for the use of combined research methods	180
5.3 Implications and applications of the study	181
5.3.1 Implications and applications from the journalist's perspective	181
5.3.2 Implications and applications from the news readers' perspective	181
5.3.3 Implications and applications from the pedagogical perspective	182
5.4 Limitations of the study	182
5.4.1 Inherent limitations of the framework	183
5.4.2 Inherent limitations of the corpus data	183
5.4.3 Delimitation of the scope of research	183
5.5 Future Research	184



## LIST OF TABLES

Tables	Page
3.1 Differences between the preliminary study and the main study	63
3.2 Word list sample	75
3.3 Keyness list sample of the political conflicts in Thailand corpus	79
3.4 Functions of AntCont tools	84
3.5 Sample of online log-likelihood	89
3.6 Results of Kappa agreement	92
3.7 The relations among research questions, AntConc tools, and analytical methods	94
4.1 Comparison between the frequencies of <i>judgement</i> types (divided into the positive and negative <i>judgement</i> types) imposed on the two politicians in the overall corpus (both in Bangkok Post and The Nation)	96
4.2 Frequency comparison of <i>judgement</i> types between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post	98
4.3 Frequency comparison of <i>judgement</i> types between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation	100
4.4 Frequency comparison of Yingluck Shinawatra's <i>judgement</i> types between Bangkok Post and The Nation	102
4.5 Frequency comparison of Suthep Thaugsuban's <i>judgement</i> types between Bangkok Post and The Nation	104
4.6 Frequency of Yingluck Shinawatra's <i>judgement</i> types found in Bangkok Post (with comparison made on each polarized category)	106
4.7 Frequency of Yingluck Shinawatra's <i>judgement</i> types found in The Nation (with comparison made on each polarized category)	107
4.8 Frequency of Suthep Thaugsuban's <i>judgement</i> types found in Bangkok Post (with comparison made on each polarized category)	108
4.9 Frequency of Suthep Thaugsuban's <i>judgement</i> types found in The Nation (with comparison made on each polarized category)	109

4.10	Appraising item comparison of <i>normality</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post	112
4.11	Appraising item comparison of <i>abnormality</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post	112
4.12	Appraising item comparison of <i>capacity</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post	113
4.13	Appraising item comparison of <i>incapacity</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post	114
4.14	Appraising item comparison of <i>tenacity</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post	117
4.15	Appraising item comparison of <i>untenacity</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post	118
4.16	Appraising item comparison of <i>veracity</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post	119
4.17	Appraising item comparison of <i>inveracity</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post	120
4.18	Appraising item comparison of <i>propriety</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post	121
4.19	Appraising item comparison of <i>impropriety</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post	123
4.20	Appraising item comparison of <i>normality</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation	128
4.21	Appraising item comparison of <i>abnormality</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation	129
4.22	Appraising item comparison of <i>capacity</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation	129
4.23	Appraising item comparison of <i>incapacity</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation	131
4.24	Appraising item comparison of <i>tenacity</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation	135
4.25	Appraising item comparison of <i>untenacity</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation	136

4.26	Appraising item comparison of <i>veracity</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation	137
4.27	Appraising item comparison of <i>inveracity</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation	138
4.28	Appraising item comparison of <i>propriety</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation	139
4.29	Appraising item comparison of <i>impropriety</i> between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation	141
4.30	Keywords found in Bangkok Post and The Nation	150
4.31	List of keyword for analysis in collocation with two politicians found in two media	153



## **CHAPTER 1**

### **INTRODUCTION**

#### **1.1 The Thai political context that provides background of the study**

Yingluck Shinawatra became Thailand's first female prime minister when she led the Pheu Thai party to victory in the July 2011 general election. She is a youngest sister of former prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra, who was ousted as prime minister by the military in 2006 and jailed in absentia for corruption and lived in self-imposed exile to avoid a 2008 corruption conviction. The Shinawatra family was still popular among rural Thais and the urban poor (BBC, 24 June 2011, 23 January 2015).

Bangkok Post (25 January 2015c), and Chaubey (2014) cited that the political conflicts in Thailand between Yingluck Shinawatra's government and the anti-government supporters during 31 October 2013 - 22 May 2014 were organised by the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC). The protest was firstly set up and led by former Democrat Party MP Suthep Thaugsuban on October 31 2013. The primary aims of the protests are the removal of former Prime Minister Thaksin Shinawatra's influences of Thai politics and the creation of an unelected "people's council" to oversee reforms of the political system.

According to Chaubey (2014), one of the most important triggers of the protest was a proposed blanket amnesty bill that would have pardoned several politicians from various charges since 2004, including Thaksin Shinawatra, Suthep Thaugsuban and Abhisit Vejjajiva. Several amnesty proposals and amendments to the constitution were debated by the House of Representatives. Most of these were popularly perceived as benefiting Thaksin Shinawatra, and were opposed by the Democrat Party. In August 2013, the Pheu Thai-majority House approved a first reading of a draft amnesty bill leading to street protests going up to the parliamentary session mainly led by an anti-Thaksin group calling itself the "People's Democratic Force to Overthrow Thaksinism" (PEFOT) and the Democrat Party. The amnesty bill was handed over to a 35-member scrutinizing committee, after which it would be returned to the House for second and third readings. The committee passed a revised



draft of the bill on October 18, 2013. The scrutinizing committee expanded the original amnesty proposals aiming at absolving only civilian protesters to a “blanket amnesty” proposal covering protest and government leaders and the military during the period from 2004 to 2013 including the corruption charges laid against Thaksin Shinawatra during the 2006 coup, as well as the murder charges against Abhisit Vejjajiva and Suthep Thaugsuban over their conduct of the 2010 mass protests in support of Thaksin Shinawatra. The bill was passed by the Pheu Thai Party – dominated House of Representatives on 1 November 2013, which sparked opposition from both the Democrat Party and the pro-government Red Shirt movement. Criticism was leveled at the government for passing the vote by in the unusual pre-dawn session to prevent opposition. Thaksin Shinawatra’s opponents protested against absolving Thaksin Shinawatra of his convictions, whilst Thaksin Shinawatra’s supporters criticized the bill for absolving those responsible for the crackdown of the 2010 protests.

On November 4, 2013, multiple protests took place throughout Bangkok. Faced with strong opposition, Yingluck Shinawatra issued a statement, urging the Senate to contemplate the bill with the interests of the people in mind. (Procedurally, the House could not recall the bill after voting; the decision lay with the Senate.) Pheu Thai Party leaders also promised not to revive the bill, or any other amnesty bills, if it was rejected by the Senate. The Senate subsequently voted on the bill on November 11, 2013, unanimously rejecting it.

Despite the amnesty bill being withdrawn on November 2013, protests in Bangkok continued. Thaugsuban and eight other Democrat members of parliament resigned from their positions to lead the demonstrations, calling for the general populace to strike and undertake civil disobedience. The protests gradually shifted towards an anti-government agenda, criticizing Shinawatra and her government for being proxies for Thaksin Shinawatra and being an elective dictatorship. The protests consisted of several groups, including Thaugsuban’s Civil Movement for Democracy, the Green Politics group, the Network of Students and People for Reform of Thailand (NSPRT), PEFOT, the Dhamma Army, and the State Enterprises Workers’ Relations Confederation. Whistle blowing became a symbol of the protests (Chaubey, 2014).

On December 2013, in response to opposition pressure, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra dissolved parliament and announced that early elections would be held in February 2014 but rejects calls for her to step down in the meantime. On February 2014, General elections went ahead but the Constitutional Court declared them invalid because of disruption by the opposition. On May 7 2014, constitutional court ordered Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and several ministers out of office over alleged irregularities in appointment of security adviser. On May 22 2014, the Royal Thai Armed Forces, led by General Prayut Chan-o-cha, Commander of the Royal Thai Army (RTA), launched a coup d'état which was the end of the political conflicts which Shinawatra ended her status and street protest led by Thaugsuban ended (BBC, 7 May 2014, 22 May 2014, 23 January 2015, 19 August 2015).

## **1.2 Rationale of the study**

The study of media attitudes towards issues or news subjects being reported can be considered as part of research in media discourse. O’Keeffe (2011) asserts that media discourse is the interactions that take place through a broadcast platform. Media discourse in the previous work has been studied in many linguistic areas including cohesion, genre analysis, syntactic and lexical features, and conversational analysis such as the comparison of cohesion containing reference, ellipsis, substitution, conjunction, and lexical cohesion, and news genre involving attribution, abstract, and stories between Thai and foreign online newspapers and magazines reporting Thai political issues involving the protests in 2010 (Chirawat Chana, 2011), the use of lexical items, phrases, idioms, metaphor, simile, and personification found in English newspapers in Thailand for reporting political conflicts in Thailand concerned with The seizure of Don Muang and Suvarnabhumi Airports, the “Debacle” of the ASEAN Summit and the “Black Songkran” (Narumol Chantrasupawong, 2011), the comparison of newspaper headlines between English and Persian focusing on syntactic and lexical feature (Khodabandeh, 2007), conversational analysis of the journalist’s (Kantara, 2012), and the similarities and differences of linguistic features of conversations between American television show

from the sitcom Friends and the natural conversations from the Longman Grammar Corpus (Quaglio, 2009).

While earlier studies on media discourse put an emphasis on linguistic analysis, recent studies have shifted to an examination of attitudes and evaluation in the discourse in many aspects: lexical items expressing evaluation (Thompson & Zhou, 2003), patterns of evaluation (Hunston & Sinclair, 2003; Martínez Caro, 2014), and multimodality in Critical Discourse Analysis (Breeze, 2014). In addition, they contained large-size data involving various media types: online newspaper (Breeze, 2014), and online news magazine (Martínez Caro, 2014).

Evaluation in discourse can be manifested in various forms using various tools. One of the recent frameworks used is concerned with Appraisal. Appraisal is developed from Systemic Functional Linguistics, which refers to the study of how language which is the form of system networks and sets of options for making meaning is used to generate specific meanings within a certain context (Halliday, 1978, 2004; Halliday & Hasan, 1989). Language particularly involving semantic and lexico-grammatical resources perform three kinds of function, or metafunction simultaneously: ideational metafunction, interpersonal metafunction, and textual metafunction (Halliday et al., 1989).

One particular development of Systemic Functional Linguistics is called appraisal theory. White (2012) explains that Appraisal is “a particular approach to exploring, describing and explaining the way language is used to evaluate, to adopt stances, to construct textual personas and to manage interpersonal positionings and relationships”. The previous research has been concerned with Appraisal focusing on attitudinal positioning in many aspects: combination of frequency comparison of appraisal types and meaning of appraisal types (Biro, 2008), frequency comparison of appraisal types (Dongmei & Xuehua, 2013; Wahl-Jorgensen, 2012), and meaning of Appraisal types (Ben-Aaron, 2005; Hardy, 2011; Hood, 2004; Tilakaratna & Mahboob 2012) In addition, the previous studies include various media types: newspaper (Ben-Aaron, 2005), online newspaper (Biro, 2008; Wahl-Jorgensen, 2012), and television (Tilakaratna et al., 2012). In terms of data collection, some previous work has focused on small-scale data (Biro, 2008). In this study, the Appraisal framework, particularly the sub-system of ‘*judgement*’, is adopted as the

main analytical framework because it accommodates different types of judgements or attitudes, each type being clearly classified into positive and negative stances. Moreover, the framework is strongly associated with lexical choices that manifest or represent each judgement type, which fits well with the analysis of journalistic texts in which lexical selection forms an important basis of news reports. Most importantly, the framework takes into account the sending and the receiving ends of the evaluation-making process, that is, the evaluator (or the appraiser) and the person or entity being evaluated (or the 'appraised') are clearly identified, which helps a great deal with the interpretation of the data in general and in this present study in which positive and negative attitudes are expected to be uncovered.

So far most of the studies in media discourse in general and the appraisal-driven text evaluation studies have based their analysis on a moderate amount of data, some even on limited data. One limitation of that may be the risk of overgeneralization or the study that is prone to subjectivity. This study addresses those limitations by introducing the use of language corpora in order to decrease researchers' certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy, and to systematically observe occurring data. According to Baker, Hardie, and McEnery (2006), Corpus Linguistics refers to "the compilation and analysis of corpora involving the study of language based on examples of real life language use and a methodology." Corpus is a large collection of authentic texts, either written texts or transcriptions of recorded speech that have been gathered in electronic form according to a specific set of criteria. It is used with concordancing tools to search for words or other linguistic entities and display them in their context (Baker, 2006; Baker et al., 2006; Bowker & Pearson, 2002; Wirote Aroonmanakun, 2010). As Baker (2006, 2011) suggests, Corpus Linguistics has implications in terms of investigating semantic prosody, decreasing researchers' certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy, systematic observation of naturally occurring data, and the test of hypothesis. Due to these strengths, Corpus linguistics is employed in this study in order to compare media evaluation of key opposing politicians involved in the political conflicts in Thailand.

The previous studies have focused on Corpus Linguistics and relevant research on Applied Linguistics: lexicography (Clear, 1996; Hanks, 2012; Kilgarriff,

Rundell, & Ui Dhonnchadha, 2006; Wild, Kilgarriff, & Tugwell, 2013), EFL and ESL writing (Koo, 2006; Merckle, (n.d.)); Passapong Sripicharn, 1998, 2002; Sharpling, 2010; Yoon & Hirvela, 2004; Yoon, 2008), translation studies (Amnat Siriwonkasem, 2006; Hernández, 1996; Li, Zhang, & Liu, 2011; Preena Manomaivibool, 2004; Tongtip Poonlarp, 2009; Wanlee Sutthichatchawanwong, 2006), and stylistics (Fischer-Starcke, 2009; O'Halloran, 2007; Raksangob Wijitsopon, 2000, 2007a, 2007b; Stockwell, & Mahlberg, 2015).

The combination between evaluation and Corpus Linguistics has been found in many areas: frequency comparison of evaluative patterns (Blanco, 2016; Comrad & Biber, 2003; Vartiainen, 2016), and the meaning of evaluation (Baker, 2012; Baker & McEnery, 2005; Baker, McEnery, & Gabrielatos, 2007, 2013a, 2013b; Baker, Gabrielatos, Khosravini, KrcyŻanowski, McEnery, & Wodak, 2008, Bang, 2009; Chen, 2013; Crymble, 2010; Gabrielatos & Baker, 2008; Kandil, 2009; Lanchukorn Sriwimon & Pattamawan Jimarkon, 2014). The data in the previous work have been compiled from online newspaper (Baker, 2012; Baker et al., 2005, 2007, 2008, 2013a, 2013b; Bang, 2009; Blanco, 2016; Chen, 2013; Crymble, 2010; Gabrielatos et al., 2008; Kandil, 2009; Lanchukorn Sriwimon et al., 2014).

Like the previous work (Baker, 2012; Baker et al., 2005, 2007, 2008, 2013a, 2013b; Gabrielatos et al., 2008), keyword list, and concordance are employed for media evaluation analysis. Besides, this research is similar to the previous work in terms of large-size corpus compilation and the use of relative frequency and correlation statistics for media evaluation comparison within and across different corpora. The difference in this study is that such quantitative approach to corpus analysis will be combined with the qualitative interpretation of concordance lines, keyness analysis, and collocational analysis.

The present study conforms the previous work that focuses on frequency comparison of appraisal types mentioned by Birot (2008) and the meaning of appraisal types cited by (Coffin and O'Halloran (2010). However, they appeared to base their analysis on limited findings and limited evidence focusing on small-scaled data. Thus, this study contains fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers' certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy. In addition, lexical choices,

collocations, and the combination among appraising items, appraiser, and appraised are used in this study in order to suggest positive and negative attitudes related to the media evaluation of the key opposing politicians. In addition, relative frequency, and correlation stats are employed in this work in order to compare media evaluation within and across different corpora.

Besides, this research is concerned with the use of corpora under Appraisal framework as mentioned by Aloy and Taboada (2017), Cabrejas-Penuelas and Diez-Prados (2014), Carretero and Taboada (2014), Coffin et al. (2010), Lawson (2014), and Xiang (2016). However, some of the previous work (Coffinet al., 2010) has focused on small-scale data; this study contains fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers' certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy. Focusing on proportion or distribution comparison, the use of relative frequency is found in the previous studies and this work; correlation stats are employed in this work in order to compare media evaluation across different corpora. In terms of corpus tools, this work uses more tools than described in the previous work including wordlist, keyword list and concordance for key politician selection and data analysis.

Although some of the previous work have focused on political conflicts in Thailand found in various news agencies (Chirawat Chana, 2011; Narumol Chantrasupawong, 2011), little attention has been paid to the similarities and differences of media attitudes towards the leader of the government and the leader of the anti-government involved in the political conflicts in Thailand expressed by linguistic features. In addition, it contains limited data which may cause over generalization and researchers' subjectivity. Thus, this study has been focused on the exploration of the attitudes of the media towards the leaders of the government and anti-government in the political conflicts in Thailand expressed by linguistic features such as collocation and connotation, and concerned with the connection among appraising items, appraised, and appraiser, employing data from online newspaper corpus. Besides, this study contains fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers' bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy. In addition, relative frequency, and correlation stats are used in

this work in order to compare media evaluation of the opposing politicians within and across different corpora.

To sum up, this study is expected to fill up research space in the field of media discourse in many aspects. First, attitudinal positioning focusing on judgement under Appraisal framework is used for analyzing media evaluation of Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban. Second, this study is concerned with mixed method based on both quantitative and qualitative methods. Quantitative method is used by counting and statistical comparing within and across different media sources of appraising items of each judgement type assigned to two opposing politicians concerned with the use of relative frequency per thousand words and correlation statistics. In terms of qualitative method, it is employed to explain and interpret the quantitative results. Finally, this study is corpus-driven in nature. The compilation of large size corpus helps to have adequate data for quantitative analysis. In addition, it provides objective evidence to support frameworks by uncovering positive and negative attitudes based on the analysis of collocations that are made more salient using corpus analysis tools.

### 1.3 Purposes of the study

The purposes of this study can be stated as follows:

1. To examine the frequencies of *judgement* types under the Appraisal framework, that are imposed on the two opposing politicians, Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban in each of the two domestic news sources, Bangkok Post and The Nation and across the two corpora.
2. To identify typical collocations of the appraising items in each *judgement* type with an attempt to uncover positive and negative attitudes of the two sources of media on the two politicians under investigation.
3. To extract keywords in each news corpus and find out how the keywords, when analyzed in collocation with words denoting the two political figures, suggest the media attitudes towards two politicians.

#### 1.4 Questions of the study

The questions of this study can be discussed as follows:

1. What are the similarities or differences in terms of frequency of concordance lines that illustrate *judgment* types of the two leaders on the opposite ends of the political conflict, Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban in each of the two domestic news sources, Bangkok Post and the Nation and across the two corpora?

2. What are the key appraising items identified in each *judgement* type? What are the typical collocations of those key appraising items? How do the appraising items and their collocations express positive and negative attitudes of the two sources of media on the two politicians under investigation?

3. What are the keywords found in each news corpus and how do the keywords, when analyzed in collocation with words denoting Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban, suggest the attitudes of the media towards the two political figures?

#### 1.5 Scopes of the study

Scope of the study can be stated as follows:

1. The data in this study are collected from two English online newspapers in Thailand: Bangkok Post, and The Nation focusing on political conflicts in Thailand between 31 October 2013 which was the beginning of the political conflicts to 22 May 2014 which was the end of the political conflicts.

2. In this study, it deals with the media evaluation comparison between Thai media and between two opposing politician

3. In this study, it does not focus on the news agencies' interviews.



## 1.6 Definition of terms

Definition of terms can be defined below.

1. Evaluation can be defined as language expressing both positive and negative writer's and speaker's opinion (Thompson & Hunston, 2003).

2. Appraisal is “a particular approach to exploring, describing and explaining the way language is used to evaluate, to adopt stances, to construct textual personas and to manage interpersonal positionings and relationships” (White, 2012).

3. Attitudinal positioning refers to that writers/speakers indicate either a positive or negative assessment of people, places, things, happenings and states of affairs (White, 2012).

4. *Judgement* means normative assessments or evaluation matrix for human behavior typically making reference to rules or conventions of behavior. It focuses on a view to controlling what people do (Martin, 2003; White, 2012).

5. Corpus Linguistics can be defined as “the compilation and analysis of corpora involving the study of language based on examples of real life language use and a methodology” (Baker, Hardie, & McEnery, 2006).

6. Corpus is Latin for body (plural corpora). In linguistics a corpus is a large collection of authentic texts, either written texts or transcriptions of recorded speech that have been gathered in electronic form according to a specific set of criteria. It is used with concordancing tools which are computer programs to search for words or other linguistic entities in corpora and display them in their context (Baker, 2006; Baker et al., 2006; Bowker & Pearson, 2002; Wirote Aroonmanakun, 2010).

7. Collocation refers to the occurrence of two or more words within a short space of each other in a text (Sinclair, 1991).

8. Connotation means a particular form of collocation in which a word or phrase carries a potential negative or positive meaning (Sinclair, 1991).

9. Political conflicts in Thailand refer to the conflicts between Yingluck Shinawatra's government and the anti-government members which took place between 31 October 2013 to 22 May 2014.

10. Opposing politicians mean people who played the important role in the political conflicts in Thailand such as Yingluck Shinawatra who's the leader of government members, and Suthep Thaugsuban who's the leader of anti-government members.

### **1.7 Significance of the study**

The results of this study are beneficial in many aspects as discussed below.

1. The results of this study are beneficial for the linguists in terms of using Corpus Linguistics for evaluation in text by exploring attitudes of the media towards two opposing politicians in the political conflicts. Besides, attitudinal positioning focusing on *judgement* under Appraisal framework is employed to analyse the similarities and differences of media evaluation of two opposing politicians between different media.

2. These results have implications for the readers in terms of deeper understanding of evaluation performed by the media.

3. The results are useful for the media in terms of using language for attitude representation.

### **1.8 Organization of the dissertation**

This study can be assigned to five chapters mentioned as follows:

Chapter one involves introduction including the Thai political context that provides background of the study, rationale of the study, purposes of the study, questions of the study, scopes of the study, definition of terms, and significance of the study.

Chapter two focuses on literature review containing media discourse, evaluation in text in general, Appraisal theory, and Corpus Linguistics.

Chapter three is concerned with research methodology including preliminary study, and Research methodology of the main study.

Chapter four deals with main results of the study and discussion containing frequency comparison of *judgement* types in each news corpus and across the corpora, collocations of key appraising items of the two opposing politicians, keywords expressed attitudes towards the two opposing politicians, and discussion of the results of the study that are related to relevant studies.

Chapter five involves conclusions and recommendations including summary of the main results, discussion points arising from the study, Limitations of the study, and future research.



## CHAPTER 2

### LITERATURE REVIEW

This chapter discusses research in Media discourse, evaluation in text in general, Appraisal Theory, and Corpus Linguistics, all of which are central to the main investigation of the study.

#### 2.1 Research in Media discourse

Media discourse refers to “the interactions that take place through a broadcast platform. It is a public, manufactured, and on-record form of interaction.” (O’Keeffe, 2011). According to Obe (2008), media can be divided into four main types: (1) print media including books, magazine, and newspaper; (2) broadcast media such as television and radio; (3) narrowcast media including film and cinema, and cable television; (4) online media such as online newspapers and magazines, and Internet.

At its broadest spectrum, research in media discourse are based on the theories and principles of journalism such as studies on mass media communication and effects of the media on the Society (Obe, 2008), public relation and advertising (Obe, 2008), and media ethics (Fortner & Fackler, 2011).

More relevant, although not directly, to the previous work is the study on media discourse from the point of view of Critical Discourse Analysis which is defined as “a type of discourse analytical research that studies on the connections between the use of language and the social and political contexts in which it occurs. It explores issues such as gender, ethnicity, cultural difference, ideology and identity and how these are both constructed and reflected in texts. It also investigates ways in which language constructs and is constructed by social relationships. A critical analysis may include a detailed textual analysis and move from there to an explanation and interpretation of the analysis” (Paltridge 2006; Van Dijk (n.d.)). For instance, the analysis of language and power in particular media sources (Hutchby, 1996, cited by Paltridge, 2006; Hutchby & Wooffitt, 1998, cited by Paltridge, 2006), and identity such as identities of Romanian (MĂdroane, 2012), and identity

construction of female politicians in Asean namely Gloria Macapagal Arroyo, Yingluck Shinawatra, and Aung San Suu Kyi (Nednipa Chaay, 2013). Previous work has also been concerned with ideology in the media such as ideology of women found in women's magazines (Kauppinen, 2013), Argumentation and rhetoric (Richardson, 2001), Critical Discourse Analysis and framing (Huckin, 1997), multimodality such as the presentations of women in magazines (Machin & Thornborrow, 2003) and the representation of gender-based violence from verbal aspects, and semiotic dimensions of communication (Tranchese & Zollo, 2013), Critical Discourse Analysis and social semiotics (Lemke, 2005, cited by Fairclough, Mulderrig & Wodak, 2011; Rugen, 2013), Critical Discourse Analysis and Discourse Historical approach (Olrasheed, 2013), and racial identification (Kerrigon, 2011).

As we have seen, previous work focuses on media attitudes towards Shinawatra (Nednipa Chaay, 2013); little attention has been paid to the similarities and differences of media attitudes towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. In addition, it contains limited data which may cause over generalization and researchers' subjectivity. Thus, this study has been focused on the exploration of the attitudes of the media towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban expressed by linguistic features such as collocation, and connotation employing data from online newspaper corpus. Additionally, this study contains fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers' bias. In addition, relative frequency, and correlation stats are used in this work in order to compare media evaluation of the opposing politicians within and across different corpora.

The most relevant group of research to the previous study focuses on linguistic analysis of the media texts at different linguistic levels. At syntactic and lexical levels, for instance, Khodabandeh (2007) studies on a comparison of newspaper headlines between English and Persian concerned with syntactic and lexical features. Corpora were employed in order to analyse the frequencies of syntactic and lexical features such as modification, short words, dynamic verbs, active voice, declarative sentences, finite clauses, and tense forms. The data included English headlines from Yahoo news, and Persian headlines from IRIB news. The analysis suggested that the headlines of English and Persian languages were similar in using dynamic verbs, active voice, short words, declarative sentences, finite clauses,

and simple sentences and different in the use of tense forms, headline types, modification, and omission of words.

Another example focuses on political conflicts in Thailand in relation to the discourse constructed in the news about the PAD's seizure of Don Muang and Suvarnabhumi airports, the disruption of the 14<sup>th</sup> Asean summit in Pattaya and the "Black Songkran" mentioned by Narumol Chantrasupawong (2011). The data were compiled from two English newspapers: Bangkok Post and The Nation between November and December 2008, and between March and April 2009.

The results indicated that the war discourse in the news about the PAD's seizure of the Don Muang and Suvarnabhumi airports was by the use of noun and verb phrases in news reports, editorials together with comments from columnists, vocabulary on military equipment and the description of the airports, Bangkok and the protest site. In addition, the war discourse in the news about the disruption of the Asean summit in Pattaya, and the "Black Songkran" in 2009 was constructed through the naming of the situations themselves, the naming of the people involved in the situations, the description of Bangkok and the protest site, the use of noun and verb phrases in news reports, the use of editorials together with comments from columnists, and the use of vocabulary on military equipment. In contrast, the peace discourse found in the news about the PAD's seizure of Don Muang and Suvarnabhumi airports, the disruption of the Asean summit in Pattaya, and the "Black Songkran" was represented by the use of phrases calling for talks, reconciliation and political reform.

Apart from the "war and peace" discourse, the news about the PAD's seizure of Don Muang and Suvarnabhumi airports constructed trouble makers discourse expressed by naming of the seizure of the two airports, naming of the PAD, using noun and verb phrases in news reports, editorials together with comments from columnists, and travelers and business people who were affected by the closure of the airports. The use of idioms, metaphor, simile, personification Strong criticism, and suggestions were found in the news about the PAD's seizure of Don Muang and Suvarnabhumi airports, the disruption of the Asean summit in Pattaya, and the "Black Songkran".

At a discourse level, Chirawat Chana (2011) researches on the differences of cohesion, macrostructure level of news genre, and discursive practice in news reports between Thai English newspapers and American English newspapers. The data were selected from English online newspapers published in Thailand: *Bangkok Post* and *The Nation* and newspapers published in the United States such as *New York Time*. Besides, data were from English online magazines published in the United States containing *Times* and *Newsweeks*. These English online newspapers and magazines contained news articles reporting Thai political issues involving the protests in 2010. The results focusing on quantitative analysis demonstrated that reference, conjunction, and repetition in Thai English corpus differed from American English corpus. In addition, the results concerned with qualitative analysis showed that American news writers tended to report more events than Thai news writers did. Besides, Thai news agencies applied fewer discourse strategies and structures than American news agencies in terms of the frequency and the variety of discursive practices.

Apart from studies based on the written data, some media discourse research examines spoken media texts, particularly in the television context. Following a conversational analysis, Kantara (2012) explains about adversarial challenges and responses to them in a different genre - the Greek political news interview. The data were selected from Greek political news interview in Greek television. The evidence from the analysis indicated that the journalist tends to challenge the interviewee by: (1) predicting the interviewee's answer and immediately after finishing his question explicitly asking him not to answer along specific lines; (2) explicitly stating that the interviewee either repeats himself when answering or has given an evasive answer; (3) using colloquial language, and jokes; (4) presenting contrasting opinions as a "matter of personal disagreement". In turn, the interviewee responds by: (1) issuing direct attacks on the interviewer as a professional; (2) issuing indirect attacks on the interviewer; (3) using questions to answer a question.

In addition, Quaglio (2009) proposes the similarities and differences of linguistic features of conversations between American television show from the sitcom *Friends* and the natural conversations from the Longman Grammar Corpus. corpus-based approach including concordance, automatic grammatical annotation,

and statistical significance has been employed to analyse (1) the linguistic expression of vagueness such as stance markers probably, perhaps, and maybe, and modal verbs might and could, (2) the linguistic expression of emotion including adverbial intensifiers, and Discourse markers oh, and wow, (3) the Linguistic expression of informality containing Expletives, and slang terms, and (4) the linguistic expression of narrativeness. Based on the analysis, vague language was much more pervasive in natural conversation than in *Friends*. However, *Friends* presented higher frequencies of linguistic features marking emotional language, and marking informality. Natural conversation had a higher degree of narrativeness when compared to *Friends*.

As we have seen, the previous studies have been concerned with political conflicts in Thailand found in various news agencies (Chirawat Chana, 2011; Narumol Chantrasupawong, 2011). However, very little research has been conducted to the attitudes of the news agencies towards the leader of the government and the leader of the anti-government involved in the political conflicts in Thailand expressed from linguistic features in the previous work. In addition, it contains limited data which may cause over generalization and researchers' intuition. Thus, this study has been done on the exploration of the attitudes of the media towards the leaders of the government and anti-government in the political conflicts in Thailand expressed from linguistic features such as collocation and connotation employing data from online newspaper corpus. Besides, The present study contains fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers' certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy. In addition, relative frequency, and correlation stats are used in this work in order to compare media evaluation of the opposing politicians within and across different corpora.

## **2.2 Evaluation in text in general**

This section is concerned with key issues in evaluation in text, relevant research on evaluation in text mentioned as follows:



### 2.2.1 Key issues in evaluation in text

Thompson and Hunston (2003) define evaluation as language expressing both positive and negative writer's and speaker's opinion. There is a wide range of terms focusing on language expressing opinion including connotation, affect, and attitude. Connotation focuses on the language items (it is words which 'have' connotations). However, affect and attitude take the perspective of the language user (it is people who 'have' attitudes) (Thompson et al., 2003). Evaluation defined as language that expressed opinion is employed in this work. In addition, opinion relates to positive or negative opinions such as good or bad. Opinion can be divided into two main groups. The first one relates to entities (expressed by nominal groups) focusing on adjectives. The second one relates to propositions (expressed by the structure of the clauses) such as the modal verbs.

Thompson et al. (2003) cite that evaluation is beneficial in terms of expressing opinion, maintaining relations between speaker or writer, and organizing discourse. Evaluation is useful for expressing the speaker's or writer's opinion, and reflecting the value system of that person and their community. Expressing opinion means how to tell the reader what the writer thinks or feels about something. Identifying what the writer thinks reveals the ideology of the society that has produced the text.

According to Thompson et al. (2003), Evaluation also has implication in terms of constructing and maintaining relations between the speaker or writer and hearer or reader. It can be used for manipulating the reader, and for persuading him or her to see things in a particular Way. Besides, evaluation is useful for organizing discourse. It is because both reader and writer have two relationships as discourse-producer and discourse- recipient.

In terms of the characteristics of evaluation, Thompson et al. (2003) cite that evaluation can be recognized by exploring both conceptual and linguistic aspects. Conceptually, evaluation has been noted to be comparative, subjective, and value-laden. First, evaluation involves comparison of the object including comparative adjectives and adverbs, adverbs of degree, comparator adverbs such as just, only, and at least, expressions of negativity such as un- and other affixes, grammatical, such as not, never, and hardly, and lexical, such as fail, lack). Second,

evaluation is subjective. The markers of subjectivity include modals and other markers of (un)certainty, non-identifying adjectives, certain adverbs, nouns, and verbs, sentence adverbs and conjunctions, report and attribution structures, and marked clause structures, including patterns beginning with *it* and *there*. Third, evaluation is value-laden. The markers of value can be divided into two groups: lexical items concerned with the existence of the goals and non-achievement. For example, what is good may be glossed as what achieves our goals and what is bad may be glossed as what impedes the achievement of our goals.

Linguistic identification of evaluation deals with lexis, and grammar. Lexis includes adjectives such as *splendid*, *terrible*, and *surprising*, adverbs such as *happily*, *unfortunately*, and *plainly*, nouns such as *success*, *failure*, and *tragedy* and verbs such as *succeed*, *fail*, and *win*. Besides, some grammatical features express evaluation such as choice of simple or progressive aspect of verbs, logical connectors, and modal grammar. In terms of parameters of evaluation, they include good-bad, certainty indicated by modal auxiliaries and other signals of modal meaning such as *unlikely* and *probably*, expectedness such as *clearly*, and importance such as *important* and *significantly*.

### 2.2.2 Relevant research on evaluation in text

The previous work has focused on lexical items expressing evaluation. Thompson and Zhou (2003) reported on evaluative disjuncts. Disjuncts were adverbials such as *unfortunately* and *obviously* which are traditionally seen as expressing the writer's comment on the content. According to Thompson et al (2003), disjuncts were concerned with to evaluation including (1) expectancy relation such as *unfortunately*, *fortunately*, *happily*, *sadly*, *predictably*, and *curiously*; (2) hypothetical-real patterns such as *Ostensibly*, *actually*, and *in fact*; (3) alternative relation such as *maybe*, and *perhaps*.

Based on the patterns of evaluation, Hunston and Sinclair (2003) suggest a local grammar of evaluation. Hunston et al. (2003) explained that the local grammar of evaluation contained many patterns such as (1) *It* + link verb + adjective group + clause; (2) *there* + link verb + *something/anything/nothing* + adjective group + *about* or *in* and either + *noun* group/-ing clause; (3) link verb + adjective group + to

– infinitive clause; (4) link verb + adjective group + that – clause; (5) Pseudo-cleft clauses began with *what*, a link verb, and an adjective group. This was followed by the verb *be* and a noun group or a finite or non-finite clause of some kind. The adjective group might be followed by a prepositional phrase, often beginning with *about*. (6) *Patterns* with general nouns contained the adjective modified a general noun such as *point* or *thing*. The noun group was followed by a link verb and another noun group or finite or nonfinite clause of some kind. The first noun group might be followed by a preposition phrase, often beginning with *about*.

Concerned with another example of research on language patterns of evaluation, Martínez Caro studies on linguistic patterns and places of evaluative expressions weekly news magazines found in English. The data were taken from two online weekly news magazines: *Time* and *The Economist* from in the last trimester of the year 2011 and the beginning of 2012. A total of 30 news articles was analysed, 15 for each magazine, on topics covering science and research, social affairs, politics and international relations, environment, economy, culture and obituaries. The results from analysis indicate that the structure of evaluation concentrating on the parameters of good-bad, certainty and importance involved many language patterns such as the use of markers of modality such as attitudinal adverbs and modal verbs, and the use of other patterns in combination with evaluation (comparative structures or conditional clauses). In terms of lexical markers of evaluation, the use of adjectives, nouns and verbs with an intrinsic evaluative meaning was also a common and productive strategy.

Focusing on the places of evaluation, it did not clearly demonstrate that evaluation tended to occur at boundary points in the text. Evaluation seemed more commonly expressed throughout the whole text. In a few cases, evaluation was confined to certain specific places in the text, associated with the end or, less commonly, beginning of the text or at a point in the article where the writer attributed evaluation to a third party.

In Critical Discourse analysis, Multimodal approach was employed to analyse media evaluation. Breeze proposes media evaluation of wearing of religious symbols by three religious groups: Muslims, Sikhs and Christians. The data were conducted on the online versions of four major British newspapers including the

Guardian, the Daily Telegraph, the Sun, and the Mirror from 1 January to 30 June 2010. A quantitative analysis of the propositions expressed in the text demonstrated that the actual reporting is reasonably balanced and neutral. The writers took care not to give one-sided negative or positive evaluations of the phenomena. However, the headlines in some newspapers presented strongly negative emotional reactions. A report in the *Guardian* which was headed “Europe must not ban the burka” actually presented several complex arguments about the interaction between individual freedom and women’s rights. The photographs associated with these news stories often had different effects. The images of Christians tended to invite sympathy or complicity with the reader. However, Muslim women photographed in mainstream media never made parallel eye contact with the reader. It could be interpreted that Muslim women were voiceless and faceless in the mainstream media.

As noted earlier, the previous studies have been concerned with evaluation in many aspects: lexical items expressing evaluation (Thompson et al., 2003), patterns of evaluation (Hunston et al., 2003; Martínez Caro, 2014), and multimodality in Critical Discourse Analysis (Breeze, 2014). In addition, they contained large-size data involving various media types: online newspaper (Breeze, 2014), and online news magazine (Martínez Caro, 2014). Like previous research, this study contains fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers’ certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy. In contrast, this work is concerned with mixed method based on both quantitative and qualitative methods. Quantitative method involves the use of relative frequency per thousand words and correlation statistics to compare media evaluation of the opposing politicians within and across different corpora. In terms of qualitative method, it is employed to explain and interpret the quantitative results.

### **2.3 Appraisal theory**

This section involves key issues, analytical framework, and relevant Research on Appraisal Theory mentioned as follows:

### 2.3.1 Key issues in Appraisal theory

Hunston (2011), Macken-Horarik (2014), Martin and Rose (2007), and White (2012) defines Appraisal as “a particular approach to exploring, describing and explaining the way language is used to evaluate, to adopt stances, to construct textual personas and to manage interpersonal positionings and relationships. Thus it explores how speakers and writers pass judgements on people generally, other writers/speakers and their utterances, material objects, happenings and states of affairs and thereby form alliances with those who share these views and distance themselves from those who don't. It explores how attitudes, judgements and emotive responses are explicitly presented in texts and how they may be more indirectly implied, presupposed or assumed. As well, it explores how the expression of such attitudes and judgements is, in many instances, carefully managed so as to take into account the ever-present possibility of challenge or contradiction from those who hold differing views.”

Bednarek (2006), Hunston (2011), Macken-Horarik (2014), and White (2012) cite that The Appraisal framework has emerged over a period of almost two decades as a result of work conducted by a group of researchers lead by Professor James Martin, the University of Sydney in Australia. Appraisal has been developed from Systemic Functional Linguistics which is founded by Halliday (Halliday, 1978, 1985, 1994, 2004, 2014; Halliday & Hasan, 1989). It is a multi-perspective model designed to interpret language in use (Martin& White, 2005; Tan, 2010). According to Halliday (2004), language is used to make sense of experience focusing on the happenings and conditions of the world, and to carry out our interactions with other people concerned with the social processes we engage in. Systemic Functional Linguistics relates to systemic dimension because language is the form of system networks (Halliday, 2004), and sets of options for making meaning (Halliday, 1978). In addition, it focuses on functional dimension because it is concerned with the study of how language is used to generate specific meanings within a certain context (Halliday et al., 1989).

According to Haliday et al. (1989), the context of situation means the situation in which the text was uttered. It focuses on three main features: field, tenor, and mode. Field is concerned with subject matter or topic of a text. Tenor

defines as the status and role relationship among the participants, and mode refers to the way in which language is presented including the channel such as spoken or written or some combination of the two, and the rhetorical mode, such as persuasive, expository, and didactic (Halliday et al., 1989).

Systemic Functional Linguistics focuses on the relationship between text and context. Language particularly involving semantic and lexicogrammatical resources performs three kinds of function, or metafunction simultaneously: *ideational metafunction*, *interpersonal metafunction*, and *textual metafunction* (Bloor & Bloor, 2004; Eggins, 1996, 2004; Halliday, 1985, 1994, 2004, 2014; Halliday et al., 1989; Martin, Matthiessen & Painter, 1997; Pasakara Chueasuai, 2010; Martin, 2014). The ideational metafunction which involves field is concerned with how language is used to construe our experience the world around and inside us which is the abstract logical component (Halliday et al., 1989; Halliday, 2004). The interpersonal metafunction which deals with tenor focuses on negotiating social relations involving how language is use to show the attitudes and interaction between language producer or writer/speaker and language receiver or reader/listener (Halliday et al., 1989; Martin et al., 2005). The textual metafunction which relates to mode involves how to build up sequences of discourse and organize the discursive flow of information constructed by the IDEATIONAL and INTERPERSONAL metafunctions by using linguistic structure and cohesion within the text and coherence or context of situation. (Halliday et al., 1989; Halliday, 2004; Martin et al., 2005).

As noted above, Appraisal focuses on the way language is used to express attitudes, judgements and emotive responses, and to manage interpersonal positioning and relationships (White, 2012). *Appraisal* focuses on attitudinal positioning, and dialogistic positioning. Attitudinal positioning deals with how to express positive or negative assessment of people, places, things, happenings and states of affairs (White, 2012). It includes *affect* or writers' and speakers' emotions, *judgement* referred to evaluation matrix for human behavior, and *appreciation* referred to evaluation of human artefacts, and natural objects (Martin, 2003; Martin et al., 2005; White, 2012).

In terms of relationship between Systemic Functional Linguistics and Appraisal, both Appraisal and Systemic Functional Linguistics involve the

function of lexical items. Attitudinal positioning is concerned with ideational metafunction from Systemic Functional Linguistics concept dealing with transitivity focusing on the relation among process types, participants, and circumstances.

Martin et al. (2005) cite that affect involves mental process, behavioral process, relational process, and circumstance. In terms of mental process, it expresses thinking, feeling or perceiving of the participants involving mental verbs such as like, hate, please, and fear. Besides, behavioral process shows the relation between doing and sensing of participants including smile, cry, compliment, and condemn. Relational process functions as describing or classifying participants which is found from epithet such as “a sad captain”, and attribute of adjective such as “The captain was sad”. In addition, circumstance expresses manner of processes found from adverbs such as happily, and sadly.

According to Martin et al. (2005), Appraisal focuses on the relation among behavioral process, mental process, and relational process. For example, (behavior process) she smiled at him because (mental process) she loved him. This mental process caused undirected mood (relational process) She felt happy with him. Like *affect*, *judgement*, and *appreciation* focus on relational process including *judgement* terms such as educated, uneducated, brave, timid, honest, dishonest, good, and bad; and *appreciation* terms: beautiful, ugly, balanced, unbalanced, challenging, and shallow.

In terms of differences between Systemic Functional Linguistics and Appraisal, Systemic Functional Linguistics involves transitivity focusing on the relation among process types, participants, and circumstances, but the relationship between appraiser and appraised, and the classification of appraisal types dealing with positive and negative attitudes are not mentioned in Systemic Functional Linguistics. Appraisal especially attitudinal positioning is assessment of people, places, things, happenings and states of affairs; it focuses on the relation between appraiser and appraised, and appraisal classification including *affect*, *judgement*, and *appreciation* which relates to positive and negative attitudes. The *appraiser* means the emoter or the person who is feeling something: emoting, judging or appreciating. The *appraised* is the trigger of the emotion or the person, thing or activity that is being reacted to (Martin et al.,

2005). See the following examples illustrated the different analysis between Systemic Functional Linguistics and Appraisal.

Example 1:

Systemic Functional Linguistics		Appraisal	
She	smiled.	She	smiled.
Behaver	Process: behavioral	Appraiser	Appraising (positive <i>affect</i> )

In this example from Systemic Functional Linguistics, behavioral process involves behaver expressed by “she”. In terms of Appraisal, it is concerned with appraiser illustrated by “she” and positive *affect* shown by “smiled”.

Example 2:

Systemic Functional Linguistics			Appraisal		
He	loved	him.	She	Loved	him.
Senser	Process: mental	Phenomenon	Appraiser	Appraising (positive <i>affect</i> )	Appraised

In example from Systemic Functional Linguistics, mental process involves senser expressed by “she”, mental process illustrated by “loved”, and phenomenon shown by “him”. In terms of Appraisal, it focuses on appraiser illustrated by “she”, positive *affect* expressed by “loved”, and appraised found from “him”.

Example 3:

Systemic Functional Linguistics			Appraisal		
She	was	happy with him.	She	was happy with	him.
Carrier	Process: relational	Attribute	Appraiser	Appraising ( <i>affect</i> )	Appraised



Example 4:

Systemic Functional Linguistics			Appraiser	
She	is	honest.	She	is honest.
Carrier	Process: relational	Attribute	Appraised	Appraising (positive <i>judgement</i> )

Example 5:

Systemic Functional Linguistics			Appraisal	
Her face	is	beautiful.	Her face	is beautiful.
Carrier	Process: relational	Attribute	Appraised	Appraising (positive <i>appreciation</i> )

Examples from Systemic Functional Linguistics demonstrate relational process including carrier (she in example 3-4 and her face in example 5), and attribute (happy with him in example 3, honest in example 4 and beautiful in example 5). However, the results from Appraisal show the relation between appraiser (she in example 3) and appraised (she in example 4 and her face in example 5). Besides, the examples demonstrate positive *affect* expressed by “loved” in example 3, positive *judgement* revealed by “honest” in example 4, and positive *appreciation* illustrated by “beautiful” in example 5.

As we have seen, Systemic Functional Linguistics is concerned with transitivity focusing on the relation among process types; however, Appraisal especially attitudinal positioning involves the relation between appraiser and appraised, and appraisal classification including *affect*, *judgement*, and *appreciation* which relates to positive and negative attitudes. That is why, in this study, Appraisal theory is more suitable than Systemic Functional Linguistics in analyzing the media attitudes towards between the two opposing politicians in question.

### 2.3.2 Analytical framework of Appraisal theory

In terms of classification of Appraisal types, Martin (2003), Martin et al. (2005), and White (1998, 2012) cite that the appraisal contains two main types or positioning including attitudinal positioning, and dialogistic positioning mentioned as follows:

## 1. Attitudinal positioning

Attitudinal positioning means that writers/speakers indicate either a positive or negative assessment of people, places, things, happenings and states of affairs (Hunston, 2011; Macken-Horarik, 2014; Martin et al., 2007; Martin, Zappavigna, Dwyer, Cleirigh, 2013; White, 2012). According to Bednarek (2006, 2007, 2008b, 2008c, 2009a, 2009b, 2010, 2011), Caldwell (2014), Iedema (2005), Hiss (2013), Hunston (2011), Knight (2006), Lee (2007), Lihua (2009), Macken-Horarik (2014), Martin (2003, 2004, 2014), Martin et al. (2005, 2007), Song (2015), Thomson, White, and Kitley (2008), Thompson (2014), and White (1998, 2012), Attitudinal positioning can be divided into three main types including *affect*, *judgement* or *ethics*, and *appreciation* or *aesthetics*.

### 1.1 *Affect*

Bednarek (2008a), Hunston (2007), Martin (2003), and Martin et al. (2005) cite that *affect* focusing on writers' and speakers' emotion contains many characteristics. It can be expressed by using behavioral Verbs such as laugh, and cry, mental verbs such as love, and hate, and adjective expressing: happy, and sad. In addition, it includes Positive and negative *affect* such as happy, and angry. In some cases, it contains a scale intensity of feeling such as like (low), love (medium), and adore (high).

*Affect* can be classified as four main types:

#### 1.1.1 *Happiness and unhappiness*

*Happiness* focuses on many emotions such as cheer expressed by many verbs and adjectives: chuckle, laugh, rejoice, cheerful, buoyant, and jubilant. In terms of affection, it focuses on many lexical items including shake hands, hug, embrace, fond, loving, and adoring. In contrast, *Unhappiness* relates to misery found in many verbs and adjectives: whimper, cry, wail, down, sad, and miserable. In terms of antipathy, it includes rubbish, abuse, revile, dislike, hate, and abhor.

#### 1.1.2 *Desire and undesire*

*Desire* is found from many appraising items: suggest, request, and demand. *Undesire* can be realized by not want.

#### 1.1.3 *Security and insecurity*

*Security* involves confidence which can be found from many lexical items such as declare, assert, proclaim, together, confident, and assured. Besides, it focuses on trust found in many verbs and adjectives: delegate, commit, entrust, comfortable with, confident in, and trusting. In terms of *insecurity*, it is concerned with disquiet realized by many appraising items such as restless, twitching, shaking, uneasy, anxious, and freaked out. Additionally, it involves surprise realized by many lexical items: start, cry out, faint, taken aback, surprised, and astonished.

#### **1.1.4 Satisfaction and dissatisfaction**

*Satisfaction* is concerned with interest such as attentive, busy, flat out, involved, absorbed, and engrossed. Besides, pleasure is found in many terms including pat on the back, compliment, reward, satisfied, pleased, and chuffed. Focusing on *dissatisfaction*, it involves ennui such as fidget, yawn, tune out, flat, stale, and jaded. Concerned with displeasure, it can be expressed by many lexical items: scold, castigate, cross, angry, and furious.

### **1.2 Judgement or ethics**

Macken-Horarik (2014), Martin (2003) and White (2012) explain that *judgement* or *ethics* are normative assessments or evaluation matrix for human behavior typically making reference to rules or conventions of behavior. They focus on a view to controlling what people do. According to White (2012), *judgement* or *ethics* involve language which criticises or praises, condemns or applauds the behavior, actions, deeds, sayings, beliefs, and motivations of human individuals and groups. Besides, they involve in assessments by reference to systems of legality/ illegality, morality/ immorality or politeness/impoliteness. *Judgement* can be divided into five main types:

#### **1.2.1 Normality and abnormality**

*Normality* and *abnormality* involve how unusual of the appraised. *Normality* focuses on many positive lexical items such as lucky, fortunate, charmed, normal, natural, familiar, cool, stable, predictable, fashionable, celebrated, and unsung. In contrast, *abnormality* is concerned with many negative appraising items: unlucky, hapless, star-crossed, odd, peculiar, eccentric, erratic, unpredictable, dated, retrograde, obscure, and also-ran.

#### **1.2.2 Capacity and incapacity**

*Capacity* focuses on the appraised's ability. It is found from many lexical items: powerful, vigorous, robust, sound, healthy, fit, adult, mature, experienced, witty, humorous, droll, insightful, clever, gifted, balanced, together, sane, sensible, expert, shrewd, literate, educated, learned, competent, accomplished, successful, and productive. However, *incapacity* is concerned with the appraised's limitation expressed by many lexical items: mild, weak, whimpy, unsound, sick, crippled, immature, childish, helpless, grave, slow, stupid, thick, flaky, neurotic, insane, naive, inexpert, foolish, illiterate, uneducated, ignorant, incompetent, unaccomplished, unsuccessful, and unproductive.

### **1.2.3 Tenacity and untenacity**

*Tenacity* involves the appraised's bravery, thoughtfulness, patience, flexibility, and dependability. It can be realized by many appraising items such as plucky, brave, heroic, cautious, wary, patient, careful, thorough, meticulous, tireless, persevering, resolute, reliable, dependable, constant, flexible, adaptable, and accommodating. In contrast, *untenacity* involves the appraised's coward, thoughtless, impatience, and over confidence. It can be found from many lexical items including timid, cowardly, gutless, rash, impatient, impetuous, hasty, capricious, reckless, weak, distracted, despondent, unreliable, undependable, inconstant, stubborn, obstinate, and willful.

### **1.2.4 Veracity and inveracity**

*Veracity* is concerned with the appraised's honesty, and good manner of speaking. It is realized by many appraising items such as truthful, honest, credible, frank, candid, direct, discrete, and tactful. However, *inveracity* focuses on the appraised's dishonesty, and bad manner of speaking. It is found from many lexical items such as dishonest, deceitful, lying, deceptive, manipulative, devious, blunt, and blabbermouth.

### **1.2.5 Propriety and impropriety**

*Propriety* involves the *appraised's* good manner, and morality. It can be expressed by many appraising items: good, moral, ethical, law abiding, fair, sensitive, kind, caring, unassuming, modest, humble, polite, respectful, reverent, altruistic, generous, and charitable. In contrast, *impropriety* is concerned with immorality, and bad manner. It is realized by many lexical items including bad,

immoral, evil, corrupt, unfair, unjust, insensitive, mean, cruel, vain, snobby, arrogant, rude, discourteous, irreverent, selfish, greedy, and avaricious.

### **1.3 Appreciation or aesthetics**

White (2012) cites that *appreciation* or *aesthetics* are assessments of the form, appearance, composition, impact, significance etc. of human artefacts, natural objects as well as human individuals (but not of human behaviour) by reference to *aesthetics* and other systems of social value.

*Appreciation* differs from *affect* and *judgement*. Martin et al. (2007), and White (2012) explain that *APPRECIATION* focuses on positive and negative evaluations of artefacts, states of affairs and entities including humans when viewed as entities rather than volitional actors. While, *affect* is concerned with writer's or speaker's emotional states and responses. *Judgement* relates to positive and negative evaluations of human behaviour.

Macken-Horarik (2014), Martin (2003) and Martin et al. (2005) mention that *appreciation* can be divided into three main types as discussed below.

#### **1.3.1 Reaction**

Positive terms involve impact: arresting, captivating, engaging, fascinating, exciting, and moving, and quality: lovely, beautiful, splendid, appealing, enchanting, and welcome. In addition, negative terms deal with impact such as dull, boring, tedious, staid, dry, ascetic, and uninviting, and reaction: quality such as plain, ugly, repulsive, and revolting.

#### **1.3.2 Composition**

Positive terms are concerned with balance such as balanced, harmonious, unified, symmetrical, and proportional, and complexity including simple, elegant, intricate, rich, detailed, and precise. Besides, negative terms relate to balance such as unbalanced, discordant, contorted, and distorted, and complexity such as ornamental, extravagant, monolithic, and simplistic.

#### **1.3.3 Valuation**

Positive terms contain challenging, profound, deep, innovative, original, and unique. Negative terms include shallow, insignificant, conservative, and reactionary.

## 2. Dialogistic positioning

Dialogistic positioning is concerned with “the linguistic resources by which speakers/writers adopt a stance towards to the value positions being referenced by the text and with respect to those they address” (Martin et al., 2005).

Dialogistic positioning relates to engagement. In Appraisal framework, Martin et al. (2005) cite that “*engagement* is concerned with the ways in which resources such as protection, modality, polarity, concession and various comment adverbials position the speaker/writer with respect to the value position being advanced and with respect to potential responses to that value position - by quoting or reporting, acknowledging a possibility, denying, countering, affirming and so on”. According to White (2012), engagement is found in single-party discourse such as writing or multi-party discourse such as conversation. In addition, it deals with location and functionality with reference to past, present and future processes of communicative exchange. Thus the use of these resources can be varied by adjusting the dialogistic status of the utterance, by varying the way in which it is positioned to engage with past, present or future communicative exchanges.

Martin et al. (2005), and Dongmei and Xuehua (2013) explain that utterances can be classified as two main types including monogloss and hetergloss. In terms of Monogloss, it means the utterances that have no reference to other voices and viewpoints. In contrast, Heterogloss focuses on recognition of dialogistic alternatives and reference to other voices. The sentence “The banks have been greedy” is monogloss because it has no reference to other voices and does not allow for dialogistic alternatives. However, the sentence “There is the argument though that the banks have been greedy.” Is hetergloss because it has reference to other viewpoints and allows for dialogistic alternatives.

Heterogloss can be divided into two subtypes: *dialogistic contraction* such as *disclamation* and *proclamation*, and *dialogistic expansion* such as *entertainment* and *attribution*.

### 1. *Dialogistic contraction*

*Dialogistic contraction* focuses on an utterance acts to challenge, fend off or restrict the scope of dialogically alternative positions and voices

(Martin et al., 2005; White, 2012). It involves *disclamation* and *proclamation* as mentioned below.

### **1.1 Disclamation**

*Disclamation* is concerned with some dialogic alternative which is directly rejected or supplanted (Martin et al., 2005). *Disclamation* can be categorized as many types mentioned as follows:

#### 1.1.1 Denial (negation)

*Denial (negation)* focuses on some dialogic alternative which is directly rejected. For example, you don't need to give up potatoes to lose weight.

#### 1.1.2 Countering

*Countering* involve some dialogic alternative which is supplanted, or is replaced (Martin et al., 2005). *Countering* is conveyed via conjunctions, connectives and adjuncts such as although, however, yet, but, even, only, just and still.

### **1.2 Proclamation**

*Proclamation* relates to the representation of proposition as highly warrantable, compelling, valid, plausible, well-founded, generally agreed, and reliable (Martin et al., 2005). *Proclamation* can be divided into three sub-types discussed as follows:

#### 1.2.1 Concurrence

*Concurrence* is concerned with formulations which overtly announce the addresser as agreeing with, or having the same knowledge as some projected dialogic partner (Martin et al., 2005). *Concurrence* is found from of course, naturally, not surprisingly, admittedly, certainly, and obviously.

#### 1.2.2 Pronouncement

*Pronouncement* covers formulations which involve authorial emphases or explicit authorial interventions or interpolations (Martin et al., 2005) such as I contend, the truth of the matter is, there can be no doubt that, the facts of the matter are that, the truth of the matter is that, we can only conclude that, and you must agree that. In addition, pronounce is expressed by intensifiers such as really, and indeed.

### 1.2.3 *Endorsement*

*Endorsement* involves formulations which are construed by the authorial voice as correct, valid, undeniable, or otherwise maximally warrantable (Martin et al., 2005). *Endorsement* is expressed by verbs such as show, demonstrate, and concede.

## 2. *Dialogistic expansion*

*Dialogistic expansion* means an utterance which actively makes allowances for dialogically alternative positions and voices (Martin et al., 2005; White, 2012). It focuses on *entertainment*, and *attribution* discussed as follows:

### 2.1 *Entertainment*

According to Martin et al. (2005), and White (2012), *entertainment* means the authorial voice indicating possible positions divided into many types:

2.1.1 *Likelihood* such as may, might, could, must, perhaps, probably, definitely, it's possible that, it's likely that, in my view, I suspect that, I think, I believe, I'm convinced that, and I doubt.

2.1.2 *Evidence* such as it seems that, and there is the evidence that.

### 2.2 *Attribution*

*Attribution* is concerned with the external source. Martin et al. (2005), and White (2012) cite that *attribution* includes many types:

#### 2.2.1 *Acknowledgement*

*Acknowledgement* deals with specific source such as according to X and in X's view. In addition, *acknowledgement* is expressed by reporting verbs including say, report, state, declare, announce, believe, think, and suspect (Martin et al., 2005).

#### 2.2.2 *Distance*

According to Martin et al. (2005), *distance* means that no specific source is specified. In some cases, the writers or speakers distance themselves from the utterance, indicating that they take no responsibility for its reliability (White, 2012). *Distance* is indicated directly through claim, allege, I hear



that, it's said that, and it's rumored that. Besides, it is indirectly indicated through adverbs such as surprisingly, and unexpectedly.

### 2.3.3 Relevant Research on *Appraisal Theory*

In terms of *attitudinal positioning*, the previous work has been concerned with frequency comparison of appraisal types containing *affect*, *judgement*, and *appreciation*, lexical items expressing appraisal types, and meaning of appraisal types. Birot (2008) proposes appraisal type comparison. It aimed to compare of evaluation in reports among various media: BBC, CNN and Aljazeera. The data were nine media reports. The reports were released by three media agencies: BBC, CNN and Aljazeera, each set of three reports by an agency. The content dealt with the fifth anniversary of the Iraq war. The results revealed that *appreciation* pattern was found much more than *judgment* pattern. In addition, *judgment* pattern was slightly more than *affect* pattern. It was because the evaluation of things and states of affair was more common than the evaluation of personal behavior and character, and the least common phenomenon was the expression of personal feeling and emotion. In terms of the perspectives of negative subject such as "Iraq war", the results showed that CNN from American society was less negative than Aljazeera from Arabic society, and BBC was more negative than CNN but less negative than Aljazeera.

As suggested earlier, Birot (2008) mentions evaluation in media reports using the Appraisal framework and the comparison among news agencies. This study is similar to those described in Birot (2008) in terms of using Appraisal to compare media evaluation between Yingluck Shinawatra, and Suthep Thaugsuban, and to compare media evaluation between Thai media.

In addition, the research on frequency comparison of appraisal types is found in news discourse and book reviews. Wahl-Jorgensen (2012), explains how subjectivity was built into the language of Pulitzer Prize-winning journalistic stories. The data were collected from Pulitzer Prize-winning articles in a range of news categories between 1995 and 2011. The analysis based on Appraisal theory and narrative journalism approach suggested expressions of *affect*, *judgement* and *appreciation* used by journalists and sources. *Appreciation* was the most common form of Appraisal which involved abstract concept/event, Concrete object/event,

Organization/corporation/country, and Abstract process. In addition, *affect* much more occurred in international and explanatory reporting categories than in national and public service reporting.

Another example is found in book reviews. Dongmei et al. (2013) report on the rhetoric and stylistic features of Chinese academic book reviews. The data were 30 Chinese academic books review written by competent L1 writers and experienced researchers in the field of linguistics. The results revealed that the frequency of *affect* was much lower than that of *judgement* and *appreciation* in Chinese academic book review texts. The reviewer rarely expressed his opinion of the book under review by talking about his own emotional reactions, probably because *affect* was the most subjective among the three subcategories of attitude and it seemed not professional and convincing enough to comment by relying too much on affective resources. Instead, evaluation of a book was mainly achieved through *appreciation* values targeted at the book or judgement values targeted at the book author. In addition, it was found more *appreciation* than *judgement*. It was probably because, compared with an evaluation on things, an evaluation on people is more likely to be challenged.

Besides, the studies on meaning of appraisal types concerned with positive and negative attitudes have been found in academic research papers, newspaper and television discourse. Hood (2004) researches on meaning of appraisal types involving the construction of evaluative stance in the academic research papers. The data for the study contained the introductory sections of published research papers. The results showed attitudinal positioning in positive and negative meaning including *affect*, *judgement*, and *appreciation*. *Affect* dealt with (1) *desire* such as hope; (2) *security* such as concern. *Judgement* involved *capacity* such as extreme care, and carefully. *Appreciation* focused on (1) *valuation* such as good, best, effective, primary, chief, conscientious, alleviated, and conventional; (2) *composition* such as complicated, complex, explicit, and mechanical; (3) *reaction* such as skeptical, and difficult.

In newspaper discourse, Ben-Aaron (2005) studies on evaluation in newspaper stories about national anniversaries. The data were compiled from newspaper articles about the Fourth of July from microfilm editions of the *New York*

*Times* for 1852, the first year the newspaper was published, and for every fifth year beginning with 1856 and ending with 2001. Based on the investigation, the results indicate both positive and negative media evaluation. In terms of positive evaluation, the journalists explicitly assessed the participant audience's *affect* expressed by many phrases such as “enthusiastically celebrated”, and “hearty applause and cheers”. Besides the results showed positive *appreciation* and *judgement* of the participants such as “beautiful”, “handsome”, “grand”, “graceful”, and “gay”. The example of negative evaluation was related to accidents: the population was said to be “wasting an incredible amount of gunpowder”, and gunpowder was also referred to as “villainous”; holiday-related deaths were reported with the usual lamentations and implied criticism accompanying reporting of any avoidable tragedy.

In addition, Hardy (2011) reports on evaluation of indoctrination in an Australian preschool. The data collection contained a newspaper article that appeared in two Australian newspapers in 2009. The newspaper article discursively positioned environmental education activities within an Australian preschool. Based on Appraisal theory, the results demonstrated that Positive evaluation was expressed by positive *judgement* including “productivity”, “resourcefulness”, and “healthy lifestyles”. Negative evaluation was showed by negative *judgement*: “wrong”, “deviance”, and negative *appreciation*: “older generation” and “drummed in” versus “proper means of educating students”.

Another example is found in television discourse. Tilakaratna and Mahboob (2012) mention evaluations of Sri Lankan political discussion broadcast on television. The collection of data was from a discussion broadcast on a local English language television channel TNL on 10 December 2006. It was one episode of a series called the Critical Counterpoint Series (hereafter CCP). These series focused on socially important issues such as the deterioration of human rights in Sri Lanka during the Civil War. Analysis of the data concerned with Appraisal and Critical Discourse Analysis demonstrated that the participants had negative attitudes towards media directly expressed by negative *appreciation* such as wrong, and the use of graduation such as “media freedoms are getting narrower and narrower”.

As mentioned earlier, the previous studies have involved Appraisal in many aspects: combination of frequency comparison of appraisal types and

meaning of appraisal types (Biro, 2008), frequency comparison of appraisal types (Dongmei et al., 2013; Wahl-Jorgensen, 2012), and meaning of Appraisal types (Ben-Aaron, 2005; Hardy, 2011; Hood, 2004; Tilakaratna et al., 2012). In addition, the previous studies include various media types: newspaper (Ben-Aaron, 2005), online newspaper (Biro, 2008; Wahl-Jorgensen, 2012) and television (Tilakaratna et al., 2012). In terms of data collection, some previous work has focused on small-scale data (Biro, 2008). Unlike previous research, this study contains fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers' certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy. In addition, this work is concerned with mixed method based on both quantitative and qualitative methods. Quantitative method involves the use of relative frequency per thousand words and correlation statistics to compare media evaluation of the opposing politicians within and across different corpora. In terms of qualitative method, it is employed to explain and interpret the quantitative results in connection with media attitudes towards two opposing politicians expressed by collocations, lexical choice, and the connection among appraising items, appraisers, and appraised.

In terms of relevant research on *dialogistic positioning*, the previous work has been concerned with engagement dialogicity, heteroglossia and intertextuality. In television discourse, Tan (2010) researched on engagement involving dialogicity, heteroglossia and intertextuality. The data were collected from internet-based advertising campaign launched in October 2006 under the name Tiger: Unravel the Secret concurrently with a series of five Hollywood-type short films initially aired on Singapore television and cable channels, to commemorate Tiger Beer's 75th anniversary. The results revealed many types of dialogicity including *dialogistic contraction* and *dialogistic expansion*. Dialogistic contraction included *disclamation* such as *countering* and *proclamation*: pronouncement. In addition, *dialogistic expansion* related to *entertainment* and *attribution*.

## 2.4 Corpus Linguistics

This section deals with key issues in Corpus Linguistics, Corpus Linguistics and language analysis, Corpus Linguistics and relevant research on

Applied Linguistics, Corpus Linguistics and relevant research on evaluation in text in general, and Corpus Linguistics, and relevant research on Appraisal as mentioned below.

### 2.4.1 Key issues in *Corpus Linguistics*

In this section, it is concerned with definition, characteristics, tools, strengths, and weaknesses of *corpus Linguistics* as discussed below.

Baker, Hardie, and McEnery (2006) define Corpus Linguistics as “the compilation and analysis of corpora involving the study of language based on examples of real life language use and a methodology”.

Corpus is Latin for body (plural corpora). In linguistics a corpus is a large collection of authentic texts, either written texts or transcriptions of recorded speech that have been gathered in electronic form according to a specific set of criteria. It is used with concordancing tools which are computer programs to search for words or other linguistic entities in corpora and display them in their context (Baker, 2006; Baker et al., 2006; Bowker & Pearson, 2002; Deignan, 2005; Hunston, 2002; Kennedy, 1998; Lindquist, 2009; McEnery & Andrew, 2001; McEnery, Xiao & Tono, 2006; Meyer, 2002; Partington, 1998; Teubert & Cermakova, 2007; Tognini-Bonelli, 2001; Wirote Aroonmanakun, 2002, 2010).

A concordance is a formatted display where all occurrences of any particular word are listed together in the context. Most concordances are usually displayed in fragments rather than in complete sentences (Baker, 2006; Bowker et al., 2002; Deignan, 2005; Hunston, 2002; Kennedy, 1998; Lindquist, 2009; McEnery et al., 2001; Meyer, 2002; Partington, 1998; Teubert et al., 2007; Tognini-Bonelli, 2001; Wirote Aroonmanakun, 2010).

Corpus is classified as four types depending on the characteristics.

#### 1. Numbers of language

Corpus is categorized into three categories depending on numbers of language: monolingual corpus, bilingual corpus, and multilingual corpus (Bowker et al., 2002; Wirote Aroonmanakun, 2010). Monolingual corpus is employed in this study.

#### 2. Purposes

In this aspect, Corpus is divided into two types general corpus, and specialized corpus (Baker, 2006; Bowker et al., 2002; Wirote Aroonmanakun, 2010). This study focuses on specialized corpus, containing online newspapers related to political conflicts in Thailand.

### 3. Data comparison

Corpus is classified as two types depending on data comparison: comparable corpus and parallel corpus. The texts in a comparable originally written in language A, B, C, etc. but they are all on the same subject, all the same type of text such as instruction manuals, and technical reports. Parallel corpus consists of original source texts in one language and their translated versions in one or more other languages (Bowker et al., 2002; Wirote Aroonmanakun, 2010). This study is concerned with comparable corpus.

### 4. Communication types

In this aspect, corpus is divided into two types: written corpus and spoken corpus (Bowker et al., 2002; Wirote Aroonmanakun, 2010). In this study, it involves a written corpus.

In terms of Corpus Linguistics tools, Corpora for language learning and teaching (2006), Davies (2015), and Passapong Sripicharn (2014), cited that corpus tools involve online corpora and offline corpus analysis tools. Online corpora contain monolingual and parallel corpora. Monolingual corpora are concerned with English dialects and other languages. Concordances and searching terms are the main functions of online monolingual corpora.

Global Web-Based English (GloWbE) contains 1.9 billion words from 20 countries between 2012 to 2013. Corpus of Contemporary American English (COCA) is American corpus including 450 million words between 1990 to 2012. Corpus of Historical American English (COHA) deals with American corpus involving 400 million words between 1810 and 2009. TIME Magazine Corpus involves American corpus containing 100 million words between 1923 to 2006. Corpus of American Soap Operas is American corpus concerned with 100 million words between 2001 to 2012. British National Corpus (BYU-BNC) is British corpus including 100 million words between 1980s to 1993. Strathy Corpus deals with Canadian corpus containing 50 million words between 1970s to 2000s.

Corpus del Español is Spanish corpus involving 100 million words between 1200s to 1900s. Corpus do Português deals with Portuguese corpus including 45 million words between 1300s to 1900s. Thai National Corpus is Thai corpus involving many text types: fiction, newspaper, law, nonacademic, and academic work.

Besides, English-Thai Parallel Concordance is English-Thai parallel corpus concerned with source texts in English and translated texts in Thai containing 66,402 sentential alignments. It contains main functions such as term search, and parallel search.

In terms of offline corpus analysis tools, they contain monolingual and bilingual/multilingual software packages of concordancer. Monolingual concordancers include many software packages. AntConc by L. Anthony is compatible with the following file formats such as text, html, and xml. It includes many functions: concordances, keyness, citation of search term in its co-text, collocates, word clusters, frequency lists, and text profiling through key rod lists. ConcApp by C. Greaves focuses on main functions such as concordances, collocate search, and frequency lists. Concordance by R.J.C. Watts creates a complete concordance for each word in a corpus and supports its publication as a web concordance. It deals with other functions including individual concordances, citation of search term in its co-text, frequency lists, text profiling through key rod lists, and a range of other statistical functions. Simple Concordance Program by A. Reed includes main functions: concordances, citation of search term in context, and frequency lists. TextSTAT by M. Huening is Web spider facility for corpus creation directly from Internet sources which can reads text, html, Word and Open Office files. It contains main functions: concordances, citation of search term in context, and frequency lists. Wordsmith Tools by Mike Scott is compatible with the following file formats: html, xml, and text. It deals with many functions such as concordances, keywords, wordlist, and statistical features for identifying collocations.

ParaConc is a bilingual or multilingual concordancer that can be used in contrastive analyses, language learning, and translation studies or training. It involves many functions such as (1) alignment; (2) searching: Simple text search, Regular expression search, Tag search, and Parallel Search; (3) translations: Search

for potential translations in results window. Hot Words feature suggests possible translations and collocates.

Corpus Linguistics has both strengths, and weaknesses. Among strengths of Corpus Linguistics are data collection. Bowker et al. (2002) cite that the physical constraint imposed on printed media does not apply to electronic media such as corpora: hundreds of thousands of words of running text can be stored on a diskette and millions can fit easily on to a hard drive or optical disk. Therefore, corpora have the potential to be more extensive than printed resources. In addition, Corpus data are electronic form which means that they are easier to update than printed resources.

Besides, Corpus Linguistics is useful for language analysis. Bowker et al. (2002) explain that data can be searched much more quickly, easily, and comprehensively in electronic form than in printed form conducting a full-text search of a corpus can be done in seconds. In contrast, searching for a word or phrase in a printed text is a labour-intensive and time-consuming task.

Another strength of Corpus linguistics is frequency analysis. According to Bowker et al. (2002), Frequency information is another type of data that is much more easily obtainable when using an electronic corpus and corpus analysis tool. Knowledge about frequency allows researchers to analyse the lexical patterns associated with words in a more objective and consistent way, but such observations are difficult to make when working with printed documents since the human eye may simply not notice a pattern when its occurrences are spread over several pages or documents.

Besides, Baker (2006, 2011), Channell, (2003), and McEnery, et al. (2006) cite that Corpus Linguistics is beneficial for Critical Discourse Analysis and evaluation in text in terms of decreasing researchers' certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy, systematic observation of naturally occurring data, and the test of hypothesis due to a large collection of texts. Corpus Linguistics is useful for reducing bias because computers do not have human bias. They can quickly and accurately identify the frequent, salient or widely dispersed items in a corpus and present them to researchers. However, human researchers may choose not to examine certain features that the corpus software has brought up, so there still could be subjective selectivity at work. Baker (2011) does not think it is



possible for Corpus Linguistics to completely remove researchers' biases, but it at least helps researchers to investigate any larger-scale or salient patterns that they may not have originally considered. Besides, Baker (2006) explains that Corpus Linguistics helps researchers analyse and observe some linguistic features systematically and more easily. In addition, Baker (2011) explains about another application of Corpus Linguistics is that hypotheses tested by large amounts of data, which gives researchers much more confidence in making claims.

As suggested earlier, Corpus Linguistics plays the important roles in the present study. It provides objective evidence to support frameworks. In addition, it helps uncover positive and negative attitudes based on the analysis of collocations that are made more salient using corpus analysis tools.

In terms of weaknesses, Baker (2011) cites that one weakness is that data collection can be more time consuming and requires more planning than some other kinds of research. Spoken data is especially difficult to collect and transcribe. Another weakness is that users need to be reasonably familiar with aspects of statistics, text encoding and computer applications, which can put some people off initially.

This section involves key issues in Corpus Linguistics including definition, characteristics, tools, strengths, and weaknesses of Corpus Linguistics. In the next section, it deals with Corpus Linguistics and language analysis.

## **2.4.2 Corpus Linguistics and language analysis**

Corpus Linguistics is useful for language analysis focusing on collocations, idioms and expressions, connotation and semantic prosody, and pattern and use mentioned as follows:

### **2.4.2.1 Corpus Linguistics and Collocations**

According to Sinclair (1991), Collocation is the occurrence of two or more words within a short space of each other in a text. Concordance data help researchers observe collocation of words. For example, Passapong Sripicharn (2002) cites that a random selection of concordances of "hazardous" from the Bank of English help researchers learn that "hazardous" is typically used in the same

environment as words relating to artificial substances, environment, industry, health, and driving such as materials, waste, sites, your heart, and takeovers.

Another example from Hunston (2010) suggests that researchers can explore collocations of *the black experience* taken from Obama's speech. Experience frequently occurs in the same environment as words relating to groups of people: *American, black, human, undergraduate, customer, and British*.

Besides, Partington (1998) explains that researchers can explore collocations of "share" taken from the concordance data. For example "share" collocates with some expression of magnitude, weight, or volume, items expressing force, strength, or energy, nouns expressing strong emotion, items expressing personal quality including beauty, Noun phrases expressing the qualities of competence, or expertise, and items expressing fortune.

#### **2.4.2.2 Corpus Linguistics and idioms and expressions**

Partington (1998) cites that idioms and expressions are fully fixed collocation which allows no syntactic transformation and no internal lexical variation which have a frozen form. Collocation data help researchers explore idioms and expressions. For instance, Passapong Sripicharn (2002) explains that the results from concordance lines of the word 'nerve' taken from a spoken sub-corpus of the Bank of English suggests that the word "nerve" is often used metaphorically in expressions such as "to lose one's nerve", "to have the nerve to do something", and "nerve-racking/nerve-wracking".

#### **2.4.2.3 Corpus Linguistics and connotation and semantic prosody**

Among language features that can be observed from concordance lines are connotation and semantic prosody. Researchers can learn the semantic prosody from the concordance lines (Oster, 2010). Bednarek (2008d), Sinclair (1991), and Stewart (2010) define semantic prosody as a particular form of collocation in which a word or phrase carries a potential negative or positive meaning extended from or colored by its habitual collocates. According to Baker (2006, 2011, 2012), Baker and McEnery (2005), and Baker, McEnery, and Gabrielatos (2007), researchers can learn connotative meaning. The results from concordances demonstrate that "refugees" have negative meaning because they always occur with

numbers such as 300,000 Afghan refugees, and 3m refugees. Quantification is one way that refugees are characterized. The amount of refugees is troublesome. Some data containing the attempts to quantify refugees are referred to an underlying discourse concerning alarm over their growing numbers such as the sentence “The camp ... is currently filled far beyond capacity. Because of the upheaval in Afghanistan, which is swelling the number of refugees daily ...”.

In addition, Channell (2003) cites that Concordance lines from the Bank of English corpus help researchers analyse positive and negative connotations of the word “fat”. The results from the concordance lines suggest that “fat” has negative evaluation because fat collocates with words which are negative descriptors such as old, ass, bald, slob, crafty, and pompous. In addition, the results reveal that to be fat is undesirable. It is shown by structures which allude to “not being fat”, “end up feeling fat”, “it is wonder you don’t get fat”, and “he saw I’m no longer fat”. Besides, fatness is humorous. It is shown by the structures “best-dressed fat woman in town”.

#### **2.4.2.4 Corpus Linguistics and pattern and use**

Among language features that can be investigated from concordance data are pattern and use of words. According to Passapong Sripicharn (2002), concordance data of the word “chance” help researchers learn the phraseology of “chance” including typical verbs used with “chance” such as stand, have, and seize, modifiers that determine various degrees of possibility such as great or greater, real, good, outside, little, no, last, and only, and syntactic patterns containing to have + a chance + to + verb, or to have + a chance + of + V-ing.

According to Hunston (2010), *concordance data of the black experience* taken from Obama’s speech help researchers learn the syntactic pattern of “best” including *one of the best* + noun.

As we have seen, Corpus Linguistics has strengths for language analysis involving collocations, idioms and expressions, connotation and semantic prosody, and pattern and use. For these benefits, Corpus Linguistics is employed in this study in order to explore media attitudes towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban.

This section is concerned with the applications of Corpus Linguistics for language analysis: collocation, connotation and semantic prosody, idioms and expressions, and pattern and use. The next section deals with the studies on Corpus Linguistics in the area of Applied Linguistics.

### **2.4.3 *Corpus Linguistics* and relevant research on Applied Linguistics**

The previous studies have focused on Corpus Linguistics and relevant research on Applied Linguistics in many areas such as lexicography or lexicology, language teaching, translation, and stylistics and literature mentioned as follows:

In terms of lexicography or lexicology, they are concerned with technical implications of multilingual corpus lexicography (Clear, 1996), the corpus revolution in lexicography (Hanks, 2012), the use of New bilingual Corpus for Ireland for creation of a new English-to-Irish dictionary (Kilgarriff, Rundell, & Ui Dhonnchadha, 2006), and the implication of Children's Corpus in lexicography (Wild, Kilgarriff, & Tugwell, 2013).

In addition, the previous research has involved Corpus Linguistics and language teaching including reading in English and L2 writing. It has focused on academic reading in English such as a comparison of the effects of the concordance-based and the conventional teaching methods on engineering students' English vocabulary learning (Pisamai Supatranont, 2005). Additionally, it has related to teaching ESL and EFL writing such as effect of using corpora and online reference tools on foreign language writing (Koo, 2006), Corpus-Based study on teacher feedback TO STUDENT writing (Merckle, (n.d.)), concordance-based materials and learner self-correction in EFL writing (Passapong Sripicharn, 1998), the use of classroom concordancing by Thai learners of English for Evaluating Data-Driven Learning (Passapong Sripicharn, 2002), the use of a corpus of student writing to develop items for a proficiency test in grammar and English usage (Sharpling, 2010), ESL student attitudes toward corpus use in L2 writing (Yoon & Hirvela, 2004), and the influence of corpus technology on L2 academic writing (Yoon, 2008).

Based on translation studies, the previous work has been concerned with the use of Corpus Linguistics for translation research in many areas including

translation resource, and translation teaching and translation studies. It has related to the use of monolingual corpora as the resources for translating in many languages such as the use of specialized monolingual corpora as tools for translating French into English (Bowker, 1998), the use of Specialized English Corpus for Translation from English into Thai (Prima Mallikamas, 2001; Prima Mallikamas & Wirote Aroonmanakun, 2006), and the use of Thai legal corpus as a tool for translating English legal documents to Thai (Youththachai Vitheekol, 2003). In addition, it has involved translation teaching (Bernardini, 1997, cited by Aroonmanakun, 2010).

Besides, the previous research has dealt with the use of parallel corpora for translation studies such as translation equivalence between English and Spanish (Hernández, 1996), translation style and ideology from two English translations of Chinese text (Li, Zhang, & Liu, 2011), and Word alignment in English-Chinese parallel corpora (Piao, 2002). Additionally, the previous studies have been concerned with the structure of language such as translation in passive voice of literary work from English into Thai (Amnat Siriwonkasem, 2006; Preena Manomaivibool, 2004), translation in passive voice of literary work from Thai into English (Donlaphorn Rujirawong, 2006; Thikhayu Detnaraphan & Prima Mallikamas, 2008), translation of adjective-noun collocations from English into Thai (Sunee Thanalertkul, 2009), transfer of expressive meaning found in fiction in the translation of English intensifier in to Thai (Tongtip Poonlarp, 2009), and Thai serial verb constructions with directional verbs found in non-fiction in terms of their syntactic and semantic aspects in comparison with their English translations (Wanlee Sutthichatchawanwong, 2006).

Many examples focus on Corpus Linguistics and stylistics and literature including keywords and frequent phrases of Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice* (Fischer-Starcke, 2009), corpus stylistic analysis of The subconscious in James Joyce's 'Eveline' (O'Halloran, 2007), corpus stylistic analysis of Mr. And Mrs. Bennet in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice* (Raksangob Wijitsopon, 2000), corpus stylistic perspective on an irony in *Pride and Prejudice* (Raksangob Wijitsopon, 2007a), corpus stylistic analysis of fictional dialogue in Jane Austen's *Emma* (Raksangob Wijitsopon, 2007b), and the use of Corpus Analysis of textual patterns

indicating character information of Mr. Dick from *David Copperfield* by Charles Dickens (Stockwell & Mahlberg, 2015).

This section is concerned with Corpus Linguistics and relevant research on Applied Linguistics such as lexicography or lexicology, language teaching, translation, and stylistics and literature. The next section involves the research on Corpus Linguistics and relevant research on evaluation in text in general.

#### **2.4.4 *Corpus Linguistics* and relevant research on evaluation in text in general**

The previous work has focused on frequency comparison of evaluative patterns. Comrad and Biber (2003) study on adverbial marking of stance concerned with lexical, phrasal and clausal levels. In terms of corpus compilation, it included three collections of texts from the Longman Spoken and Written English Corpus: conversation, academic writing, and news reportage. Corpus was used for identifying adverbials with a variety of grammatical forms: mainly adverbs such as probably, prepositional phrase such as in most cases, and subordinate clauses such as I think. These adverbials expressed meanings associated with the speaker or writer's attitude, or stance, towards what he or she was saying. The results revealed that adverbials of stance were more frequent in conversation than in academic prose or news reporting. Adverbials indicating epistemic stance or speaker comment on the status of the information were more frequent than any of the others, in all three registers. Conversation stance was most frequently indicated by an adverb, followed by clauses, followed by prepositional phrases.

In addition, Vartiainen (2016) researches on syntactic evaluative pattern comparison in Present-day English. The data were drawn from the *British National Corpus (BNC)* and the *Corpus of Contemporary American English*. *BNC* was a 100-million-word multi-genre corpus of British English, which included both spoken (10 million words) and written data (90 million words). *COCA* was a monitor corpus, which included 450 million words of text from 1990 to 2012. The corpus provided a balanced selection of data from five genres (spoken language, fiction, popular magazines, newspapers, and academic journals).

The evidence from the results indicated a tendency for subjective nouns and subjectively premodified NPs to be typically used with the indefinite article *a(n)* instead of definite determiners (*the, this, that* and possessive determiners). Besides, demonstrative determiners *this* and *that* were relatively frequently used with subjective NPs, but they were very rare with objective NPs. Nevertheless, the frequency with subjective NPs was much lower than the frequency of the indefinite article. In addition, corpus data suggested that the more intense the subjective evaluation expressed in the NP was, the more likely it was that the NP was used as a subject/object complement in discourse. In other words, the structures in which subjective evaluations were expressed became more restricted with increased subjectivity.

Another example is found in frequency comparison of evaluative patterns between two languages. Blanco (2016) reports on contrastive study of negative evaluative adjectives in English and Spanish opinion discourse. The data were compiled from online newspapers in British English, and *The Times*, *The Daily Telegraph* and *The Spanish Guardian*, and online newspapers in Spanish: *El País*, *ABC* and *El Mundo*. These online newspapers contained various columns: opinion columns, comment articles, and editorials (leading articles). Wordlist and concordance of *Wordsmith Tools* were employed to analyse data.

Based on the analysis, the majority of negative evaluation adjectives in English and Spanish occurred as head modifiers in noun phrases. In addition, nominal modification also accounts for 76.5% of the total occurrence of negative evaluative adjectives in Spanish. As in English, there was a wide gap between attributive and predicative occurrences. Besides, Attributive roles were more frequent in Spanish whereas predicative roles presented a larger number of instances in English.

The previous studies have been concerned with the meaning of media evaluation of people in connection with refugees, African migrants, Muslim, and a politician, evaluation of political conflicts, and evaluation of political countries. Many studies have been concerned with media attitudes towards refugees (Baker & McEnery, 2005; Baker, McEnery & Gabrielatos, 2007; Baker, Gabrielatos, Khosravini, Krcyżanowski, Mcenery & Wodak, 2008; Gabrielatos & Baker, 2008).

The data were compiled from nineteen UK newspapers, including six daily tabloids (Sun, Daily Star, People, Daily Mirror, Daily Express, Daily Mail) and their Sunday editions (Sunday Express, Mail on Sunday, Sunday Mirror, Sunday Star), five daily broadsheets (Business, Guardian, Herald, Independent, Telegraph), two Sunday broadsheets (Observer, Independent on Sunday), and two regional newspapers (Evening Standard, Liverpool Echo). Data were obtained for most of the newspapers from January 1996 through October 2005. The data were stored in separate files containing articles spanning one calendar month from each newspaper. The corpus comprised 140 million words, consisting of 175,139 articles. In terms of corpus tools, keyword list, and concordance were employed to analyse data.

The investigation concerned with the combination between Corpus Linguistics and Critical Discourse Analysis suggested that the media had negative attitudes towards refugees. Refugees were negative represented Shown by The consistent collocates and frequencies of specific terms. For example asylum seekers, immigrants, and migrants were denoted that they were a financial burden because they received state benefits expressed by “benefits”, “claiming”, and “receive”, or a financial threat because they competed for jobs with existing citizens expressed by “jobs”, and “working”. In addition refugees and asylum were represented as RASIM returning expressed by “back”, “refused”, “return”, “sent”, asylum seekers and immigrants were represented as illegal groups shown by “illegal”, “caught”, “detained”, and “smuggled”.

Based on evaluation of African migrants, Crymble (2010) explains about representation of identities and ideologies of African migrants and migrant communities. The data were collected from South African print media: City Press, Mail & Guardian and Sunday Times *between 2006 to 2010*. Collocations were employed to examine the ways in which African migrants and migrant communities, were depicted by selected South African print media. The results based on Corpus Linguistics and Critical Discourse Analysis suggested that there were multiple ways in which migrants and the process of migration into South Africa was represented. They were termed immigrant, refugee, and foreigner. Refugee had more sympathetic reporting, foreigner and immigrant had more negative expressive value because they collocated with terms that shed a predominantly negative view on migrants and



migration processes. In all three newspapers, the use of different metaphors to describe migration related to mainly negative perceptions which depicted migrants as violent criminals who took scarce resources that they did not have rights to. In terms of ideologies, the results revealed that migration was an unwelcome and ominous process from the perspective of local South African citizens. In addition, they included ideology of patriarchy, and ideology of nationalism of local South African citizens.

Another example focuses on media evaluation of Muslim (Baker, 2012; Baker, Gabrielatos & McEnery, 2013a, 2013b). The data included approximately 143 million words (200,000 articles which involved relevant search terms such as Muslim and Islam) taken from the British national press between 1998 and 2009. The newspapers were The Star, The Mirror, The Sun, The Daily Mail, The Daily Express, The Daily Telegraph, The Times, The Independent, The Guardian, The Business, and The People. Keyword list and concordance were used to analyse data.

Based on the combination between Corpus Linguistics and Critical Discourse Analysis, The results uncovered that the media had negative attitudes towards Muslim represented as the cause of conflict expressed by “extremist”, “fanatic”, “terrorist”, and “fundamentalist”.

In terms of media evaluation of a politician, Lanchukorn Sriwimon and Pattamawan Jimarkon (2014) propose representation of identities of Yingluck Shinawatra who was the first female Prime Minister in Thai press. The data were from *Bangkok Post* which is English online newspaper publish in Thailand. The sample data were divided into three main phases: the campaigning, post-election and position-serving period. The results based on Critical discourse Analysis and Corpus Linguistics suggested that in each phase Shinawatra was mainly represented or referenced through nomination followed by categorization. During the campaigning phase, Shinawatra was frequently represented by functionalization (referring to her roles) and relational identification (referring to her in personal relationship or kinship terms). The relational identification was less frequent during the post-election phase and least frequent during the position-serving period. Amongst the three phases, the functionalization references occurred most frequently in the position-serving period.

As mentioned earlier, previous work focuses on media attitudes towards Shinawatra (Lanchukorn Sriwimon et al. 2014), but little attention has been paid to the similarities and differences of media attitudes towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. Consequently, this study has been focused on the exploration of the attitudes of the media towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban expressed by linguistic features such as collocation and connotation, and concerned with the connection among appraising items, appraised, and appraiser, employing data from online newspaper corpus.

Many previous studies have been done with media evaluation of political conflicts. Chen (2013) explains about news coverage of the 2011 Libyan civil war. The data were from *China Daily* and *The New York Times*. Corpus tools including wordlist, and collocations were employed to comparatively analyzing the news coverage of the 2011 Libyan civil war in two media and to compare the attitudes towards the 2011 Libyan civil war between two media. The results revealed that the two corpora shared a lot of commonalities in word frequency, but differences still existed in several high ranking lemmas. Words such as “Qaddafi” and “war” ranked similarly in the two corpora’s lexical frequency lists; however, the frequencies of the lemma “rebel/rebels” were much higher in *The New York Times* corpus than in *China Daily* corpus, which indicated that the image of the rebel received more attention in the reports by *New York Times* than in those by *China Daily*. Although the word “Qaddafi” achieved similar frequencies in the two corpora, a follow-up collocation analysis showed that the images of “Qaddafi” contrasted with each other in the two corpora. In *The New York Times* corpus, the words and phrases collocating with “Qaddafi” were mainly negative descriptions and highlighted the pressure on Qaddafi whereas many neutral and even positive descriptions of Qaddafi appeared in *China Daily* corpus.

Besides, Kandil (2009) studies on media evaluation of Israeli-Palestinian political conflicts. The data were selected from *CNN*, *Al-Jazeera Arabic*, and *BBC*. Corpus linguistic tools including keyword, and collocation analysis, were employed for analysing both positive and negative evaluation of the Israeli-Palestinian conflict in American, Arab, and British media. The results based on Corpus Linguistics and Critical Discourse Analysis suggested that the Israeli-

Palestinian conflict received the most attention and space on *Al-Jazeera* and the least attention and space on *CNN*. The comparison of frequency information revealed that the terrorism theme received the greatest emphasis on *CNN* and the least emphasis on *Al-Jazeera*. In addition, terrorism was usually used by sources cited in the news to refer to acts of violence by some Palestinian groups, but rarely to refer to Israeli acts of violence. *Al-Jazeera* usually resisted the use of the terrorism label in this way, but *CNN* seemed to endorse this kind of use, and *BBC* was generally more cautious about this usage. Besides, the frequency data showed that the occupation concept which was referred to occupied territories was highly emphasized by *Al-Jazeera* corpus, downplayed by *CNN*, and received more attention on *BBC* than *CNN*. Concordance analysis of settlements showed that the word occurs in three themes: the Israeli disengagement plan, the expansions of West Bank settlements, and the Israeli-Palestinian peace process. It was also used to refer to locations where events took place.

Another example of media evaluation of political countries has been mentioned by Bang (2009) in connection with evaluation of foreign countries in the two us newspapers. The data included foreign news reports between the years 1999-2003 from *the New York Times* and *the Washington Post*. Corpus Linguistics containing keywords and collocations was employed to examine both positive and negative evaluation of foreign countries in the two us newspapers. The investigation based on the combination between Corpus Linguistics and Critical Discourse Analysis suggested that Arab leaders were shown more as vocally demanding and reactionary, while European leaders were expressed more as debaters and decision-makers. In addition, the results from collocation patterns uncovered that North Korea was represented as the most collectivised followed by China, while Japan was shown as the most individualised. Meanwhile, collocating with the grammatical words, North Korea occurred most frequently as a collectivised beneficiary followed by China, while South Korea and Japan occurred most frequently as geographical location.

As noted above, the combination between evaluation and Corpus Linguistics has been found in many areas: frequency comparison of evaluative patterns (Blanco, 2016; Comrad et al., 2003; Vartiainen, 2016), and the meaning of evaluation (Baker, 2012; Baker et al., 2005, 2007, 2008, 2013a, 2013b; Bang, 2009;

Chen, 2013; Crymble, 2010; Gabrielatos et al., 2008; Kandil, 2009; Lanchukorn Sriwimon et al., 2014). The data in the previous work has compiled from online newspaper (Baker, 2012; Baker et al., 2005, 2007, 2008, 2013a, 2013b; Bang, 2009; Blanco, 2016; Chen, 2013; Crymble, 2010; Gabrielatos et al., 2008; Kandil, 2009; Lanchukorn Sriwimon et al., 2014).

Like the previous work (Baker, 2012; Baker et al., 2005, 2007, 2008, 2013a, 2013b; Gabrielatos et al., 2008), keyword list, and concordance are employed for media evaluation analysis. Besides, this research is similar to the previous work (Baker, 2012; Baker et al., 2005, 2007, 2008, 2013a, 2013b; Gabrielatos et al., 2008) in terms of large-size corpus compilation and the use of relative frequency and correlation stats for media evaluation comparison within and across different corpora

However, little attention on the relation between appraiser and appraised, and appraisal classification has been paid by the previous studies. For this reason, Appraisal theory concerned with the relation between appraiser and appraised, and appraisal classification focusing on positive and negative attitudes is employed in this study to analyse the comparison of evaluation between Yingluck Shinawatra, and Suthep Thaugsuban, and between two media.

#### **2.4.5 Corpus Linguistics and relevant research on Appraisal**

After investigating the previous studies, Corpus Linguistics has dealt with Appraisal in many areas such as the frequency comparison of appraisal types including *affect*, *judgement*, and *appreciation*, and the meaning of appraisal types.

In terms of frequency comparison of appraisal types: Cabrejas-Penuelas and Diez-Prados (2014) propose language of evaluation especially concerned with attitudinal positioning in pre- electoral debates. The data were 19,849 words, which is the extension of the most recent pre-electoral debate held in Spain between the candidates of the two main political parties. The data were copied and pasted in text format to be uploaded into a freeware program called UAM Corpus Tool to annotate the texts, make searches in the corpus, and run descriptive and inferential statistics. The results showed that *Appreciation* was the most frequently

used by both politicians, and *Affect* was the least frequently used by both political candidates. *Judgement* was used within the other two. Political debates were used to assess things, processes and human behaviour and less to express emotions, so *appreciation* and *judgement* were more frequently used than *affect*. In addition, both political candidates used different Attitude devices to build different public images. Rajoy negatively evaluated human behavior. Rubalcaba did not judge his party's responsibility in Spain's current situation, but used a positive attitude. Although, political candidates used different evaluative devices, these devices were used in order to win electoral votes by deprecating the opposing party and, minimizing their opponents' chances of winning the elections.

Another example focuses on frequency comparison of graduation within the scope of Attitude between two languages. Carretero and Taboada (2014) mention evaluative language in English and Spanish consumer-generated reviews on books and movies. The data were contained a total of 1,600 texts concerned with reviews of books, movies and other consumer products. The English reviews were extracted from the web page Epinions.com in 2004 and in 2008. The Spanish data took place in 2008 from two web sites: Ciao.es and Dooyoo.es. The review data were 64 reviews, 32 for each language.

The evidences of analysis showed similarities in the two languages: spans of *Appreciation* were more often graduated than those of *Affect* and *Judgement*. Reinforce the evaluation (sharpeners of Focus and emphasizeers of Intensification and Quantification) were more common than those that weaken the evaluation (softeners of Focus and downtoners of Intensification and Quantification). This high frequency of strengtheners (evaluate) suggested that reviewers wanted to express their evaluations clearly and that they were not especially concerned about face-saving. Besides, the Spanish positive book reviews had a high number of quantifiers. On the other hand, the positive book reviews in English displayed fewer quantifiers than the other categories.

Focusing on online magazine, Aloy and Taboadab (2017) propose evaluation of the 2014 US midterm elections. The data consisted of 80 articles published online in the *CosmoVotes* section of the *Cosmopolitan* website during 2014 and the comments associated with each article. These articles were classified into six different topics: election, female vote, endorsement, labor, abortion, and

CosmoVotes. The election articles contained *Cosmopolitan's* ideas and opinions on the current situation during the campaign from candidates' speeches or details on the electoral campaign. UAM Corpus Tool was used for calculating number of words and sentences found in the corpus.

Based on the analysis, the most important Attitude type found in articles was *Appreciation*, but the second important Attitude type was *judgement*. In contrast, *Judgement* was the most important in the comments. In other words, articles were more or less split between expressing *Appreciation* (towards candidates, ideas or even beauty tips), and judging other people's behavior. Editors seemed to express *Cosmopolitan* ideas about politics through appreciative feelings, and making *judgements* instead of presenting affective linguistic expressivity. On the other hand, comments were primarily judgmental, and quite often of other commenters. There was also a higher proportion of *Affect* in comments, reflecting their personal informal style. In general, there was linguistic force in both articles, and comments, although its presence was higher in comments. In addition, the results based on the relation between upscale and downscale linguistic intensification, and positive and negative polarity seemed to reveal a higher negative intensification in the discourse of *CosmoVotes*.

Besides, the studies on meaning of appraisal types are found in news and textbooks. Coffin and O'Halloran (2010) report on the analysis of how dynamic reader positioning was built up by employing Appraisal and Corpus Linguistics. The data collection was a news story about signing of a new European Union (EU) constitution published in *The Sun* (May 27, 2003). Cluster list, and concordance lines from the concordancer were used to analyse connotative meaning from lexico-grammatical patterns. The results from Appraisal analysis showed many tokens of positive and negative *judgement*. In terms of many tokens of positive *judgement*, they contained 2 tokens of direct positive *judgement* of Britain, 1 token of indirect positive *judgement* of Britain, and 1 token of direct positive judgement of Mr. H.-A. In terms of many tokens of negative *judgement*, they included 3 tokens of indirect negative *judgement* of Tony Blair, 1 token of direct negative *judgement* of EU/Brussels/those behind the constitution, 15 tokens of indirect negative *judgement* of EU/Brussels/those behind the constitution, 1 token of indirect negative *judgement* of Germany, 1 token of direct negative *judgement* of EU partners, and 1 token of indirect negative *judgement* of EU partners. In addition, the results uncovered that the

texts positioned the readers. Perceiving direct and indirect positive *judgement* of Britain, and Mr. H.-A made the readers be positively positioned. However, perceiving direct and indirect negative *judgement* of Tony Blair, EU/Brussels/those behind the constitution, Germany, and partners made the readers be negatively positioned.

Another example is mentioned by Lawson (2014) explaining how British migration to France is represented within the UK media. Data contained two main corpora. The first corpus was compiled from 69 articles published in English language news between 2004 and 2011 containing over 410,000 words. They focused on the context of British nationals who were living in France. These articles included some news features but many had been published in sections such as Property and Cash, or were regular diary features by British writers living in France. The second reference corpus, The British National Corpus (BNC), was obtained in order to have access to normative patterns of language use for comparison. Corpus tools included keyword list from WordSmith software employed to analyse high frequency of keyword related to migration within the media corpus when compared to general corpus, and concordance employed to analyse patterns of language use.

The results from the analysis revealed common keywords and patterns of language use that carried negative evaluation with respect to the British, their settlement patterns and behavior such as “It's English suburbia gone badly wrong”.

Adopted from Appraisal theory, the evidence based on the analysis demonstrated both positive and negative evaluation. Positive evaluation was expressed by positive *affect* such as inclination “happy”, and “enjoy”; positive *judgement* including *capacity*: “successful”, and “pioneering nature”; and positive *appreciation* containing *valuation*: “better life”. In addition, negative evaluation was found in negative *affect* involving disinclination: “do not appreciate”, and “don't want”, *dissatisfaction*: “don't like”; negative *judgement* such as *incapacity*: “ill-informed”, and “will not be successful”.

In textbooks, Xiang (2016) explains about evaluation in US and Japanese history textbooks. The corpus-based data contained four US history textbooks: *An Illustrated History of USA*, *An Outline of American History*, *The Complete Book of World History*, and *An Outline of US History*. In addition, they

included three Japanese history textbooks: *The High School World History of Sanseido*, *The Elaborated World History*, and *The New History Textbook*. The results of data analysis focusing on Appraisal theory and Corpus Linguistics indicated different evaluation orientations for the images of the United States and Japan. The US history textbook characterized the United States as a state of military power in the Pacific War while censuring expressed by judgement *terms* relating to the competence of the US troops. While Japan was represented as the cruelty country shown indirectly by using “attack”. The Japanese history textbook highlighted Japan’s morality expressed by *judgement* terms concerned with bravery of Japanese troops, and honesty of Japan. However, they condemned the United States for its immorality expressing by *judgement* terms involving the unfairness of the United States.

As discussed earlier, the combination between Corpus Linguistics, and Appraisal theory is employed in many areas such as the frequency comparison of appraisal types including *affect*, *judgement*, and *appreciation* (Aloy et al., 2017; Cabrejas-Penuelas et al., 2014; Caro et al., 2014), and the meaning of appraisal types (Coffin et al., 2010; Lawson, 2014; Xiang, 2016). Besides, the data collection in the previous work has focused on various text types: book (Xiang, 2016), and newspaper (Coffin, 2010; Lawson, 2014). The corpus tools in the previous studies were keyword list, word cluster and concordance (Coffin et al., 2010; Lawson, 2014). In this work, wordlist, keyword list, and concordance are employed for key participant selection and media evaluation analysis as mentioned in depth in chapter three.

Like previous research (Lawson, 2014) including large-size corpus, this study fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers’ certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy.

Among similarities are proportion or distribution comparison. The use of relative frequency is found in the previous studies and this work. In terms of differences, correlation stats are employed in this work in order to compare media evaluation across different corpora.

Dialogistic positioning in the previous work has been done on frequency comparison of *attributions*. Jullian (2011) mentions the comparison of *attributions* in various pieces of online news reporting on the announcement of the



Nobel Peace Prize award to the Chinese dissident Liu Xiaobo between Chinese and Western newspapers. The data contained two main corpora: corpus from Chinese newspapers including *English.Eastday.com*, People's Daily online, and China Daily, and corpus from Western newspapers such as *BBC*, *CNN*, and The Daily Telegraph. The different pieces of news were coded and numbered to indicate their source and order of apparition. The results showed that the Western corpus revealed a larger variety of external voices, but the Chinese corpus showed higher proportion of quoted material from a single source representing the voice of the government in the face of the award. In terms of the evaluation contents made by the external voices, the Chinese corpus revealed that each quotation focused on negative evaluations of Mr Liu and/or his deeds of the Nobel Peace Prize award, of the Nobel committee and of the Western world. Differently, the forms of evaluations in Western news agencies expressed the same realities positively. However, they also added voices expressing negative evaluations and concerns about China's policies and/or their reaction to the award. In contrast, the Chinese corpus showed that news involving political matters were rarely mentioned. The Nobel foundation's official announcement of the award which was literally quoted in all Western newspapers was completely omitted in Chinese reports.

As noted earlier, the present study conforms the previous studies concerned with political conflicts in Thailand and the comparison between various news agencies (Chirawat Chana, 2011; Narumol Chantrasupawong, 2011). However, very little research has been conducted to the similarities and differences of media attitudes towards the leader of the government and the leader of the anti-government involved in the political conflicts in Thailand expressed from linguistic features. Besides, the previous studies contain limited data which may cause over generalization and researchers' intuition. Thus, this study has been done on the exploration of the attitudes of the media towards the leaders of the government and anti-government in the political conflicts in Thailand expressed from linguistic features such as collocation and connotation, and the connection among appraising items, appraiser, and appraised employing data from online newspaper corpus. Besides, this study contains fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers' certain cognitive and possibly

ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy. In addition, relative frequency, and correlation stats are used in this work in order to compare media evaluation of the opposing politicians within and across different corpora.

In addition, the present study conforms the previous work that focuses on frequency comparison of appraisal types mentioned by Birot (2008), Dongmei et al. (2013) and Wahl-Jorgensen (2012). Some of the previous work has focused on small-scale data (Birot, 2008). Differently, this study contains fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers' certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy. Focusing on proportion or distribution comparison, the use of relative frequency is found in the previous studies and this work; correlation stats are employed in this work in order to compare media evaluation across different corpora. In terms of data analysis, lexical choices, collocations, and the connection among appraising items, appraiser, and appraised are used in this study in order to suggest positive and negative attitudes related to the media evaluation of the key opposing politicians.

Focusing on the meaning of appraisal types, this work reveals both positive and negative evaluation which is similar to that described in Ben-Aaron (2005), Coffin et al. (2010), Hardy (2011), Hood (2004), Lawson (2014), and Tilakaratna et al. (2012). Positive *judgement* types in this work contain *normality*, *capacity*, *tenacity*, *veracity*, and *propriety*; the negative *judgement* types include *abnormality*, *incapacity*, *untenacity*, *inveracity*, and *impropriety*. Compared to the previous studies which appeared to base their analysis on limited findings and limited evidence, some previous work has focused on small-scale data (Coffin et al., 2010). In contrast, this work contains fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers' certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy. In addition, lexical choices, collocations, and the relation among appraising items, appraiser, and appraised are used in this study in order to suggest positive and negative attitudes related to the media evaluation of the key politicians.

Concerned with the previous studies that utilize corpora under Appraisal framework, this research conforms the previous studies mentioned by Aloy

et al. (2017), Cabrejas-Penuelas et al. (2014), Carretero et al. (2014), Coffin et al. (2010), Lawson (2014), and Xiang (2016). Some of the previous work (Coffin et al., 2010) has focused on small-scale data; this study contains fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers' certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy. Focusing on proportion or distribution comparison, the use of relative frequency is found in the previous studies and this work; correlation stats are employed in this work in order to compare media evaluation across different corpora. In terms of corpus tools, this work uses more tools than described in the previous work including wordlist, keyword list and concordance for key politician selection and data analysis.

Although previous work focuses on media attitudes towards Shinawatra (Lanchukorn Sriwimon et al. 2014; Nednipa Chaay, 2013), little attention has been paid to the similarities and differences of media attitudes towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. In addition, it contains limited data which may cause over generalization and researchers' subjectivity (Nednipa Chaay, 2013). Thus, this study has been focused on the exploration of the attitudes of the media towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban expressed by linguistic features such as collocation and connotation, and concerned with the connection among appraising items, appraised, and appraiser, employing data from online newspaper corpus. Besides, this study contains fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers' bias, and linguistic intuitions. In addition, relative frequency, and correlation stats are used in this work in order to compare media evaluation of the opposing politicians within and across different corpora.

This chapter focuses on media discourse, evaluation in text in general, Appraisal theory, and Corpus Linguistics. The next chapter is concerned with research methodology.

## **CHAPTER 3**

### **RESEARCH METHODOLOGY**

In this chapter, preliminary study, and Research methodology of the main study are described.

#### **3.1 Preliminary Study**

This section includes data and methodology, results, and adaptations and changes resulting from the preliminary study mentioned as follows:

##### **3.1.1 Data and Methodology**

In this preliminary study, the data were compiled from online political news focusing on political conflicts in Thailand between Shinawatra's government and the anti-government members between 31 October 2013 and 31 December 2013 which was the beginning of the conflicts. In terms of the news agencies, they included Thai news agencies: *Bangkok Post*, and *The Nation*, and foreign news agencies: *BBC*, and *CNN*.

The preliminary study contained many theoretical approaches including Systemic Functional Linguistics employed to study media representation of Shinawatra and Thaugsuban, Appraisal theory employed to analyse media evaluation of Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. In addition, relative frequency of percentage was used for analyzing.

##### **3.1.2 Results**

Concerned with Systemic Functional linguistics, Shinawatra as an actor focusing on political activities got more attention in CNN. Shinawatra as an actor focusing on Shinawatra's travel, positive emotion, negative emotion, and Shinawatra as a beneficiary focusing on political activity got more attention in Bangkok Post. Shinawatra as a goal got more attention in The Nation, and in BBC. In addition, Thaugsuban as an actor focusing on political activities got more attention in BBC and in CNN. Thaugsuban as an actor focusing on travel, Thaugsuban as a goal, and Thaugsuban as

a beneficiary focusing on political activities got more attention in Bangkok Post. Thaugsuban as an actor focusing on positive emotion got more attention in The Nation.

Focusing on Appraisal *theory*, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban got more negative attitudes than positive attitudes in Bangkok Post and The Nation.

In terms of Critical Discourse Analysis, The results partly rejected the hypothesis that Western media tended to portray Shinawatra more positively than Thai media And partly confirmed the hypothesis that media with similar positions reporting on the same subjects in the same news contexts should report the incidents in more or less the same way and had similar attitudes towards news subjects.

### **3.1.3 Adaptations and changes resulting from the preliminary study**

The main study differed from the Preliminary study. Firstly, the data were collected from two domestic news sources, Bangkok Post and the Nation. Western media: BBC and CNN were ignored. Secondly, it was concerned with one theoretical approach: Appraisal framework in relation to media evaluation of Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. Systemic Functional Linguistics connection with media representation of Shinawatra and Thaugsuban and Critical Discourse Analysis focusing on confirming and rejecting the hypotheses were ignored. Thirdly, it focused more on statistical frequency analysis of judgement including the use of relative frequency per thousand words, and the use of correlation stats. Finally, it was concerned more with the use of Corpus Linguistics in order to identify keywords in each news corpus and find out how the keywords suggest the attitudes towards two opposing politicians, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. (See table 3.1)

Table 3.1 Differences between the preliminary study and the main study

Preliminary study	Main study	Remarks (differences)
<p><b>• Title</b> A CORPUS-INFORMED CRITICAL STUDY OF MEDIA REPRESENTATION AND EVALUATION OF KEY PARTICIPANTS IN POLITICAL CONFLICTS IN THAILAND IN THAI AND FOREIGN NEWSPAPER REPORTS</p>	<p>A CORPUS-INFORMED STUDY OF MEDIA ATTITUDES USING THE APPRAISAL FRAMEWORK: AN ANALYSIS OF NEWSPAPER REPORTS ON TWO OPPOSING POLITICIANS DURING THE 2013 - 2014 POLITICAL UNREST IN THAILAND</p>	<p>In the main study, the word “key participants” was changed to “opposing politicians” and the word “foreign” is omitted.</p>
<p><b>• Purposes of the study</b></p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. To compare media representation of Yingluck Shinawatra who’s the leader of the government and Suthep Thaugsuban who’s the leader of the anti-government between Thai and foreign media and between different news agencies in Thai and foreign media respectively.</li> <li>2. To compare media evaluation of Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban between Thai and foreign media and between different news agencies in Thai and foreign media.</li> <li>3. To explore how to use the corpus-based findings on the similarities and differences in media representation and evaluation of the two key participants in order to confirm or reject hypotheses that             <ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>a. the media are influenced by the political ideology under which they operate,</li> <li>b. non-partisan media that belong to the same scope level and news contexts would not have a sharp contrast in representation and evaluation of news subjects.</li> </ol> </li> </ol>	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. To examine the frequencies of <i>judgement types</i> under the Appraisal framework, that are imposed on the two opposing politicians, Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban in each of the two domestic news sources, Bangkok Post and the Nation and across the two corpora.</li> <li>2. To identify typical collocations of the appraising items in each <i>judgement type</i> with an attempt to uncover positive and negative attitudes of the two sources of media on the two politicians under investigation.</li> <li>3. To extract keywords in each news corpus and find out how the keywords, when analyzed in collocation with words denoting the two political figures, suggest the media attitudes towards two politicians.</li> </ol>	<p>In the main study, it was concerned with media evaluation but ignored media representation focusing on Systemic Functional Linguistics and how to confirm and to reject hypotheses focusing on Critical Discourse Analysis. It involved only Thai media: Bangkok Post and The Nation.</p>

Table 3.1 Differences between the preliminary study and the main study (Cont.)

Preliminary study	Main study	Remarks (differences)
<p><b>• Questions of the study</b></p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. What are similarities and differences of media representation of Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban between Thai and foreign media and between different news agencies in Thai and foreign media?</li> <li>2. What are similarities and differences of media evaluation of Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban between Thai and foreign media and between different news agencies in Thai and foreign media?</li> <li>3. To what extent do the corpus-based findings on the similarities and differences in media representation and evaluation of the two key participants help us confirm or reject hypotheses that               <ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>a. the media are influenced by the political ideology under which they operate,</li> <li>b. non-partisan media that belong to the same scope level and news contexts would not have a sharp contrast in representation and evaluation of news subjects?</li> </ol> </li> </ol>	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. What are the similarities or differences in terms of frequency of concordance <i>lines</i> that illustrate judgment types of the two leaders on the opposite ends of the political conflict, Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban in each of the two domestic news sources, Bangkok Post and the Nation and across the two corpora?</li> <li>2. What are the key appraising items identified in each <i>judgement</i> type? What are the typical collocations of those key <i>appraising items</i>? How do the <i>appraising items</i> and their collocations express positive and negative attitudes of the two sources of media on the two politicians under investigation?</li> <li>3. What are the keywords found in each news corpus and how do the keywords, when analyzed in <i>collocation</i> with words denoting Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban, suggest the attitudes of the media towards the two political figures?</li> </ol>	<p>In the main study, it was concerned with media evaluation focusing on Systemic Functional Linguistics but ignored media representation and how to confirm and to reject hypotheses focusing on Critical Discourse Analysis. It involved only Thai media.</p>
<p><b>• Research framework</b></p> <p>It was concerned with Systemic Functional Linguistics, Appraisal, and Critical Discourse Analysis.</p>	<p>It involved Appraisal.</p>	<p>In the main study, it did not focus on Systemic Functional Linguistics and Critical Discourse Analysis.</p>
<p><b>• Data compilation</b></p> <p>The data were collected from Bangkok Post, The Nation, BBC, and CNN.</p>	<p>The data were collected from Bangkok Post and The Nation.</p>	<p>In the main study, it was not concerned with foreign media: BBC and CNN.</p>

Table 3.1 Differences between the preliminary study and the main study (Cont.)

Preliminary study	Main study	Remarks (differences)
<p><b>• Data analysis</b> It involved the use of relative frequency of percentage for examining the proportion or distribution of <i>judgement</i> types.</p>	<p>It was concerned with the use of relative frequency per thousand words for examining the proportion or distribution of <i>judgement</i> types, and the use of correlation stats for studying the differences between frequencies of <i>judgement</i> types across news corpora.</p>	<p>In the main study, it focused more on statistical frequency analysis of <i>judgement</i> types.</p>
<p><b>• The use of Corpus Linguistics</b> Keyness tool was only used for key participant selection.</p>	<p>Keyness tool was used for key participant selection and data analysis. In terms of data analysis, it contains many steps: identify keywords in each news corpus, Generate concordance <i>lines</i> for the keywords extracted from using Keyness tool in collocation with Yingluck and Suthep, and study contexts of the concordance lines to examine media attitudes.</p>	<p>In the main study, it focused more on corpus tools.</p>

### 3.2 Research methodology of the main study

This section is concerned with research design, corpus compilation, corpus analysis software used for this study, key participant selection, data analysis, and data validation discussed as follows:

#### 3.2.1 Research Design

In this study, the mixed method based on both quantitative and qualitative methods was employed. The quantitative method was concerned with media evaluation of two opposing politicians employing attitudinal positioning focusing on *judgement* under Appraisal framework, and the appraising items of each *judgement* type assigned to two opposing politicians were counted and statistically compared within and across different media sources by using relative frequency per thousand words and correlation stats. (log-likelihood)



The qualitative method played a key role in terms of explaining and interpreting the quantitative results. To be precise, collocations of key appraising items obtained from the quantitative analysis were analyzed using various corpus analysis tools such as *concordance lines* and the results of the qualitative analysis was used to suggest positive and negative attitudes related to the media evaluation of the key politicians under investigation.

### **3.2.2 Corpus compilation**

Corpus Compilation contains many steps including general criteria for specialized corpus build-up, descriptions of corpus sources, data filtering, and organization of corpus data discussed below.

#### **3.2.2.1 General criteria for specialized corpus build-up**

As mentioned in Chapter two, a language corpus has strengths in terms of investigating semantic prosody, decreasing researchers' certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chancy, systematic observation of naturally occurring data, and the test of hypothesis. Due to these strengths, corpus was employed in this study.

Bowker and Pearson (2002) explain about the criteria required to design a useful specialized corpus focusing on particular issues such as size, number of texts, medium, subject, text type, and language.

The size of corpus contains from a few thousand to a few hundred thousand words have proved to be useful. Initial goal of corpus size contains 25,000 words, but corpus will be open and can be expanded. In addition, a second criterion is concerned with full text or extract. Full texts are generally preferable because important information can be found anywhere in a text. Besides, how to compile specialized corpus focuses on number of texts. Select a number of texts from a variety of authors, rather than one or two texts from a single author. Number of texts contains minimum of 20 texts by different authors.

In terms of the characteristic of corpus including medium, subject, and language, corpora containing written material are easier to compile and pre-process. Additionally, specialized corpus focuses on subject. Include only the texts dealing with that subject in the researchers' corpus and only texts of that type in

researchers' corpus. In terms of language, use original language material in a monolingual corpus in order to provide authentic examples of typical use. Select the texts written in English by native speakers.

The criteria required to design a useful specialized corpus cited by Bowker et al. (2002) was applied in this study. The size of the corpus and number of texts in this study were larger than those mentioned in Bowker et al (2002). The data in this study were 1542168 word tokens, and 3,921 texts written by different authors. A fairly large size of specialized corpus was compiled in order to cover sequences of political development over a certain period of time and to have adequate data for quantitative analysis. In addition, the data were the form of full text in order to see the context of political conflicts. This form had implication in terms of doing the qualitative analysis such as getting the attitudes by reading the whole article.

In terms of medium, this study contained written corpus because it was easy to compile and process. In addition, written corpus was relevant to this study which focused on online newspapers. Besides, the texts compiled in the corpus in this study were political news concerned with political conflicts in Thailand which related to the topic of this study. Additionally, the texts were written in English by non-native speakers found in Bangkok Post and The Nation in order to analyse media evaluation of two opposing politicians including Shinawatra who's government leader and Thaugsuban who's anti-government leader found in Thai media.

### **3.2.2.2 Descriptions of corpus sources**

The data in this study were in the form of online newspaper because of consumers' habit and the research methodological benefits. Globescan (2006, cited by Lanchukorn Sriwimon & Pattamawan Jimarkon, 2014), and Pew Research Center (2009, cited by Lanchukorn Sriwimon et al., 2014) explain that online news appears to reach a wider audience, and readers are keener online than in any other media. Nowadays, news consumers' habits have changed dramatically because readers tend to get their news from online news sources rather than newspapers. In terms of research methodological benefits, News websites are used as the data source for corpus compilation because they provide downloadable archives of news articles. Using data from online news sources is methodologically appropriate for this study and is more suitable for a computer-assisted analysis than the printed

sources. The data from online newspapers are easily saved and the form of text files and easily used with concordancer.

The data were compiled from the political news focusing on political conflicts in Thailand between Shinawatra's government and the anti-government members which took place between 31 October 2013 (the beginning of the conflicts or the time when Thaugsuban went to the street protest) and 22 May 2014 (the end of the conflicts or the time when Coup d'état occurred which caused end of Shinawatra's post and Thaugsuban's street protest).

In terms of the news agencies, the data were selected from English daily newspaper in Thailand including *Bangkok Post*, and *The Nation* which were two main English daily newspapers in Thailand because of wider audiences both Thai and foreigners than newspapers written in Thai. In addition, attitudes towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban found in *Bangkok Post* probably differ from the attitudes found in the *Nation* in some points.

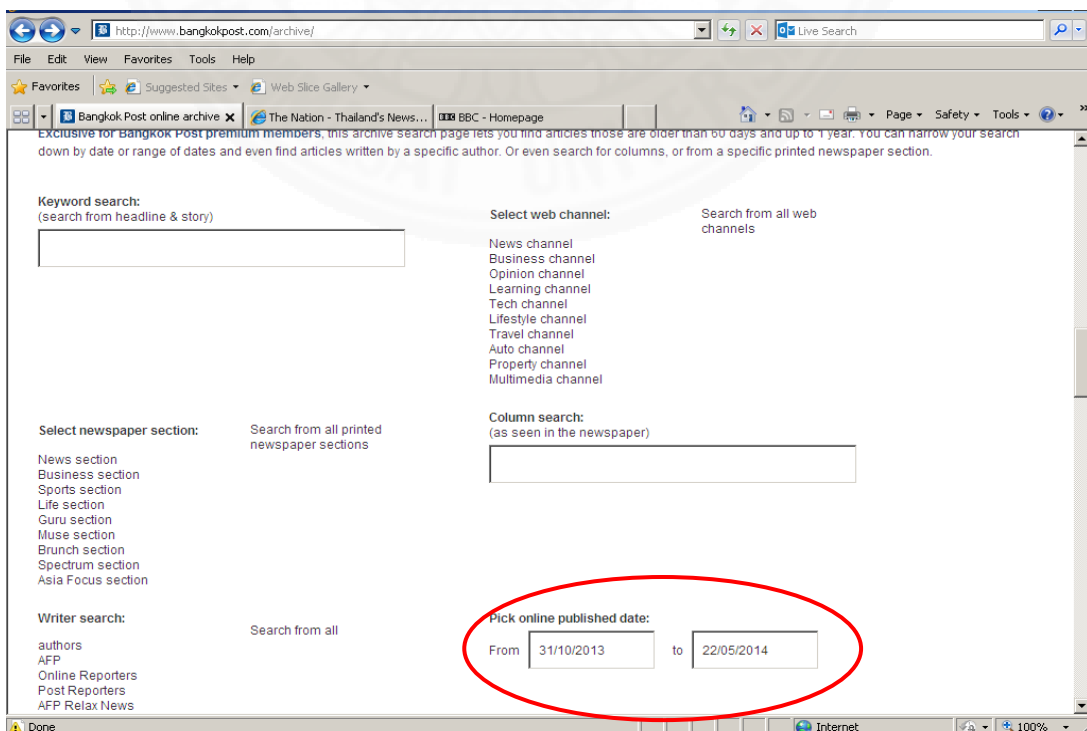
*Bangkok Post* was the English-language oldest and longest daily newspaper published in Thailand. The first issue was sold on 1 August 1946. In addition, it tended to portray as being free from media censorship by critical reporting and commenting on controversial topics such as the impact of dam construction on farmers corruption in the international rice trade, and political controversies surrounding the Thaksin family (Bangkok Post, 2015a, 2015b). *Bangkok Post* online archived news can be accessed from <http://www.bangkokpost.com/archive/>.

Besides, *The Nation* was English daily newspaper in Thailand founded in 1971. It was tentatively free from media censorship. After Prime Minister Thaksin Shinawatra was elected in 2001, companies associated with Thaksin started discontinuing advertisements in *The Nation*, in order to put pressure on the newspaper for more favorable reporting. However, *The Nation* reported on the advertising cuts and still criticized Thaksin's government (The Nation, 27 February 2008; The Nation and Bangkok Post newspapers in Thailand, 2010). *The Nation* can be accessed from <http://www.nationmultimedia.com/>.

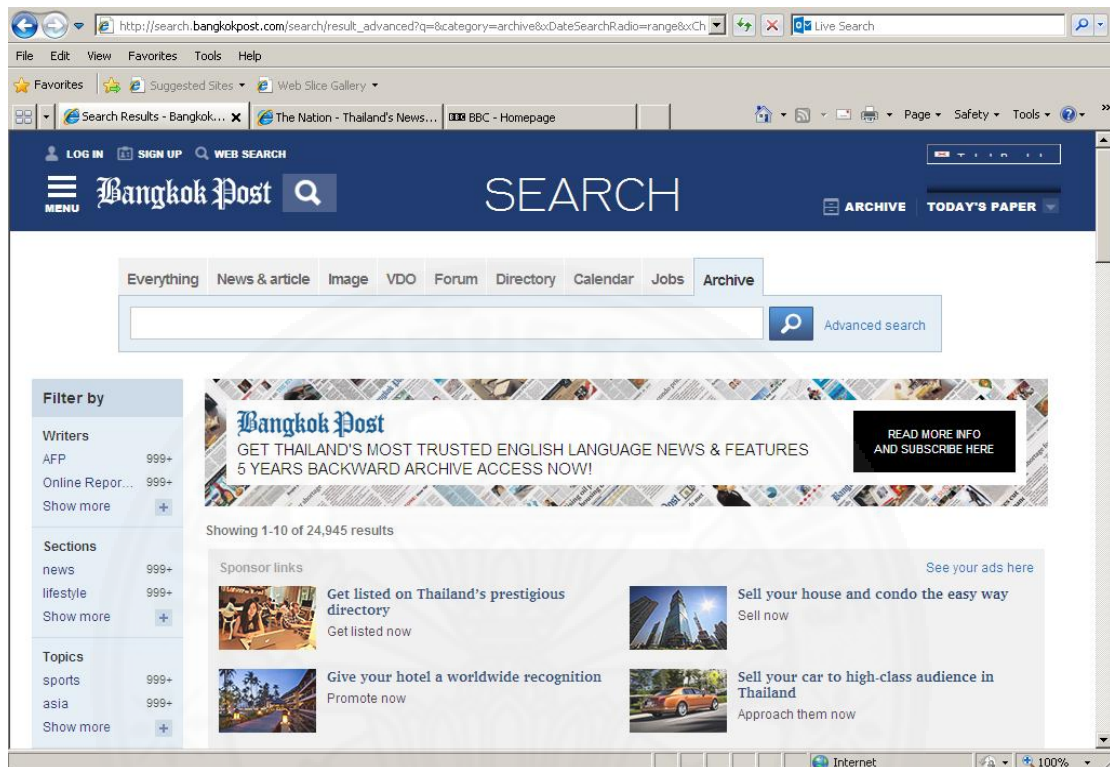
### 3.2.2.3 Data filtering

In *Bangkok Post*, data filtering contains many steps mentioned as follows:

1. Filter by online published date from 31 October 2013 to 22 May 2014 after accessing from <http://www.bangkokpost.com/archive/>.



2. Filter by news, but ignore irrelevant sections such as life style, business, opinion, travel, auto, and property.



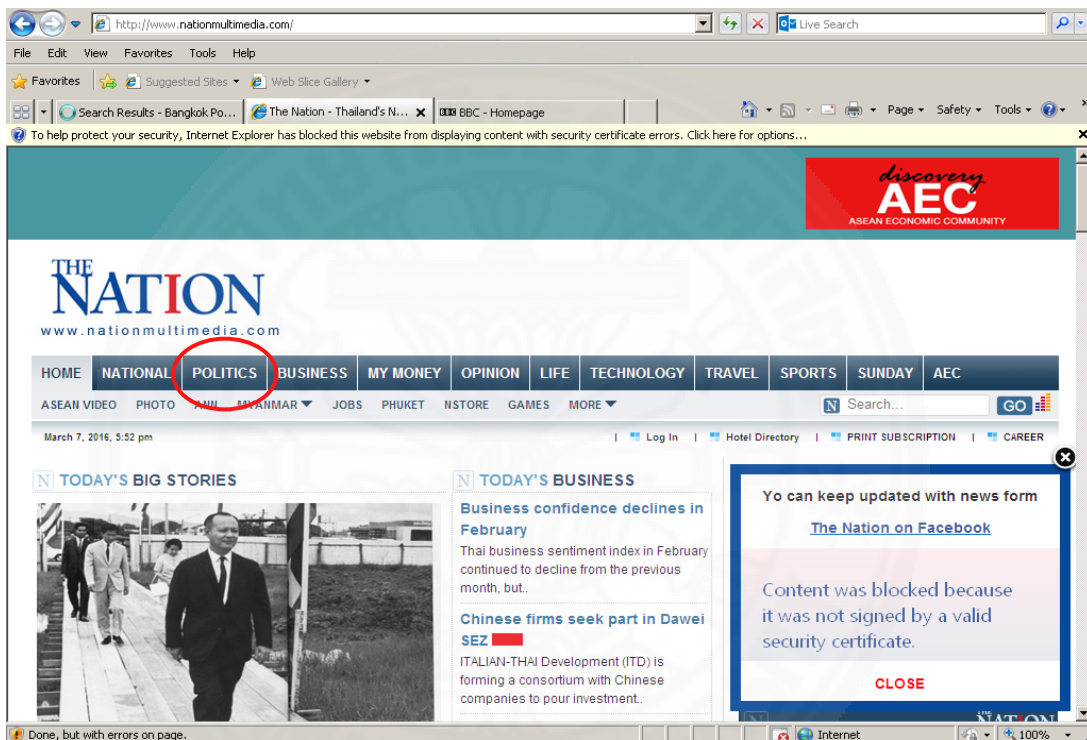
3. Filter by politics, and ignore irrelevant topics such as sports, Asia, world, music, food and drink, art, tourism, and film.

4. Filter every archived news by relevant topic of political conflicts in Thailand.

Some samples of archived news including “As US weighs sanctions, foreign reaction rolls in”, “Deadlock forces Prayuth to go for coup”, “Army ‘temporarily suspends’ charter”, “PDRC returns roads for traffic”, “Prayuth: Coup is necessary”, “FLASH: Army chief declares coup”, “Moody’s: Martial law a credit negative”, “Somchai denies sneaking away with wife, Yingluck”, and “Bid to censor web comment ‘impossible’” were selected because they were published on 22 May 2014. In addition, they were political news and focus on political conflicts in Thailand. However, some archived news such as “Blaze destroys historic shops” was ignored because of irrelevant news.

In terms of The Nation, data were filtered containing many steps discussed below.

1. After accessing from <http://www.nationmultimedia.com/>, filter by POLITICS, and ignore irrelevant sections: NATIONAL, BUSINESS MY MONEY, OPINION, LIFE, TECHNOLOGY, TRAVEL, SPORTS, SUNDAY, and AEC.



2. Filter by published date from 31 October 2013 to 22 May 2014.

3. Filter every archived news by relevant topic of political conflicts in Thailand.

Some samples of archived news: “Martial law internal matter: Malaysian PM”, “Redshirts’ rally on Aksa Road”, “Coup declared”, “Redshirts return home”, “ARMY CHIEF PRAYUTH SEIZES POWER”, “UN fears rights curbed after Thai army coup”, “Britain ‘concerned’ by Thailand coup”, “Hollande condemns Thai coup, calls for elections”, “Prayuth in charge”, and “International community concerned”, were filtered because they are published on 22 May 2014. In addition, they were relevant to the political conflicts in Thailand.

### 3.2.2.4 Organization of corpus data

Organization of corpus data concerned with how to store and categorize data includes many steps mentioned as follows:

1. Store filtered data in the form of full text by copying and paste them in the Notepad in order to save them in text files.
2. Name files relating to news agency, published date/month/year, and the order of the file such as Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-1.txt, and The Nation November 1, 2013-1.txt.
3. Categorize folders into two folders relating to news agencies including Bangkok Post, and The Nation.
4. Put files into categorized folders.

### 3.2.3 Corpus analysis software used for this study

In terms of *concordancer*, AntConc 3.2.1 which was the *monolingual concordancing tool* was required because it contained beneficial tools for specialized corpus: Word List, Keyness, and Concordance mentioned as follows:

#### 1. Word list Tool

This tool counts all the words and files in the corpus and presents them in an ordered list. It helps the researchers to quickly find which words are the most frequent in a corpus.

There are many steps for providing word lists.

1. Open the file(s) by selecting the file(s), and clicking Open button.
2. Click Word list.
3. Click Start.

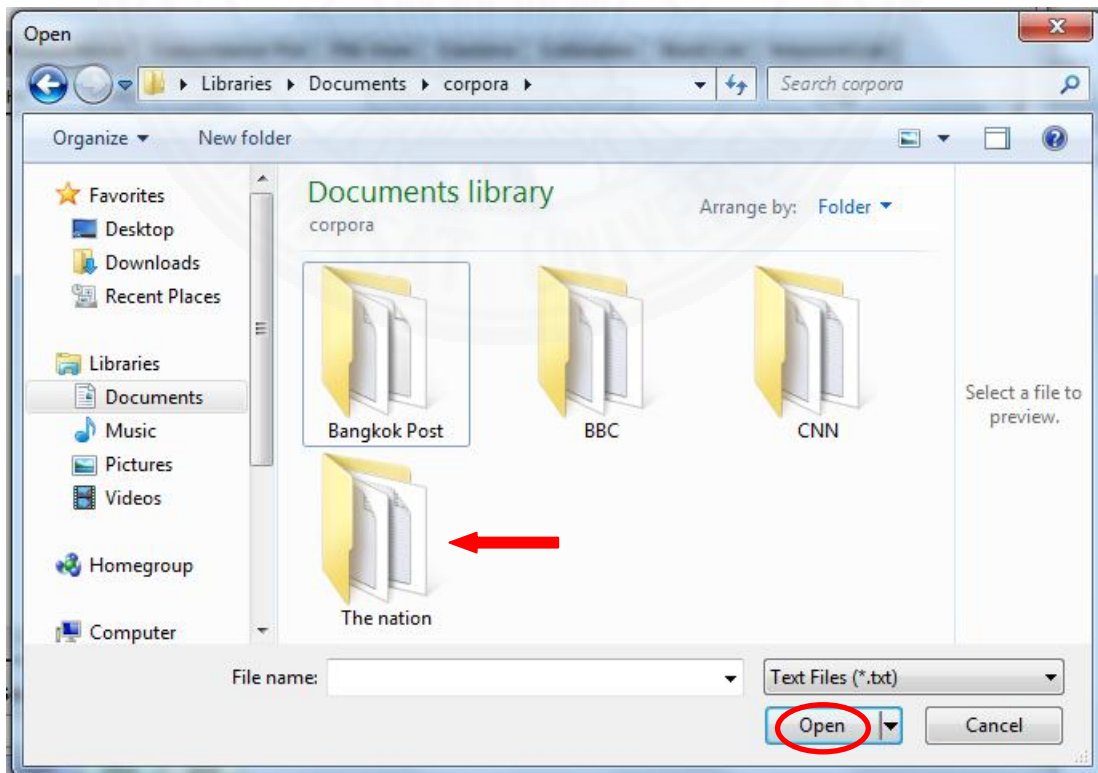
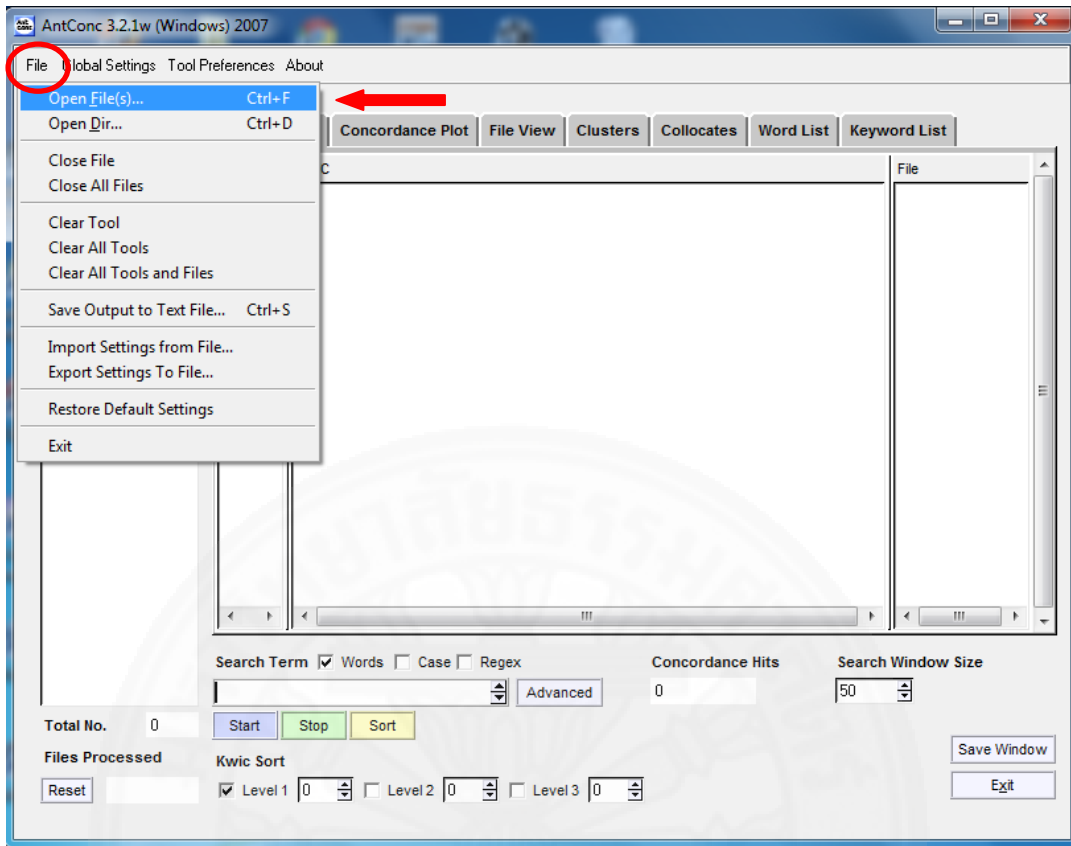






Table 3.2 Word list sample

Order	Tokens	Words
1	61686	the
2	27368	to
3	17885	of
4	16349	and
5	13265	A
6	11769	In
7	10296	said
8	9367	On
9	8210	for
10	6996	by
11	6730	he
12	6570	government
13	6519	s
14	5412	that
15	5387	mr
16	5369	at
17	5221	is
18	4975	was
19	4532	be
20	4369	as
21	4102	not
22	4079	from
23	4003	will
24	3849	with
25	3795	it
26	3722	people
27	3495	X
28	3132	would
29	3082	protesters
30	2876	Has

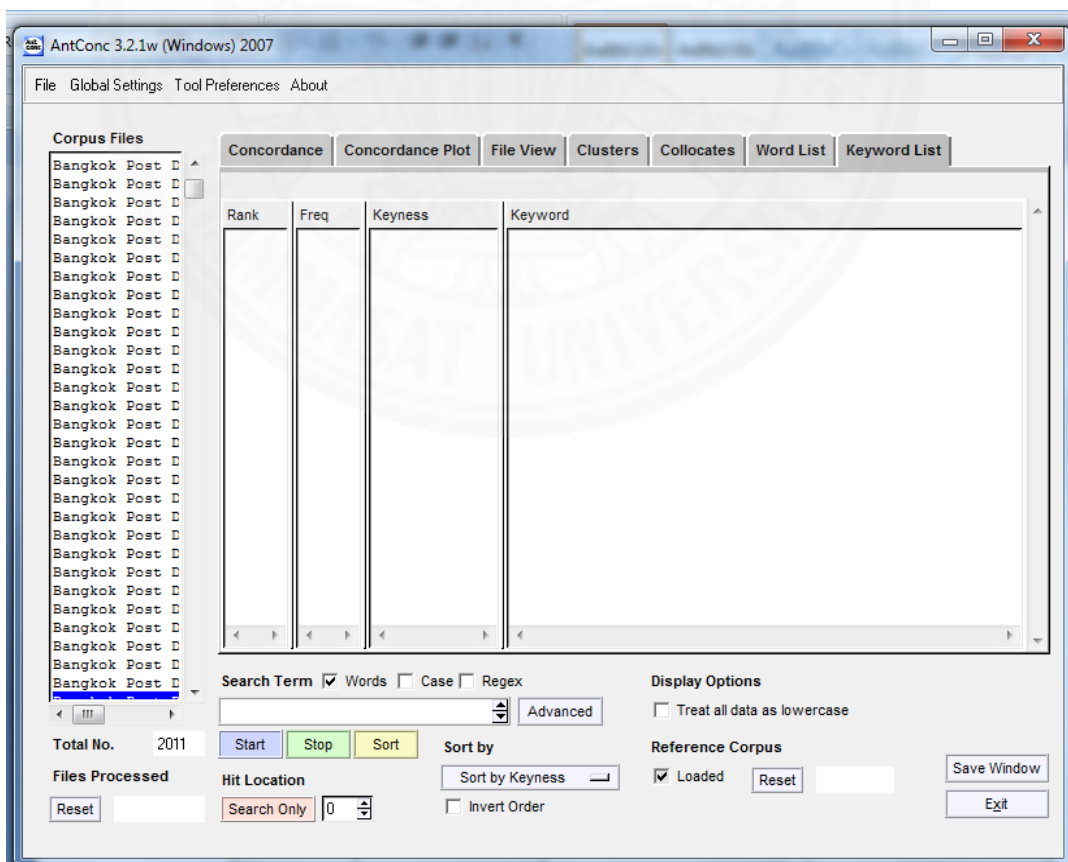
This table demonstrates sample of word list found in Bangkok Post. Words are ordered frequency from high-frequency to low frequency. The gets the highest frequency containing 61,686 tokens.

## 2. Keyness tool

This tool shows which words are unusually frequent (or infrequent) in the corpus in comparison with the words in a reference corpus. It helps the researchers identify characteristic words in the specialized corpus.

There are many steps for providing Keyness List.

1. Select a set of target files. In this study context a set of target files is concerned with political conflict in Thailand corpus.
2. Go to the Preferences menu and chose the ‘Keyword Preferences’ option.
3. Load a set of reference corpus of text files. In this study context, a set of reference file is concerned with general corpus (offline BNC corpus).
4. Click Apply in the Keyword Preferences menu and return to the main Keywords window.
5. Click Start.



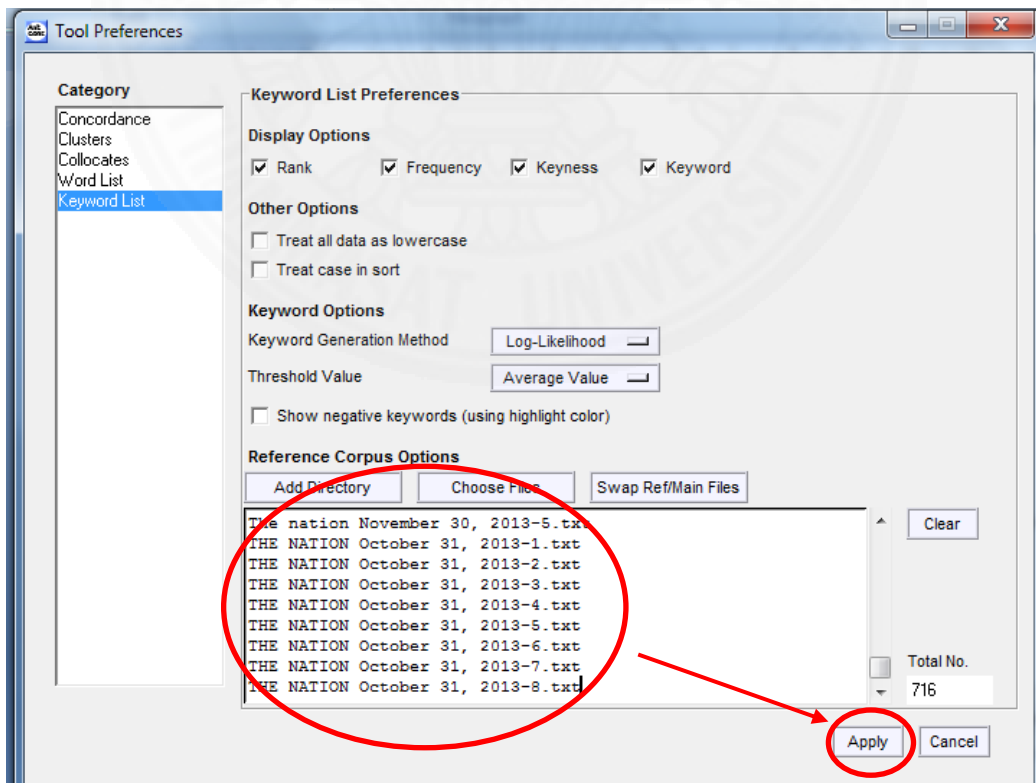
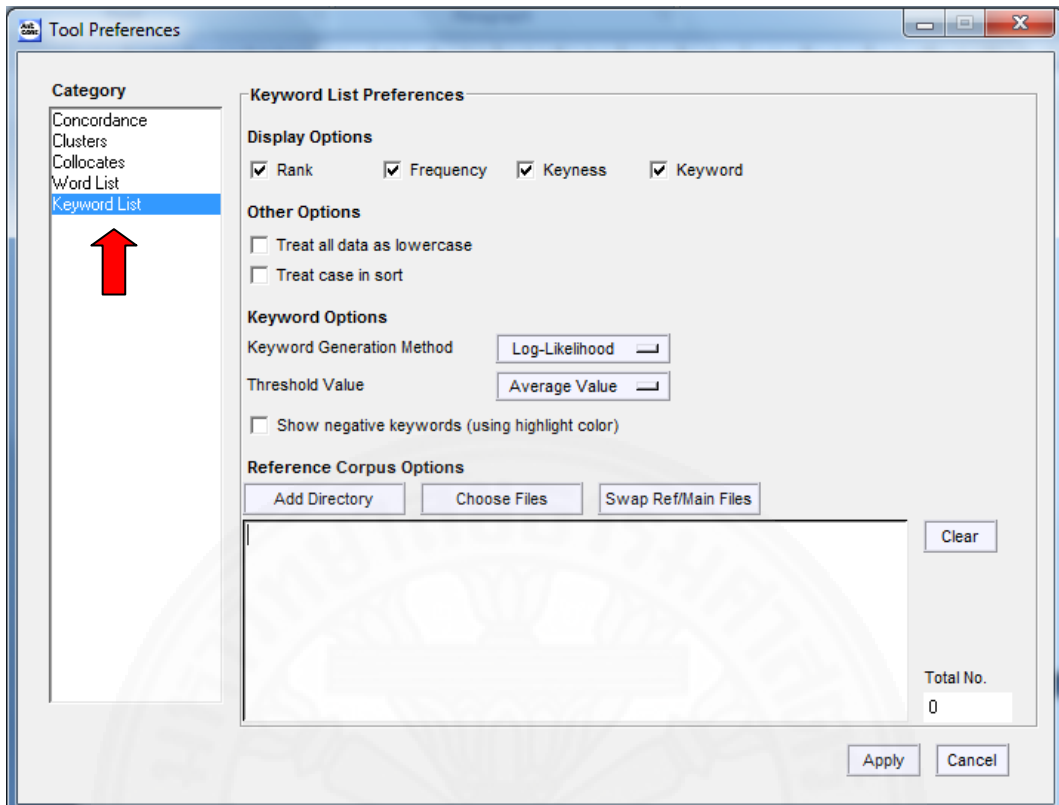




Table 3.3 Keyness list sample of the political conflicts in Thailand corpus

Order	Tokens	Keyness frequency	Words
1	19666	56503.400	said
2	12649	28670.381	government
3	6122	20233.499	Protesters
4	6482	19930.949	Election
5	4727	15832.757	Yingluck
6	4741	15683.147	Thai
7	4651	15578.200	Pdrc
8	13287	15491.568	He
9	4843	14845.430	minister
10	5306	14680.669	police
11	4224	14147.993	suthep
12	5411	13947.748	Mr
13	3592	11842.963	yesterday
14	3452	11026.765	rally
15	3460	10537.433	protest
16	4150	10446.056	anti
17	3124	10391.313	caretaker
18	3663	10344.922	prime
19	4458	10289.956	party
20	3917	10121.559	reform
21	2988	9856.610	bangkok
22	2581	8586.776	xa
23	2617	8399.293	thailand
24	2471	8276.442	shinawatra
25	3716	7895.263	court
26	2335	7820.920	pheu
27	7281	7601.471	people
28	2856	6989.002	leader
29	2132	6949.630	democrat
30	2468	6867.255	bill

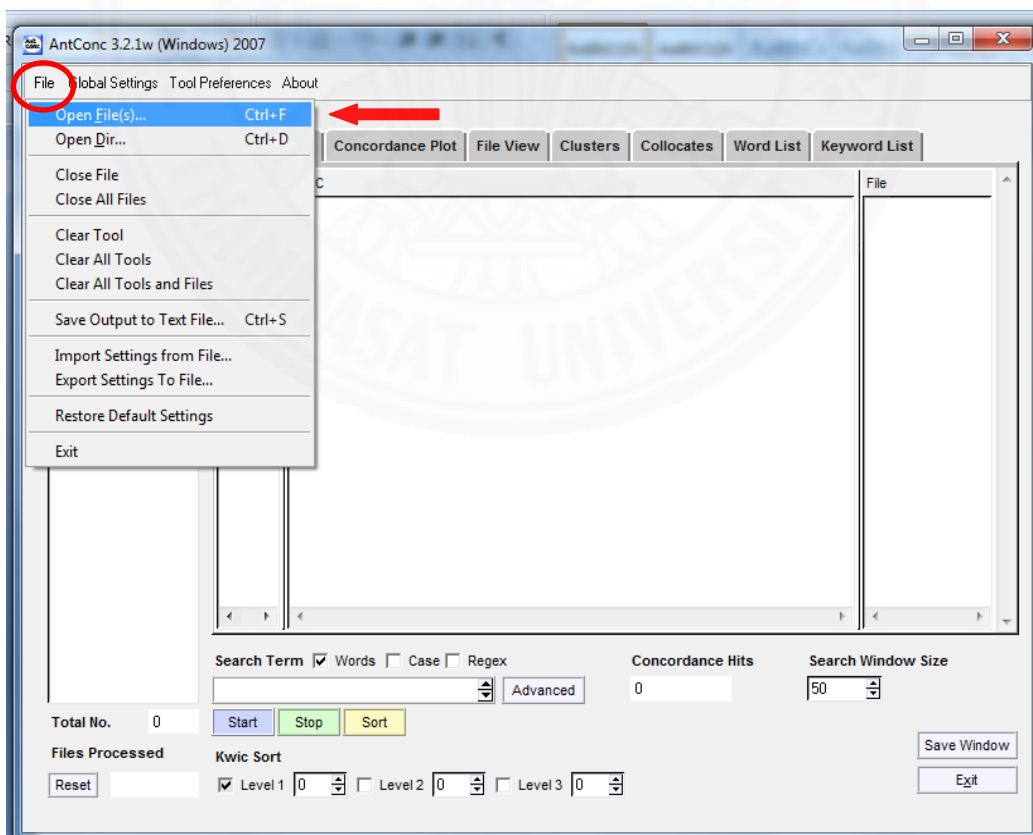
As illustrated in this table, it shows which words are unusually frequent in the political conflict in Thailand corpus in comparison with the words in a general corpus. Words are ordered frequency from high-frequency to low frequency. Said gets the highest frequency containing 19666 tokens, and 56503.400 keyness frequency.

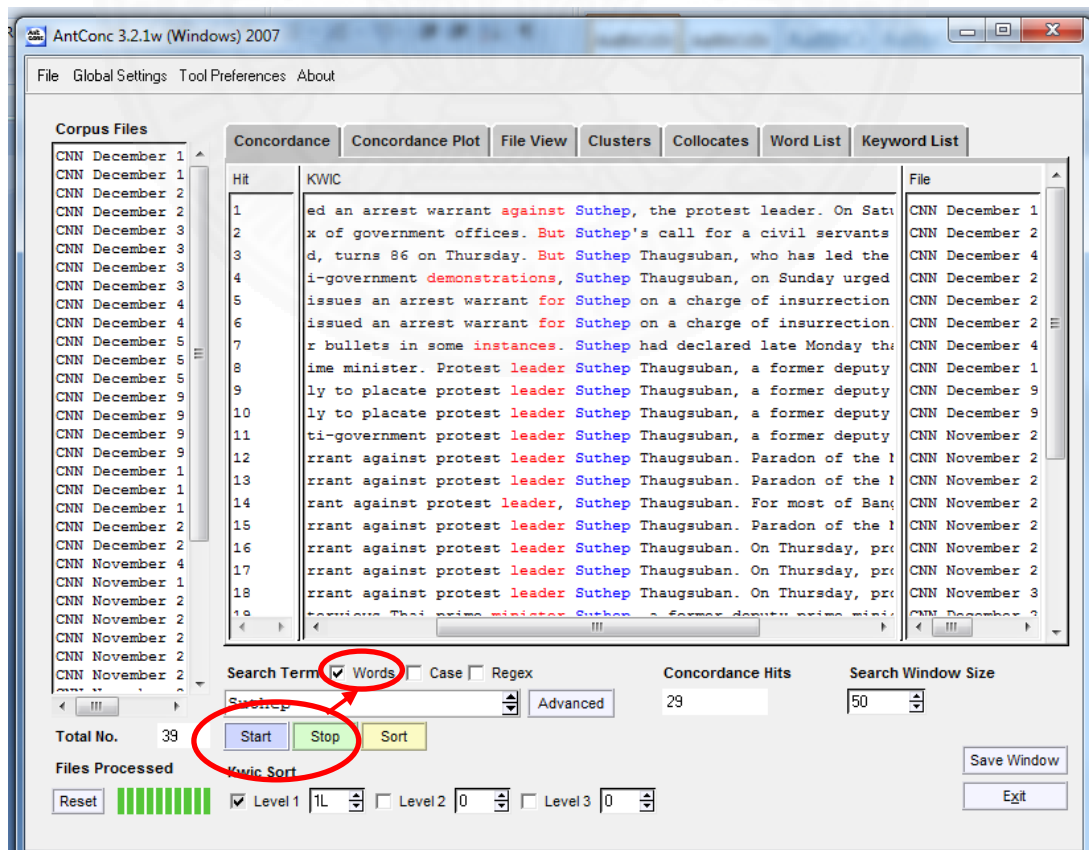
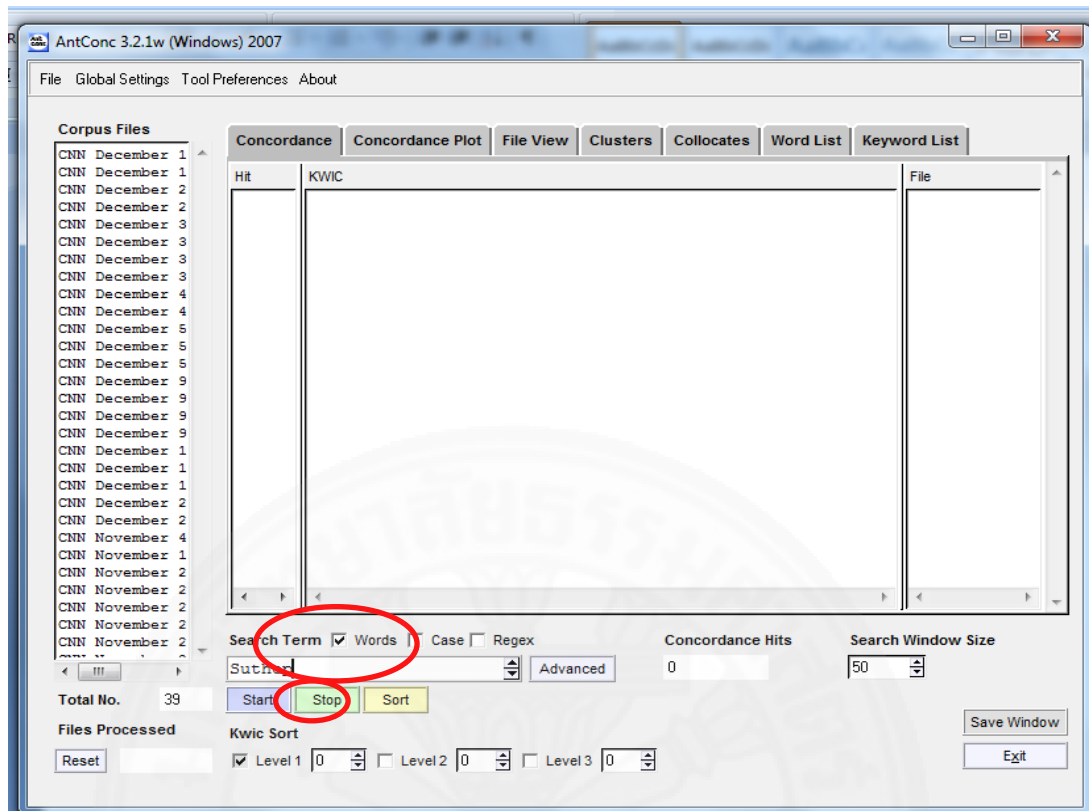
### 3. Concordance tool

This tool shows search results in a 'KWIC' (Keyword in Context) format and show words and phrases are commonly used in a corpus.

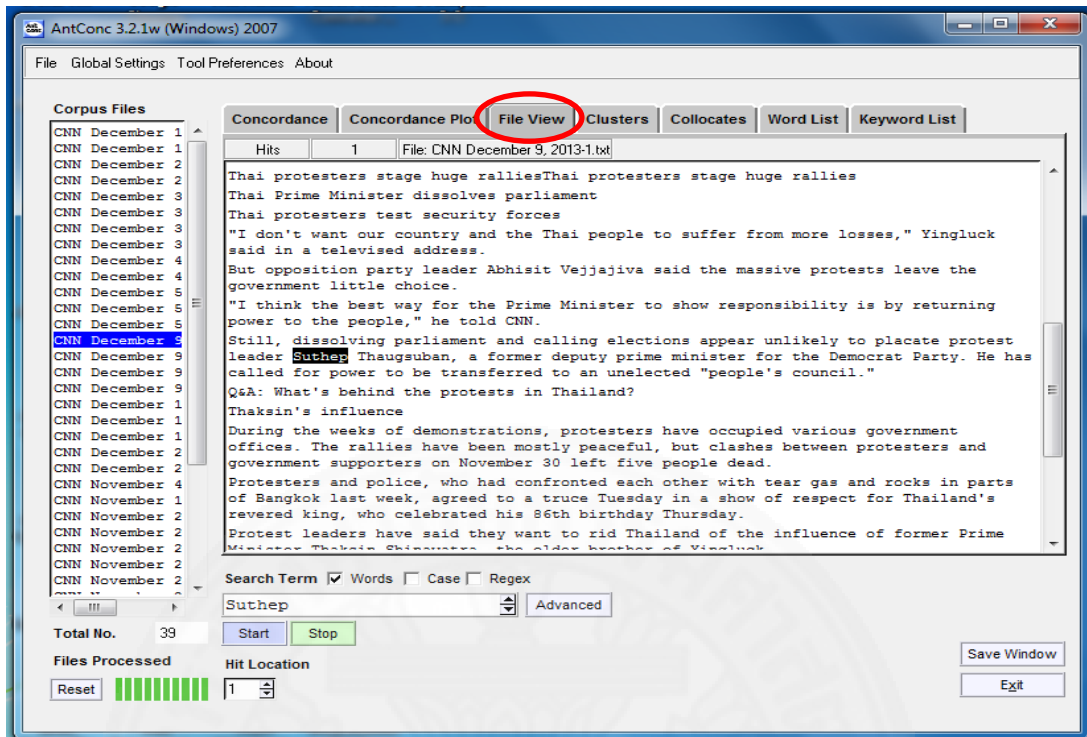
There are many steps for providing concordance lines.

1. Click Open file.
2. Enter a search term to build concordance lines in the search box.
3. Click Start to start the concordance lines results generation.
4. Use Kwic Sort options to rearrange the concordance lines at three different levels. 0 is the search word, 1L, 2L... are words to the left of the target word, 1R, 2R... are words to the right of the target word.
5. Click Sort button to start the sorting process.
6. Move the cursor over the highlighted search term in one of the concordance lines. Clicking the highlighted search term is used to view the search term that appears in the original file via the File View Tool.









(See concordance line sample)

1	<u>Suthep</u>	seeks total work stoppage By Online Reporters, ?	Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-8.txt
2	<u>Suthep</u>	to speak again tonight By Online Reporters, ? Pe	Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-9.txt
3	<u>Suthep</u>	delivers 2-day ultimatum By Post Reporters, ? An	Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-21.txt
4	<u>Suthep</u>	tells crowds ‘prepare to fight on’ By Apinya Wipa	Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-4.txt
5	be sure that this would finally turn out to be <u>a Suthep</u>	regime? What’s the guarantee the people will not	Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-16.txt
6	I could pave way for the efforts to bring <u>Abhisit-Suthep</u>	to the justice at the International Criminal Cour	Bangkok Post October 31, 2013-1.txt
7	noen Avenue. APICHART JINAKUL Mr Prompong <u>accused Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban, Democrat MP for Surat Thani and leade	Bangkok Post November 13, 2013-10.txt
8	Suppression Division police on Thursday <u>accusing Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban of rebellion offences under Section 11	Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-5.txt
9	views, said Mr Prompong. He was commenting <u>after Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban, the PDRC secretary-general and former	Bangkok Post December 13, 2013-2.txt
10	ther group on Monday morning. The move came <u>after Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban urged protesters to move to the stadiu	Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-20.txt
11	ers at the Democracy Monument blow whistles <u>after Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban, and eight other Democrat Party MPs re	Bangkok Post November 12, 2013-14.txt
12	Police complaint filed <u>against Suthep</u>	By Online Reporters, ? Five Pheu Thai MPs filed	Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-5.txt
13	: I’m prepared to die By AP , ? A few years <u>ago, Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban was a suit-and-tie wearing deputy prim	Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-13.txt
14	NBT ‘yes’ to <u>airing Suthep’s</u>	message By Online Reporters, ? The National Br	Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-13.txt
15	xamination of evidence. Tarit Pengdith, left, <u>and Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban, right. The Criminal Court has accepte	Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-9.txt
16	l on Monday morning. Abhisit Vejjajiva, left, <u>and Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban (Photo by Thiti Wannamontha) Mr Abhisi	Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-21.txt
17	Democrat Party core members Abhisit Vejjajiva <u>and Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban, who have led the anti-amnesty bill ra	Bangkok Post November 10, 2013-4.txt
18	rly the Democrats including Abhisit Vejjajiva <u>and Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban, should now consider how to preserve p	Bangkok Post November 12, 2013-15.txt
19	oi in Nakhon Pathom’s Kamphaeng Saen district <u>and Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban talk on the stage at the government co	Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-17.txt
20	protesters in 2010. Abhisit Vejjajiva, left, <u>and Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban (Photo by Pornprom Sarttarbhaya) They	Bangkok Post October 31, 2013-10.txt
21	ott the polls. The Democrat MPs that resigned <u>are Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban, from Surat Thani, Thaworn Senneam fro	Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-5.txt
22	<u>Suthep</u>	gives PM ultimatum before military leaders By Onl	Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-30.txt
23	members who will not stand again for election <u>are Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban, Thani Thaugsuban, Chane Thaugsuban, S	Bangkok Post December 18, 2013-5.txt
24	e said. The Democrat MPs that have resigned <u>are Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban from Surat Thani, Thaworn Senneam from	Bangkok Post November 12, 2013-2.txt
25	e in a protest against the amnesty bill. They <u>are Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban of Surat Thani, Thaworn Senneam of Son	Bangkok Post November 12, 2013-7.txt
26	Chalerm: <u>Arrest Suthep</u>	within 48 hrs By Online Reporters, ? Labour Mini	Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-2.txt
27	Criminal Court approved a warrant for his <u>arrest. Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban, centre, is surrounded by his aides an	Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-2.txt
28	and financial stability By Post Reporters, ? <u>As Suthep’s</u>	revolutionaries eyeballed Thaksin’s refuseniks	Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-31.txt
29	OP: Anti-government protesters cheer and dance <u>as Suthep</u>	Thaugsuban addresses a crowd outside Government H	Bangkok Post December 15, 2013-14.txt
30	C says poll sign-up will go ahead Showdown set <u>as Suthep</u>	vows to block venue By Post Reporters, ? The Ele	Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-13.txt

These concordance lines are concerned with Suthep found in Bangkok Post. Suthep is the target word. The first 30 concordance lines show that Words located to the left of Suthep are alphabetically sorted such as a (Line 5), Abhisit (line 6), accuse (line 7), accusing (line 8), after (line 9-11), against (line 12), ago (line 13), airing (line 14), and (line 15-20), are (line 21, 22-25), arrest (line 26-27), and as (line 28-30).

In addition, AntConc is beneficial because it is free online software which helps the researchers access and download easily. Besides, the size of this software is small about 4 MB which easy to run.

The functions of AntConc tools are summarized in the following table.

Table 3.4 Functions of AntCont tools

AntConc tools	Functions	Applications in this study
Word list tool	Counting all words and files in the corpus, Presenting all words and files in an order list.	Key participant selection in each news agency.
Keyness tool	Showing which words are unusually frequent (or infrequent) in the corpus in comparison with the words in a reference corpus.	Key participant selection in comparison between specialized corpus and general corpus. Identification of keywords in each news corpus to find connection between keywords and media attitudes.
Concordance tool	Showing search results in a 'KWIC' (Keyword in Context) format, Showing how words and phrases are commonly used in a corpus, Alphabetical sorting word located on the left or on the right of the target word.	Exploring collocations of each appraising item. This tool is beneficial for identifying appraising items involving the two opposing politicians.

### 3.2.4 Key participant selection

There were two criteria for selecting key participants in the political conflict for analysis. The first criterion was quantitative and corpus-driven in nature. Keyness, one of the most important functions of AntConc, was employed to key participant selection. It was employed to compare between political conflicts in Thailand corpus and general corpus I (Off line BNC corpus) in order to select specialized terms. Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban were selected because of getting high frequencies in the keyness list. The second criterion was qualitative and factual. The two participants played the important roles in the political conflicts in Thailand. Shinawatra was the government leader, and Thaugsuban was the anti-government leader.

### 3.2.5 Data analysis

Data analysis focuses on three research questions as follows:

#### 3.2.5.1 Data analysis in relation to the first research question

The first research question is concerned with similarities and differences of *judgment* types of Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in two English-language newspapers in Thailand. The data analysis involved media evaluation of Shinawatra and Thaugsuban as the appraised by employing Appraisal discussed as follows:

##### (1) *Judgement* type identification and categorization

Martin (2003) and White (2012) explain that *judgement* from Appraisal is normative assessments or evaluation matrix for human behavior typically making reference to rules or conventions of behavior.

The appraising items focusing on *judgement* are divided into five main types as discussed below.

##### 1. *Normality* and *abnormality*

*Normality* and *abnormality* involve how unusual of the appraised. *Normality* typically focuses on many positive lexical items such as lucky, fortunate, charmed, normal, natural, familiar, cool, stable, predictable, fashionable, celebrated, and unsung. In this context, the group includes words describing a politician's popularity and acceptance. *Abnormality* is typically concerned with many

negative appraising items: unlucky, hapless, star-crossed, odd, peculiar, eccentric, erratic, unpredictable, dated, retrograde, obscure, and also-ran.

## 2. *Capacity and incapacity*

*Capacity* focuses on the appraised's ability. It is found from many typical lexical items: powerful, vigorous, robust, sound, healthy, fit, adult, mature, experienced, witty, humorous, droll, insightful, clever, gifted, balanced, together, sane, sensible, expert, shrewd, literate, educated, learned, competent, accomplished, successful, and productive. In this context, words belonging to this group denote or connote a politician's and capability to achieve his or her political goal or the ability to fight off political opposition. *Incapacity* is concerned with the appraised's limitation expressed by many lexical items: mild, weak, whimpy, unsound, sick, crippled, immature, childish, helpless, grave, slow, stupid, thick, flaky, neurotic, insane, naive, inexpert, foolish, illiterate, uneducated, ignorant, incompetent, unaccomplished, unsuccessful, and unproductive. In this context, it contains words that denote or connote a politician's incapability to achieve his or her political goal or the disability to fight off political opposition.

## 3. *Tenacity and untenacity*

*Tenacity* involves the appraised's bravery, thoughtfulness, patience, flexibility, and dependability. *Tenacity* includes many typical lexical items: plucky, brave, heroic, cautious, wary, patient, careful, thorough, meticulous tireless, persevering, resolute, reliable, dependable, constant, flexible, adaptable, and accommodating. In this research context, it refers to the words in connection with a politician's bravery, thoughtfulness, patience, flexibility, and dependability. *Untenacity* involves the appraised's coward, thoughtless, impatience, and over confidence. It can be realized by many typical appraising items including timid, cowardly, gutless, rash, impatient, impetuous, hasty, capricious, reckless, weak, distracted, despondent, unreliable, undependable, inconstant, stubborn, obstinate, and willful. In this research context, words belonging to this group denote or connote a politician's cowardness, thoughtlessness, impatience, inflexibility, undependability, and overconfidence.

#### 4. *Veracity* and *inveracity*

*Veracity* is concerned with the appraised's honesty, and good manner of speaking. It is typically realized by many appraising items such as truthful, honest, credible, frank, candid, direct, discrete, and tactful. In this context, the group includes words describing a politician's truthfulness, and honesty. *Inveracity* focuses on the appraised's dishonesty, and bad manner of speaking. It is found from many typical lexical items such as dishonest, deceitful, lying, deceptive, manipulative, devious, blunt, and blabbermouth. In this context, the group includes words describing a politician's lying, and tricky actions.

#### 5. *Propriety* and *impropriety*

*Propriety* involves the appraised's good manner, and morality. It can be expressed by many typical appraising items: good, moral, ethical, law abiding, fair, sensitive, kind, caring, unassuming, modest, humble, polite, respectful, reverent, altruistic, generous, and charitable. In this context, the group includes words describing lawful, legal, democratic, peaceful or morally political or related actions or activities. *Impropriety* is concerned with immorality, and bad manner. It is typically realized by many *appraising items* including bad, immoral, evil, corrupt, unfair, unjust, insensitive, mean, cruel, vain, snobby, arrogant, rude, discourteous, irreverent, selfish, greedy, and avaricious. In this context, the group includes words describing unlawful, illegal, non-democratic, aggressive or morally-wrong political or related actions or activities.

### **(2) Appraising item identification involving the two opposing politicians**

There are many steps for identifying appraising items involving two opposing politicians mentioned as follows:

1. Go to the concordance menu, enter a search term to build concordance lines in the search box, and click Start to start the concordance lines results generation. A search term is concerned with government leader such as Yingluck, Prime Minister, and Pm, and anti-government leader shown by many terms such as Suthep and Lung Kamnan.

2. Use Kwic Sort options to rearrange the concordance lines by sorting words located to the right of the target word

3. Explore the collocations between the target words and appraising items relating to Yingluck's and Suthep's activities from each concordance line in order to preliminarily select appraising items and categorize them into types of *judgement*.

4. View the appraising items in the full text in order to see the context of the political conflicts in Thailand and to recheck appraising item selection and categorization. (See appraising items expressing Evaluation of two opposing politicians found in two media in appendix A.)

### **(3) Statistical frequency analysis of *judgement* types**

Relative frequency per thousand words was employed in order to examine the proportion or distribution of *judgement* types. Each type of *judgement* was compared by employing relative frequency per thousand words calculating from the number of word tokens of the corpus.

Correlation stats were used in order to study the differences between frequencies of *judgement* types across news corpora. Comparing frequencies across corpora was adapted from many studies (Baker, 2002, 2004a, 2004b, 2005, 2008, 2011, 2014; Baker, Gabrieltos, Khosravini, Krzyzanowski, Mcenery, & Wodak, 2008; Baker, Gabrielatos, & McEnery, 2013a, 2013b; Gabrielatos & Baker, 2008; Biber, Conrad, & Reppen, 1998; Garretson & O'Connor, 2007; McEnery et al., 2006; McEnery & Hardie, 2011; Potts & Baker, 2012; Potts, Bednarek, & Caple, 2015; Ryerson University, (n.d.); Togini-Bonelli, 2001). An online log-likelihood (LL) calculator developed by Paul Rayson accessed from <http://ucrel.lancs.ac.uk/llwizard.html> was employed to compare frequencies of one word across two corpora (or two words in one corpus).

In order to compare frequencies across corpora, type frequencies of word and corpus size in corpus 1 and corpus 2. Then press the calculate. (See Table 3.5)

Table 3.5 Sample of online log-likelihood

		Corpus 1
Corpus 2	Frequency of word	
	Corpus size	

The results of log-likelihood look like this:

Item O1 %1 O2 %2 LL

how to interpret this result:

O1 and O2 are observed frequencies or word frequencies in Corpus 1 and corpus 2. numbers

%1 and %2 are the observed frequencies in normalised (percentage) form.

The + sign indicates that the word is more frequent, on average, in Corpus 1 (a minus sign would indicate it is more frequent in Corpus 2).

The LL score is the log-likelihood, which tells whether the result can be treated as significant or not.

Any resulting Log likelihood values indicate a statistically significant difference at many levels mentioned as follows:

95th percentile; 5% level;  $p < 0.05$ ; critical value = 3.84

99th percentile; 1% level;  $p < 0.01$ ; critical value = 6.63

99.9th percentile; 0.1% level;  $p < 0.001$ ; critical value = 10.83

99.99th percentile; 0.01% level;  $p < 0.0001$ ; critical value = 15.13

Log likelihood interpretation

If the log likelihood is 3.84 or more, the probability of it happening by chance of the result - i.e. the difference between the two corpora is less than 5%. So certain of the result is 95%. This is expressed as  $p < 0.05$ .

If the log likelihood is greater than 6.63, the probability of the result - i.e. the difference between the two corpora - happening by chance is less than 1%. So certain of the result is 99% that the result actually means something. This is usually expressed as  $p < 0.01$ .

If the log likelihood is greater than 10.83, the probability of the result - i.e. the difference between the two corpora - happening by chance is less than 0.1%. So



certain of the result is 99.9th% that the result actually means something. This is usually expressed as  $p < 0.001$ .

If the log likelihood is greater than 15.13, the probability of the result - i.e. the difference between the two corpora - happening by chance is less than 0.01%. So certain of the result is 99.99th % that the result actually means something. This is usually expressed as  $p < 0.0001$ .

### **3.2.5.2 Data analysis in relation to the second research question**

It focuses on key appraising items found in each *judgement* type, collocations of key appraising items, and how appraising items and collocations express positive and negative attitudes of the two key opposing politicians, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. In addition, it is concerned with similarities and differences of positive and negative *judgement* types focusing on Shinawatra and Thaugsuban found in each media by interpreting from the results from concordance lines including the appraiser, the context of key appraising items, and connotation.

### **3.2.5.3 Data analysis in relation to the third research question**

Focusing on identification of keywords and the attitudes towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban suggested by keywords. It contains two steps mentioned as follows:

1. Identify keywords in each news corpus using the keyword tool in AntConc. The cutting point criteria for key word selection in connection with log likelihood values was about or greater than 50.00.
2. Generate concordance lines for the keywords extracted from using Keyness tool as mentioned in the first step in collocation with Yingluck and Suthep (at the span of 4). Find Keywords in collocation with Yingluck and Suthep found in Bangkok Post and The Nation (See appendix B). Then study contexts of the concordance lines to examine media attitudes. (See section 4.3.2 and 4.3.3 in chapter 4.)

## **3.2.6 Data validation**

The data validation method was adapted from Abarghooeinezha and Simin (2015), Budsaba Kanoksilapatham (2005, 2007), and Wahl-Jorgensen (2012) focusing on linguistic and Appraisal analysis. Data validation method focusing on

Inter-rater reliability has implication in terms of decreasing subjectivity. Two experts in discourse analysis served as raters for this study. Raters received explanation about the overall study and definitions of each type of *judgement* under Appraisal framework. After that, raters rated 20% of randomly selected data focusing on appraising items and *judgement* types identified by the author by indicating the level of agreement: “Agree”, “Disagree”, or “Not sure”. The validated data were classified as four main groups: appraising items focusing on Yingluck in Bangkok Post, appraising items concerned with Yingluck in The Nation, appraising items of Suthep in Bangkok Post, and appraising items focusing on Suthep in The Nation. (See validation form in appendix C, and validation results from two raters in appendix D.)

Cohen’s Kappa is computed to illustrate the level of inter-rater reliability and similarities and differences between the author’s analysis and the raters’ analysis. The formula of Cohen’s Kappa is as follows:

$$K = \frac{\text{Pr}(a) - \text{Pr}(e)}{1 - \text{Pr}(e)}$$

Pr (a) is the relative observed agreement among raters. Pr (e) is the hypothetical probability of chance agreement. The k value is interpreted using interpretations of agreement strength as follows:

Kappa	Agreement
<0.00	Less than chance agreement
0.00 - 0.20	Slight agreement
0.21 - 0.40	Fair agreement
0.41 - 0.60	Moderate agreement
0.61 - 0.80	Substantial agreement
0.81 - 0.99	Almost perfect agreement

The results of Kappa Agreement were presented in the following table.

Table 3.6 Results of Kappa agreement

Order	Rater A	Rater B	Total
1	1	1	1
2	-1	1	0
3	1	1	1
4	-1	1	0
5	1	0	0.5
6	1	1	1
7	1	1	1
8	1	1	1
9	1	1	1
10	-1	1	0
11	1	1	1
12	-1	1	0
13	1	1	1
14	1	1	1
15	1	1	1
16	-1	1	0
17	1	1	1
18	1	1	1
19	1	1	1
20	1	1	1
21	1	1	1
22	-1	1	0
23	-1	0	-0.5
24	-1	0	-0.5
25	-1	1	0
26	-1	1	0
27	1	1	1
28	-1	1	0
29	1	1	1
30	1	1	1
31	1	1	1
32	1	1	1
33	1	1	1
34	1	1	1
35	1	1	1
36	1	1	1
37	1	1	1
38	1	1	1
39	-1	1	0
40	-1	-1	-1
41	1	1	1

Remarks: 1 = agree 0 = not sure 01 = disagree

Table 3.6 Results of Kappa agreement (Cont.)

Order	Rater A	Rater B	Total
42	-1	1	0
43	-1	1	0
44	-1	0	-0.5
45	1	1	1
46	-1	1	0
47	-1	1	0
48	1	1	1
49	-1	1	1
50	-1	1	1
51	-1	1	0
52	1	1	1
53	-1	1	0
54	-1	1	0
55	-1	1	0
56	1	1	1
57	1	1	1
58	-1	1	0
59	-1	1	0
60	1	1	1
61	-1	1	0
62	1	1	1
63	-1	1	0
64	1	1	1
65	1	1	1
66	1	1	1
67	-1	1	0
68	1	1	1
69	-1	1	0
70	-1	1	0
71	-1	1	0
72	1	1	1
73	-1	1	0
74	-1	1	0
75	-1	1	0
76	1	1	1
77	1	1	1
78	-1	1	0
79	-1	1	0
80	1	1	1
Kappa agreement	0.08	0.94	0.51

Remarks: 1 = agree 0 = not sure 01 = disagree

As shown by table 3.6 focusing on the results of Kappa Agreement, the level of inter-rater reliability and similarities and differences between the author's

analysis and the raters' analysis was moderate agreement (0.51 Kappa agreement). There were two main differences between the author's work and raters' validations. Focusing on the key appraising items underlined, only key appraising items were underlined without the context of each key appraising item in the author's work, but the results from the rater A showed that both appraising items and the context were underlined. For this reason, the underline of key appraising items and the context was applied in the author's dissertation.

Another difference was concerned with the levels of agreement. In some appraising item classification, disagree was found in rater A and rater B but not sure found only in rater B. The differences of appraising item classification between the author and the raters were rechecked which were concerned with the definition of each *judgement* type mentioned by Martin et al. (2005).

To sum up, the research questions were answered using the AntConc tools and analytical methods as presented in the following table.

Table 3.7 The relations among research questions, AntConc tools, and analytical methods

Research questions	AntConc tools	Analytical methods
The first research question	Appraising item categorization, and statistical frequency of judgement types comparison,	Concordance tool
The second research question	Interpretations of results from concordance lines including the appraiser, the context of appraising items in each judgement types, and connotation.	Concordance tool
The third research question	Identification of keywords in each news corpus, Searching keywords in collocation with Yingluck and Suthep, Media attitude interpretation.	Keyness tool, and Concordance tool

This chapter involves preliminary study, and Research methodology of the main study. The next chapter is concerned with main results, and discussion.

## CHAPTER 4

### MAIN RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

The purposes of the study are to investigate similarities and differences in terms of the frequencies of *judgment* types imposed on Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban in two English-language newspapers in Thailand, to uncover positive and negative attitudes deduced from the analysis of collocations of the key appraising items, and to identify *keywords* and find out how the keywords, when examined in collocation with words denoting the two politicians, suggest the attitudes of the media towards the political leaders.

The results of the study and discussion will be presented in four main parts, the first three addressing the respective research questions outlined in Chapter 1: (a) frequency comparison of *judgement* types in each news corpus and across the corpora, (b) key appraising items of each *judgement* type and their typical collocations and implications on the media attitudes, and (c) *keywords* in each news corpus in collocation with words denoting the two politicians with some discussion about the implied media attitudes. The last section of the chapter discusses the overall results, particularly in relation to the theories and previous studies.

#### **4.1 Frequency of *judgement* types in each news corpus and across the corpora**

Concordance lines containing words denoting the two politicians were generated, and the appraising items in context identified from the concordances were categorized into types of *judgement* following the Appraisal Framework. Frequencies of *judgement* types were to be presented in relative frequency per thousand words, and correlation statistics (log-likelihood) indicated whether differences in frequencies were significant or not at the level of  $p < 0.001$ , in which the critical value was set at 10.83.

The main results to the first research question are organized in the following ways: (a) frequency of *judgement* types imposed on Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban in the whole corpus and in each sub-corpus of newspapers;

(b) frequency comparison of *judgement* types between two media; (c) Frequency of *judgement* types in each politician and each media source.

#### 4.1.1 Frequency of *judgement* types imposed on Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban in the whole corpus and in each sub-corpus of newspapers)

Table 4.1 Comparison between the frequencies of *judgement* types (divided into the positive and negative *judgement* types) imposed on the two politicians in the overall corpus (both in Bangkok Post and The Nation)

Judgement types	Yingluck Shinawatra		Suthep Thaugsuban		Log-likelihood values
	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	
Positive <i>judgement</i> types					
<i>Normality</i>	1	0.0007	5	0.0032	2.91 (Insignificant +Suthep Thaugsuban)
<i>Capacity</i>	28	0.0182	15	0.0097	3.99 (Insignificant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Tenacity</i>	26	0.0169	3	0.0020	*20.91 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Veracity</i>	4	0.0026	1	0.0007	1.93 (Insignificant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Propriety</i>	44	0.0285	8	0.0052	*27.44 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
Total of positive <i>judgement</i> types	103	0.0668	32	0.0208	*39.29 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
Negative <i>judgement</i> types					
<i>Abnormality</i>	0	0.0000	0	0.0000	0.0000 (Insignificant)
<i>Incapacity</i>	109	0.0707	21	0.0136	*65.24 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Untenacity</i>	24	0.0156	4	0.0026	*15.85 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Inveracity</i>	44	0.0285	5	0.0032	*35.63 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Impropriety</i>	339	0.220	128	0.0830	*98.88 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
Total of negative <i>judgement</i> types	516	0.3346	158	0.1025	*200.29 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
Total of all <i>judgement</i> types	619	0.4014	190	0.1232	*239.57 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)

Table 4.1 suggests that in the overall media sources there was a significant difference between the instances of *judgement* types with higher numbers on Shinawatra than on Thaugsuban (0.4014 to 0.1232 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 239.57). When observing the total frequencies of the positive labels only, there was a significant difference between the instances of *judgement* types with higher numbers on Shinawatra than on Thaugsuban (0.0668 to 0.0208 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 39.29). The negative group also displayed similar results. There was a significant difference between the instances of *judgement* types with higher numbers on Shinawatra than on Thaugsuban (0.3346 to 0.1025 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 200.29). This could be possibly interpreted that Thai media probably paid more attention on Shinawatra who was Prime Minister which was an important position by reporting Shinawatra more frequently than on Thaugsuban who was protest leader.

A further analysis of individual *judgement* labels in both positive and negative groups suggested mixed results in terms of statistical significance. In the positive group, it appeared that the Prime Minister was found to be appraised in a higher number of concordances in almost all *judgement* types except the *normality* type. But it was found that only the *tenacity* and *propriety* types obtained significant frequencies, while the other positive *judgement* types: *capacity*, *normality*, and *veracity* showed no significant differences. The possible interpretation was that the media might portray Shinawatra as brave, patient and dependable government leader under democratic system, but might portray Thaugsuban as a popular protest leader. The negative group, however, presents sharper differences with the Prime Minister being negatively appraised in significantly higher instances in almost all of the negative elements, which are *incapacity*, *untenacity*, *inveracity* and *impropriety*. No instances of abnormality were found in relation to either political figure, thus making the statistical significance irrelevant.



Table 4.2 Frequency comparison of *judgement* types between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post

<i>Judgement</i> types	Yingluck Shinawatra		Suthep Thaugsuban		Log-likelihood values
	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	
Positive <i>judgement</i> types					
<i>Normality</i>	1	0.0013	2	0.0025	0.34 (Insignificant +Suthep Thaugsuban)
<i>Capacity</i>	11	0.0138	3	0.0038	4.86 (Insignificant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Tenacity</i>	10	0.0125	0	0.0000	*13.86 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Veracity</i>	1	0.0013	1	0.0013	0.00 (Insignificant)
<i>Propriety</i>	24	0.0301	4	0.0050	*15.85 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
Total of positive <i>judgement</i> types	47	0.0589	10	0.0125	*26.08 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
Negative <i>judgement</i> types					
<i>Abnormality</i>	0	0.0000	0	0.0000	0.00 (Insignificant)
<i>Incapacity</i>	56	0.0702	10	0.0150	*35.35 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Untenacity</i>	10	0.0125	3	0.0038	3.98 (Insignificant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Inveracity</i>	21	0.0263	2	0.0025	*18.29 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Impropriety</i>	130	0.1630	75	0.0940	*14.94 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
Total of negative <i>judgement</i> types	217	0.2720	90	0.1128	*54.15 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
Total of all <i>judgement</i> types	264	0.3310	100	0.1254	*76.62 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)

Table 4.2 illustrates an overview of frequency comparison of *judgement* types between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post. When taking all the *judgement* categories, both positive and negative groups, into consideration, there was a significant difference between the instances of *judgement* types with higher numbers on Shinawatra than on Thaugsuban (0.3310 to 0.1254 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 76.62). When observing the

total frequencies of the positive labels only, there was a significant difference between the instances of *judgement* types with higher numbers on Shinawatra than on Thaugsuban (0.0589 to 0.0125 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 26.08). The negative group also displayed similar results. There was a significant difference between the instances of *judgement* types with higher numbers on Shinawatra than on Thaugsuban (0.2720 to 0.1128 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 200.29). Bangkok Post seemed to pay attention more on Shinawatra by reporting Shinawatra more frequently than on Thaugsuban.

A further analysis of individual labels in both positive and negative groups suggested a slightly different picture. In the positive group, only the *tenacity* and *propriety* types demonstrated significant differences in favour of the Prime Minister. In a rare outcome, the frequency of Thaugsuban's *normality* was significantly higher than that found in Shinawatra's data. The possible interpretation was that the media seemed to portray Shinawatra as patient government leader under democratic system, but portrayed Thaugsuban as a popular protest leader. The negative group displayed a more homogenous result with the Prime Minister's negative appraised statements having significantly higher hits in almost all categories apart from the *untenacity* type (more hits on Yingluck Shinawatra but not significantly) and the *abnormality* type (no instances found in either politician).

Table 4.3 Frequency comparison of *judgement* types between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation

<i>Judgement</i> types	Yingluck Shinawatra		Suthep Thaugsuban		Log-likelihood values
	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	
<i>Positive judgement types</i>					
<i>Normality</i>	0	0.0000	3	0.0040	4.16 (Insignificant +Suthep Thaugsuban)
<i>Capacity</i>	17	0.0233	12	0.0161	0.87 (Insignificant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Tenacity</i>	16	0.0215	3	0.0040	*9.77 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Veracity</i>	3	0.0040	0	0.0000	4.16 (Insignificant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Propriety</i>	20	0.0269	4	0.0054	*11.64 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
Total of positive <i>judgement</i> types	56	0.0752	22	0.0296	*15.33 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Negative judgement types</i>					
<i>Abnormality</i>	0	0.0000	0	0.0000	0.00 (Insignificant)
<i>Incapacity</i>	53	0.0712	11	0.0148	*29.99 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Untenacity</i>	14	0.0188	1	0.0013	*13.45 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Inveracity</i>	23	0.0309	3	0.0040	*17.45 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
<i>Impropriety</i>	209	0.2807	53	0.0712	*99.34 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
Total of negative <i>judgement</i> types	299	0.4016	68	0.0913	*156.95 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)
Total of all <i>judgement</i> types	355	0.4769	90	0.1209	*168.78 (Significant +Yingluck Shinawatra)

Table 4.3 demonstrated an overview of frequency comparison of *judgement* types between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in the Nation. When taking all the *judgement* categories, both positive and negative groups, into consideration, there was a significant difference between the instances of *judgement* types with higher numbers on Shinawatra than on Thaugsuban (0.4769 to 0.1209 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 168.78). When observing the total frequencies of the positive labels only, there was a significant

difference between the instances of *judgement* types with higher numbers on Shinawatra than on Thaugsuban (0.0752 to 0.0296 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 15.33). The negative group also displayed similar results. There was a significant difference between the instances of *judgement* types with higher numbers on Yingluck Shinawatra than on Suthep Thaugsuban (0.4016 to 0.0913 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 156.95). This could be possibly interpreted that The Nation probably paid more attention on Shinawatra by reporting Shinawatra more frequently than on Thaugsuban.

A further analysis of individual labels in both positive and negative groups indicated mixed results. In the positive group, the frequencies of Shinawatra's *judgement* types: *capacity*, *tenacity*, *veracity*, and *propriety* were higher than those found in Thaugsuban's *judgement* groups, but only the *propriety* and *tenacity* types were significantly higher. The frequencies of Thaugsuban's *judgement* type: *normality* was higher than that found in Shinawatra's data but with no statistical significance. The possible interpretation is that The Nation may portray Shinawatra as patient government leader under democratic system, but portrayed Thaugsuban as a popular protest leader. In the negative group, instances with negative *appraisal* on the Prime Minister were significantly more frequent than those imposed on her opposition counterpart in all types, with the exception of abnormality in which no data were found.

#### 4.1.2 Frequency comparison of *judgement* types between two media

Table 4.4 Frequency comparison of Yingluck Shinawatra's *judgement* types between Bangkok Post and The Nation

<i>Judgement</i> types	Bangkok Post		The Nation		Log-likelihood values
	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	
Positive <i>judgement</i> types					
<i>Normality</i>	1	0.0013	0	0.0000	1.32 (Insignificant +Bangkok Post)
<i>Capacity</i>	11	0.0138	17	0.0228	1.74 (Insignificant +The Nation)
<i>Tenacity</i>	10	0.0125	16	0.0215	1.84 (Insignificant +The Nation)
<i>Veracity</i>	1	0.0013	3	0.0040	1.19 (Insignificant +The Nation)
<i>Propriety</i>	24	0.0301	20	0.0269	0.14 (Insignificant +Bangkok Post)
Total of positive <i>judgement</i> types	47	0.0589	56	0.0752	1.53 (Insignificant +The Nation)
Negative <i>judgement</i> types					
<i>Abnormality</i>	0	0.0000	0	0.0000	0.00 (Insignificant)
<i>Incapacity</i>	56	0.0702	53	0.0712	0.01 (Insignificant +The Nation)
<i>Untenacity</i>	10	0.0125	14	0.0188	0.97 (Insignificant +The Nation)
<i>Inveracity</i>	21	0.0263	23	0.0309	0.28 (Insignificant +The Nation)
<i>Impropriety</i>	130	0.1630	209	0.2807	*24.44 (Significant +The Nation)
Total of negative <i>judgement</i> types	217	0.2720	299	0.4016	*19.37 (Significant +The Nation)
Total of all <i>judgement</i> types	264	0.3310	355	0.4769	*20.45 (Significant +The Nation)

Table 4.4 suggested an overview of frequency comparison of Yingluck Shinawatra's *judgement* types between Bangkok Post and The Nation. When taking all the *judgement* categories, both positive and negative groups, into consideration,

there was a significant difference between the instances of Shinawatra's *judgement* types with higher numbers on The Nation than on Bangkok Post (0.4769 to 0.3310 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 20.45). When observing the total frequencies of the positive and negative groups, although the appraisal instances on the government leader were higher in The Nation, the only significance difference was only on the negative type with more frequencies on The Nation than on Bangkok Post (0.0752 to 0.0589 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 1.53).

In the positive group, the frequencies of *normality*, and *propriety* were higher in Bangkok Post, whereas the *capacity*, *tenacity*, and *veracity* types were found more frequently in The Nation, with no significant differences detected statistically. In the negative group, The Nation seems to report more of Yingluck Shinawatra's negative *judgement* types, but only the *impropriety* type was significantly more frequent than those reported in the other press. This could be tentatively interpreted that both newspapers did not evaluate the Prime Minister differently on the positive side, but The Nation seemed to report more on some negative qualities or features.

Table 4.5 Frequency comparison of Suthep Thaugsuban's *judgement* types between Bangkok Post and The Nation

<i>Judgement</i> types	Bangkok Post		The Nation		Log-likelihood values
	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	
Positive <i>judgement</i> types					
<i>Normality</i>	2	0.0025	3	0.0040	0.28 (Insignificant +The Nation)
<i>Capacity</i>	3	0.0038	12	0.0161	6.42 (Insignificant +The Nation)
<i>Tenacity</i>	0	0.0000	3	0.0040	4.37 (Insignificant +The Nation)
<i>Veracity</i>	1	0.0013	0	0.0000	1.32 (Insignificant +Bangkok Post)
<i>Propriety</i>	4	0.0050	4	0.0054	0.01 (Insignificant +The Nation)
Total of positive <i>judgement</i> types	10	0.0125	22	0.0296	5.48 (Insignificant +The Nation)
Negative <i>judgement</i> types					
<i>Abnormality</i>	0	0.0000	0	0.0000	0.00 (Insignificant)
<i>Incapacity</i>	10	0.0125	11	0.0148	0.14 (Insignificant +The Nation)
<i>Untenacity</i>	3	0.0038	1	0.0013	0.91 (Insignificant +Bangkok Post)
<i>Inveracity</i>	2	0.0025	3	0.0040	0.28 (Insignificant +The Nation)
<i>Impropriety</i>	75	0.0940	53	0.0712	2.43 (Insignificant +Bangkok Post)
Total of negative <i>judgement</i> types	90	0.1128	68	0.0913	1.74 (Insignificant +Bangkok Post)
Total of all <i>judgement</i> types	100	0.1254	90	0.1209	0.06 (Insignificant +Bangkok Post)

Table 4.5 demonstrated an overview of frequency comparison of Suthep Thaugsuban's *judgement* types between Bangkok Post and The Nation. When taking all the *judgement* categories, both positive and negative groups, into consideration, there was an insignificant difference between the instances of Thaugsuban's *judgement* types with higher numbers on Bangkok Post than on The Nation (0.1254 to

0.1209 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 0.06). When observing the total frequencies of the positive labels only, there was an insignificant difference between the instances of Thaugsuban's *judgement* types with higher numbers on The Nation than on Bangkok Post (0.0296 to 0.0125 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 5.48). The negative group indicated that there was an insignificant difference between the instances of Thaugsuban's *judgement* types with higher numbers on Bangkok Post than on The Nation (0.1128 to 0.0913 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 1.74).

In the positive group, the frequencies on the *normality*, *capacity*, *tenacity*, *veracity*, and *propriety* types imposed on the anti-government leader were higher, though not remarkably, in the Nation. Only the *veracity* type was found slightly higher in number in Bangkok Post. In the negative group, the results showed that the frequencies of *untenacity*, and *impropriety* found in Bangkok Post were higher than those found in The Nation. The possible interpretation was that Bangkok Post seemed to appraised Thaugsuban as less flexible, less compromising, and violation of law. The frequencies of *incapacity*, and *inveracity* found in The Nation were minimally higher than those found in Bangkok Post.



### 4.1.3 Frequency of *judgement* types in each politician and each media source

Table 4.6 Frequency of Yingluck Shinawatra's *judgement* types found in Bangkok Post (with comparison made on each polarized category)

Positive <i>judgement</i> types			Negative <i>judgement</i> types			Log-likelihood values
	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)		Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	
<i>Normality</i>	1	0.0013	<i>Abnormality</i>	0	0.0000	1.39 (Insignificant +normality)
<i>Capacity</i>	11	0.0138	<i>Incapacity</i>	56	0.0702	*33.05 (Significant +incapacity)
<i>Tenacity</i>	10	0.0125	<i>Untenacity</i>	10	0.0125	0.00 (Insignificant)
<i>Veracity</i>	1	0.0013	<i>Inveracity</i>	21	0.0263	*22.36 (Significant +inveracity)
<i>Propriety</i>	24	0.0301	<i>Impropriety</i>	130	0.1630	*80.21 (Significant +impropriety)
Total	47	0.0589	Total	217	0.2720	*128.67 (Significant +negative judgement types)

Table 4.6 showed an overview of frequency comparison of Yingluck Shinawatra's *judgement* types found in Bangkok Post, with each polarized category taken into consideration. Overall, there was a significant difference between the instances of Shinawatra's *judgement* types with higher numbers on negative judgement types than on positive *judgement* types (0.2720 to 0.0589 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 128.67). A further analysis of individual labels indicated mixed results in terms of statistical significance. Shinawatra's *judgement* types that showed significant differences were *capacity* and *incapacity*, *veracity* and *inveracity*, and *propriety* and *impropriety*, while some Shinawatra's *judgement* types: *normality* and *abnormality*, and *tenacity* and *untenacity* suggested no significant differences. The frequency of *normality* was higher than that found in *abnormality*. However, the frequencies of *incapacity*, *inveracity*, and *impropriety* were higher than those found in *capacity*, *veracity*, and *propriety* implying

Shinawatra's dishonesty, government administration problems, and violation of the law. The frequency between tenacity and untenacity was not different which may suggest Shinawatra's dependable government leader.

Table 4.7 Frequency of Yingluck Shinawatra's *judgement* types found in The Nation (with comparison made on each polarized category)

Positive <i>judgement</i> types			Negative <i>judgement</i> types			Log-likelihood values
	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)		Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	
<i>Normality</i>	0	0.0000	<i>Abnormality</i>	0	0.0000	0.00 (Insignificant)
<i>Capacity</i>	17	0.0228	<i>Incapacity</i>	53	0.0712	*19.43 (Significant +incapacity)
<i>Tenacity</i>	16	0.0215	<i>Untenacity</i>	14	0.0188	0.13 (Insignificant +tenacity)
<i>Veracity</i>	3	0.0040	<i>Inveracity</i>	23	0.031	*17.45 (Significant +inveracity)
<i>Propriety</i>	20	0.0269	<i>Impropriety</i>	209	0.2807	*181.74 (Significant +impropriety)
Total	56	0.0752	Total	299	0.4016	*182.64 (Significant +negative judgement types)

Table 4.7 showed an overview of frequency comparison of Yingluck Shinawatra's *judgement* types found in the Nation, with each polarized category taken into consideration. There was a significant difference between the instances of Shinawatra's *judgement* types with higher numbers on negative *judgement* types than on positive *judgement* types (0.4016 to 0.0752 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 182.64). The similar results found in The Nation revealed that a further analysis of individual labels indicated that the difference was not as significant in the *tenacity* polar in which the press appeared to report the Prime Minister as possessing the quality of *tenacity* almost as equally as the opposite attribute of *untencity interpreting flexible, patient, and brave government leader*.

Table 4.8 Frequency of Suthep Thaugsuban's *judgement* types found in Bangkok Post (with comparison made on each polarized category)

Positive <i>judgement</i> types			Negative <i>judgement</i> types			Log-likelihood values
	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)		Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	
<i>Normality</i>	2	0.0025	<i>Abnormality</i>	0	0.0000	2.77 (Insignificant +normality)
<i>Capacity</i>	3	0.0038	<i>Incapacity</i>	10	0.0125	3.98 (Insignificant +incapacity)
<i>Tenacity</i>	0	0.0000	<i>Untenacity</i>	3	0.0038	4.16 (Insignificant +untenacity)
<i>Veracity</i>	1	0.0013	<i>Inveracity</i>	2	0.0025	0.34 (Insignificant +inveracity)
<i>Propriety</i>	4	0.0050	<i>Impropriety</i>	75	0.0940	*77.86 (Significant +impropriety)
Total	10	0.0125	Total	90	0.1128	*73.61 (Significant +negative judgement types)

Table 4.8 indicated an overview of frequency comparison of Suthep Thaugsuban's *judgement* types found in Bangkok Post analyzing each polar of evaluation type. There was a significant difference between the instances of Thaugsuban's *judgement* types with higher numbers on negative *judgement* types than on positive *judgement* types (0.1128 to 0.0125 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 73.61). When looking at the data in greater details, it is worth noticing that the anti-government leader was overwhelmingly appraised as having the impropriety quality, which seemed to contribute to the overall negative instances, although the other negative categories received lower hits than their corresponding positive qualities but not statistically significant. This could be interpreted that Bangkok Post probably portrayed Thaugsuban as illegal protest leader.

Table 4.9 Frequency of Suthep Thaugsuban's *judgement* types found in The Nation (with comparison made on each polarized category)

Positive <i>judgement</i> types			Negative <i>judgement</i> types			Log-likelihood values
	Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)		Tokens	Relative frequency (per thousand words)	
<i>Normality</i>	3	0.0040	<i>Abnormality</i>	0	0.0000	4.16 (Insignificant +normality)
<i>Capacity</i>	12	0.0161	<i>Incapacity</i>	11	0.0148	0.04 (Insignificant +capacity)
<i>Tenacity</i>	3	0.0040	<i>Untenacity</i>	1	0.0013	1.05 (Insignificant +tenacity)
<i>Veracity</i>	0	0.0000	<i>Inveracity</i>	3	0.0040	4.16 (Insignificant +inveracity)
<i>Propriety</i>	4	0.0054	<i>Impropriety</i>	53	0.0712	*50.05 (Significant +impropriety)
Total	22	0.0296	Total	68	0.0913	*24.66 (Significant +negative judgement types)

Table 4.9 revealed an overview of frequency comparison of Suthep Thaugsuban's *judgement* types found in the Nation with an emphasis on each polarized item. There was a significant difference between the instances of Thaugsuban's *judgement* types with higher numbers on negative *judgement* types than on positive *judgement* types (0.0913 to 0.0296 per thousand words resulting in the log-likelihood value of 24.66). Similar to the results obtained from Bangkok Post, only the *propriety* polar showed a significant difference with the negative evaluation of *impropriety* clearly outnumbered those reporting the positive *propriety* category implying Thaugsuban's violation of the law or democratic system.

As noted earlier, table 4.1, 4.2, and 4.3 focused on overview of frequency comparison of *judgement* types between two opposing politicians, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. When taking all the *judgement* categories, both positive and negative groups, into consideration, it is worth noticing that there were higher numbers of *appraisal* or evaluation imposed on the Prime Minister than the anti-government leader. These findings were expected in one way and unexpected in another. It may not be unexpected for the press to report and comment more on how the government

and the Prime Minister in particular was responding to such a hostile demonstration. However, such high coverage of the government leader could also raise a question as to why the rally itself and its leader in particular did not receive the same amount of space and evaluation given that the protests were large in magnitude and were more eventful.

A further analysis of individual labels in both positive and negative groups suggested mixed results. In the positive group, in general, the Prime Minister appeared to receive more evaluation from the press, but the two appraisal types that stood out were 'tenacity' and 'propriety', which could be seen as the 'press' subtle portrayal of the female leader as a patient leader who adhered to the democracy and constitution. The demonstration leader also received positive evaluation despite lower corpus-attested instances but the positive feature clearly represented was 'normality', which implied popularity or charismatic characters, at least among his own people. In the negative group, the Prime Minister was appraised negatively in almost all the categories, suggesting that the Prime Minister was a more focal point of the news reports and both positive and negative types were more evident in the reports compared to those imposed on the opposing politician.

When looking into the *appraisal* on Shinawatra by the two newspapers, it was interesting to see that although the *appraisal* instances were overall higher in The Nation, only the *appraisal* types in the negative group were significantly higher. This could be tentatively implied that both newspapers did not evaluate the Prime Minister differently on the positive side, but The Nation seemed to report more news about the government leader that, under the *Appraisal* framework, contained some negative qualities or features. In the same regard, it seemed that Thaugsuban was represented almost equally in the two presses in terms of the positive and negative *appraisal* types with a slightly higher number of instances in The Nation than in Bangkok Post in most categories. However, it was worth noticing that, although not explicitly, Bangkok Post seemed to be more critical of the anti-government on the grounds that he was less flexible, less compromising, and did not quite abide to the rule or way of democracy.

In discussing the findings in each media source on the Prime Minister, it could be seen that Bangkok Post reported news about the Prime Minister that

contained more negative *appraisal* types, particularly with a significant difference on items that involve *capacity* and *propriety*, implying a problem of administration and some law-breaking possibilities. There were also higher numbers of negative evaluation in The Nation, but the feature that seemed to have a balance between the positive and negative polar was *tenacity*, which could suggest the Prime Minister as a more flexible and patient in such a political crisis.

Similar results were found with the way the two newspapers appraised Thaugsuban. More negative appraisal items were identified with the anti-government leader overwhelmingly appraised as having the *impropriety* quality, which could be possibly linked with an attempt to overthrow the government that was formed under the democratic practice. The findings were in line with those in The Nation with more negative evaluation found in news related to the demonstration leader and a clear negative feature was again related to the *impropriety* quality. So it could be suggested that both media were in consensus in being more critical with Thaugsuban when it comes to obligation to rules and democracy.

## **4.2 Collocations of key appraising items of the two opposing politicians**

This section reports the findings that give answers to the second research question which look into the key appraising items found in each *judgement* type, and typical collocations of identified appraising items, with an attempt to explain how appraising items and collocations express positive and negative attitudes of the two key opposing politicians, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. The data in each *appraisal* type, one media source at a time, consist of a list of key lexical items that realize the *judgement* type, their corresponding collocations, and the source of the *appraisal* (who is the appraiser), all in comparison between the two politicians in question.

### **4.2.1 *Judgement* types of the two opposing politicians found in Bangkok Post**

This section is concerned with judgement type comparison found in Bangkok Post between Shinawatra and Thaugsuban containing *normality*, *abnormality*, *capacity*, *incapacity*, *tenacity*, *untenacity*, *veracity*, *inveracity*, *propriety*, and *impropriety*.

#### 4.2.1.1 Normality

Table 4.10 Appraising item comparison of *normality* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Popular	Former Prime Minister	Bangkok Post	Celebrity	Suthep	Bangkok Post
			Hero	Suthep	Bangkok Post

Table 4.10 demonstrated appraising item comparison of *normality* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post. There was only one lexical item mentioned by Bangkok Post focusing on Shinawatra's popularity and acceptance in the word "popular". However, two lexical appraising items concerned with Thaugsuban's popularity and acceptance were spotted in Bangkok Post, which are "celebrity", and "hero". The different lexical items between Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's *normality* probably indicated that the lexical items found in Thaugsuban's data showed stronger positive meaning than those found in Shinawatra's data tentatively implying media satisfaction of Thaugsuban.

#### 4.2.1.2 Abnormality

Table 4.11 Appraising item comparison of *abnormality* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data

### 4.2.1.3 Capacity

Table 4.12 Appraising item comparison of *capacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Successful	Shinawatra's government	Yingluck Shinawatra	Successful	Fight (to expel the Pheu Thai-led administration)	Suthep Thaugsuban
Be able to	Reply (to all questions which might be raised by the opposition)	Prompong Nopparit	Do	The Right thing	Sohpon (Surname was not reported)
Survive	The no-confidence debate	Chalerm Yubamrung	Effective	Leader (of civil disobedience)	Janjira (Surname was not reported)
Survive	The no-confidence vote	Bangkok Post			
Do	The Right thing (by refusing to resign)	DJ Klong Khaoniew			

The results from the above table suggested that there were a wide range of lexical terms explicitly expressing Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's *capacity* concerned with capability to achieve political goal or the ability to fight off political opposition such as "successful", and "do" in collocation with the right thing. In addition, "be able to" was found only in Shinawatra's *capacity*. However, there was a lexical appraising item expressing Thaugsuban's efficient protest leader such as "effective" implying the media's satisfaction of Thaugsuban.

The results could be possibly interpreted as Shinawatra having the ability to achieve political goal in connection with democratic system expressed by many appraising items such as "be able to" in collocation with reply (to all questions which might be raised by the opposition), and "survive" collocating with the no-confidence vote, and the no-confidence debate. In contrast, Thaugsuban's ability to fight off political opposition was indicated by an appraising item: "successful" in collocation



with fight (to expel the Pheu Thai-led administration). Based on the differences, the possible interpretation was that Shinawatra was probably reported as a government leader under democratic system, while Thaugsuban might be reported as an efficient protest leader.

In terms of appraiser types, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban were appraised herself or himself, and appraised by the supporters. Shinawatra's supporters were Prompong Nopparit, and DJ Klong Khaoniew. Thaugsuban's supporter included Sohpon, (Surname was not reported). This may suggest that both media tried to avoid direct evaluation on the news subjects with the only exception of one instance of the Prime Minister's *capacity* (survive the no-confidence vote) reported in the Bangkok Post with no clear appraiser, something that might be subtly implied that the press was making an *appraisal* itself.

#### 4.2.1.4 Incapacity

Table 4.13 Appraising item comparison of incapacity between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Lack	Intelligence	The opposition Democrat Party	Cannot	Achieve success (the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee, led by Thaugsuban)	Jatuporn Prompan
Lack	Efficiency	The opposition Democrat Party	Cannot	Proceed (Thaugsuban's plan)	Jatuporn Prompan
Not be able to	Take any political posts	Bangkok Post	Not succeed	People's revolution led by Thaugsuban	Jatuporn Prompan
Not be able to	Solve problems plaguing the country	The Democrat spokesman	Not succeed	Thaugsuban's Senate game plan	The United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship
Failed	Government	Pridiyathorn Devakula	Fail	In attempts to topple the government	Bangkok Post
Fail	In national administration	The opposition Democrat Party	Fail	Tactics of forcing Ms Shinawatra's resignation	Bangkok Post
Fail	In administering the country	Democrat Mps	Failure	Thaugsuban's push for a so-called people's council or people's revolution	Jatuporn Prompan

Table 4.13 Appraising item comparison of incapacity between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post (Cont.)

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Fail	At a Reform attempt	A member of the PDRC Suriyasai Katasila			
Fail	To meet NACC	Bangkok Post			
Fail	To deal with corruption in the subsidy scheme	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To stop the loss-ridden rice-pledging scheme	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To break up the scheme	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To Stop corruption in the rice-pledging scheme	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To address allegations of corruption in the rice-pledging scheme	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To act against corruption	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To oversee the scheme properly	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To correct irregularities	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To halt the scheme	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To stop the losses of the rice-pledging policy	Democrat leader Abhisit Vejjajiva			
Fail	To release rice placed with the government	Democrat leader Abhisit Vejjajiva			
Failure	Rice subsidies programme	The former Bank of Thailand governor			
Failure	To tackle allegations of graft in the rice scheme	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Failure	Of the rice-pledging scheme	People who previously backed the Yingluck Shinawatra government			
Mistaken	In her belief	Vicha Mahakun			

Table 4.13 Appraising item comparison of incapacity between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post (Cont.)

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Wrong	To say (that critics of the blanket amnesty bill do not want to achieve forgiveness)	Somkiat Homlor, president of the Business Club for Democracy			
Drop	Ballot in the wrong box	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Drop	Ballot paper in the wrong vote box	Bangkok Post			

According to the above table, there were a number of lexical terms explicitly expressing Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's incapacity focusing on inability to achieve political goal or disability to fight off political opposition such as "fail", and "failure". An appraising item, "not be able to", was found only in Shinawatra's incapacity, however, some lexical items such as "cannot", and "not succeed" were found only in Thaugsuban's incapacity. Focusing on Shinawatra's unintelligence, an inefficient leader, there was an appraising item: "lack" in collocation with intelligence, and efficiency. Concerned with Shinawatra's mistake, there were many appraising terms such as "wrong", and "mistaken".

Focusing on Shinawatra's inability to achieve political goal, there were many appraising items such as "not be able to" collocating with take any political posts and solve problems plaguing the country, and "fail" in collocation with administering the country, reform attempt, stop the losses of the rice-pledging policy, and release rice placed with the government. Shinawatra's inability to achieve political goal in relation to immorality and illegality was expressed in lexical items such as "fail" in collocation with stop corruption in the rice-pledging scheme, address allegations of corruption in the rice-pledging scheme, and act against corruption.

Thaugsuban's incapacity was represented in lexical items such as "failure" collocating with Thaugsuban's push for a so-called people's council or people's revolution and "cannot" in collocation with achieve success, and proceed (Thaugsuban's plan), and "not succeed" collocating with people's revolution led by Thaugsuban, and Thaugsuban's Senate game plan. Focusing on Thaugsuban's ability

to fight off political opposition, there was an appraising item such as “fail” in collocation with Attempts to topple the government, and Tactics of forcing Shinawatra’s resignation.

Based on appraiser types, the results uncovered that Shinawatra and Thaugsuban were appraised by the opponents, and Bangkok Post media. Shinawatra’s opponents contained the opposition Democrat Party, Suriyasai Katasila, Abhisit Vejjajiva, and Somkiat Homla. Thaugsuban’s opponents included Jatuporn Prompan, and the United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship. In some cases, Shinawatra appeared to appraise herself, and was appraised by a legal expert such as National Anti-Corruption Commission. The possible interpretation was that the media probably tried to emphasize Shinawatra’s *incapacity*.

#### 4.2.1.5 Tenacity

Table 4.14 Appraising item comparison of *tenacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Bold	PM’s decision (to dissolve the House of Representatives)	Pheu Thai Party	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data
Undeterred	By whistle-blowing	Bangkok Post			
Not afraid	Of whistle blowers	Bangkok Post			
Unyielding	Yingluck Shinawatra	Bangkok Post			
Show	Independence	Chaturon Chaisaeng			
Make	The decision herself	Gen Prayuth Chan-o-cha			

Table 4.14 indicated appraising item comparison of *tenacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post. The analysis revealed that many appraising terms explicitly expressed Shinawatra’s *tenacity* concerned with bravery such as “bold”, “undeterred”, “unyielding”, and “not afraid”.

In addition, there were many lexical terms expressing Shinawatra’s dependability such as “show” in collocation with “independence”, and “make” collocating with the decision herself. The results of some collocations such as “undeterred”, and “not afraid” in collocation with whistle blowers might be interpreted that Shinawatra probably tried to fight to the protesters. In terms of appraiser types, Shinawatra was appraised by Bangkok Post media, and the supporters such as Pheu Thai Party, and Chaturon Chaisaeng. It should be noted that no data in this category was found in relation to the protest leader.

#### 4.2.1.6 Untenacity

Table 4.15 Appraising item comparison of *untenacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Stubbornness	Yingluck Shinawatra	Suthep Thaugsuban	Un-compromising	Thaugsuban’s demands	Worachet Pakeerut
Proxy	For her brother	Protesters	Do	Everything by himself (toward self-claimed political reform)	Chuwit Kamolvisit
Proxy	Shinawatra government	Kasit Piromya			
Proxy	Her brother’s	Suthep Thaugsuban			
Puppet	Yingluck Shinawatra	Ong-art Klampaiboon			
Puppet	Premier	The senator			
Be controlled	Yingluck	The Democrat spokesman			

Table 4.15 suggested appraising item comparison of *untenacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post. Focusing on Shinawatra’s and Thaugsuban’s *untenacity*, the results demonstrated many appraising items explicitly expressing over confidence. Shinawatra’s overconfidence was

expressed by an appraising item: “Stubbornness”, but Thaugsuban’s overconfidence or self-proclamation was shown by “do” in collocation with everything by himself (toward self-claimed political reform). Lexical items express Shinawatra’s undependability such as “proxy”, “puppet”, and “be controlled”. Thaugsuban was also reported as having inflexibility as shown by an appraising item: “uncompromising”. The lexical choices seemed to suggest that while the Prime Minister and the protest leader were criticized as suborn or uncompromising respectively, the government leader was clearly singled out as a “puppet” or “proxy” implying that her brother was behind her administration and political activities, while Thaugsuban tended to do things more independently.

In terms of appraiser types, Shinawatra’s and Thaugsuban’s untenacity was appraised by the opponents. Shinawatra’s opponents consisted of protesters, Suthep Thaugsuban, Ong-art Klampaiboon, and the Democrat spokesman, while Thaugsuban’s opponents contained Worachet Pakeerat, and Chuwit Kamolvisit.

#### 4.2.1.7 Veracity

Table 4.16 Appraising item comparison of *veracity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Honestly	Work	Yingluck Shinawatra	In good faith	Lead the protest	Rienthong Nanna

Table 4.16 demonstrated appraising item comparison of *veracity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post. Based on the analysis, it uncovered an *appraising* term explicitly expressing Shinawatra’s honesty such as “honestly” collocating with work. However, there was a lexical item explicitly showing Thaugsuban’s honesty such as “in good faith” in collocation with lead the protest.

In terms of appraiser types, Shinawatra was appraised by herself, but Thaugsuban was appraised by supporter, Rienthong Nanna.

#### 4.2.1.8 Inveracity

Table 4.17 Appraising item comparison of *inveracity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Not sincere	Yingluck Shinawatra	Suthep Thaugsuban	Cheat	Suthep	Arnutch Saetor
Lie	To the people	Suthep Thaugsuban	Break	Promise	Chalerm Yubamrung
Liar	Shinawatra	Suthep Thaugsuban			
Insincerity	Yingluck	The public			
Lack of	Credibility	The public			

Table 4.17 showed appraising item comparison of *inveracity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post. The study revealed many appraising items explicitly expressing Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's *inveracity* concerned with dishonesty. There were many lexical items indicating Shinawatra's dishonest actions: "not sincere", "insincerity", and "lack of" in collocation with credibility, and dishonesty in relation to verbal actions such as "lie" collocating with to people, and "liar". Focusing on Thaugsuban's dishonesty, there were many lexical items: dishonest action such as "cheat", and dishonesty in relation to verbal action such as "break" in collocation with promise.

Concerned with types of appraiser, Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's *inveracity* was appraised by the opponents. Shinawatra's opponent involved Suthep Thaugsuban, but Thaugsuban's opponents contained Arnutch, Saetor, and Chalerm Yubamrung.

### 4.2.1.9 Propriety

Table 4.18 Appraising item comparison of *propriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Peacefully	Settle problems	Bangkok Post	Responsible	For occupying the state offices	Bangkok Post
Responsible	Decision (to dissolve the House of Representative)	Pheu Thai Party	Show	Of responsibility (for the party's defeat in the 2011 general election)	Bangkok Post
Legal	Head of the caretaker government	Yingluck Shinawatra	Involve	In peaceful rallies	The court's chief spokesman, Pimol Thampitakpong
Be justified	Legally	Caretaker Deputy Commerce Minister Yanyong Phuangrach	Involve	In unarmed rallies	The court's chief spokesman, Pimol Thampitakpong
Be justified	Politically	Yanyong Phuangrach			
Be required	By law (to forward the bill to His Majesty)	Prime Minister Pongthep Thepkanchana			
Do	Nothing wrong	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Do	Nothing wrong (in the government's implementation of the rice-pledging scheme)	Yanyong Phuangrach			
Do	Nothing wrong	Legal adviser			
Do	No wrong	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Do	Anything wrong	Charupong Ruangsuwan who is also the interior minister			
Not violate	The charter	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Not involve	In doing any wrongdoing in the scheme	Written defence			
Never neglect	Her duties	Kittiratt Na-Ranong			
Never enable	Corruption (in the project)	Kittiratt Na-Ranong			
Under the constitution	Do	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Under the constitutional monarchy	Be elected	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Under a constitutional procedure	Become Prime Minister	Warathep Rattanakom			
Under the Section 188 of the constitution	Have an authority to impose the martial law	Amnuai Klangpha			
As stipulated by the 2007 Constitution	Serve as the caretaker prime minister	Yingluck Shinawatra			



Table 4.18 indicated appraising item comparison of *propriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post. Based on the analysis, there were many lexical terms explicitly expressing Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's *propriety* focusing on morality in connection with responsibility and peaceful actions. Shinawatra's responsibility and peaceful action were expressed by "peacefully", and "responsible" respectively, but Thaugsuban's responsibility, and peaceful actions were indicated by many *appraising items* such as "responsible", "show" in collocation with responsibility, and "involve" in collocation with "peaceful" rallies, and unarmed rallies.

In connection with Shinawatra's legality, the analysis indicated many appraising items such as "legal", "do", "be justified" in collocation with legality, "be required" in collocation with law, and "not violate" in collocation with charter. The results suggested that there were many appraising items showing Shinawatra's legality involving morality such as "never neglect" in collocation with duties, and "never enable" in collocation with corruption. In addition, the results also uncovered many *appraising items* concerned with Shinawatra's legality in connection with constitution such as "under the constitution" in collocation with do, "under the constitutional monarchy" in collocation with be elected, "under a constitutional procedure" in collocation with become Prime Minister, "under the Section 188 of the constitution" collocating with an authority to impose the martial law, and "stipulated by the 2007 Constitution" in collocation with serve as the caretaker prime minister. The possible interpretation was that Bangkok Post might portray Shinawatra as a government leader under constitution.

In terms of appraiser types, Shinawatra was appraised herself and appraised by the supporters: Pheu Thai Party, Yanyong Phuangrach, Kittiratt Narananong, Charupong Ruangsuwan, Warathep Rattanakorn, and Amnuai Klangpha.

However, Thaugsuban was appraised by the legal experts such as the court's chief spokesman, Pimol Thampitakpong interpreting that the media might try to emphasize Thaugsuban's *propriety*.

### 4.2.1.10 Impropriety

Table 4.19 Appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Lack of	Morality	The opposition Democrat Party	Violation	Of Section 68 of the charter	The Office of the Attorney
Unfair	Her decision (to transfer Mr Thawil in 2011)	Supreme Administrative Court	Violation	Of Section 215 of the Criminal Code	Pol Maj Gen Piya Uthayo
Unfair	Treatment	Thawil Pliansi	Violations	Of sections 215 and 365 of the Criminal Code	Bangkok Post
Unfairly	Pick on Mr Vicha	Coordinator of the Green Politics	Violation	Of the royal prerogative	Tarit Pengdit
Possible violations	Of election laws	Abhisit Vejjajiva	Opponents	Of democracy	Red shirt
Violation	Of sections 182 (7) and 268 of the constitution	Senators	Offence	Under Section 113	Surapong Towijakchaikul
Violation	Charter	Constitutional Court	Blatant breaches	Of the law	Pheu Thai Party
Violation	Constitutional	Senators	Insurrection	Arrest warrant for	CMPO
Malfeasance	In the transfer of a civil servant	Charter court	Insurrection	Charge of	Surapong Towijakchaikul
Malpractice	In office	Supreme Administrative Court	Insurrection	Charge of	Criminal Court
Malfeasance	In the rice-purchase scheme	National Anti-Corruption Commission	Insurrection	Charges	Chalerm Yubamrung
Malpractice	In the rice-pledging scheme	Vicha Mahakun	Insurrection	Charges of	DSI
Dereliction	Of duty (in connection with the rice-pledging scheme)	National Anti-Corruption Commission	Insurrection	An arrest warrant for	Chalerm Yubamrung
Negligence	Of duty charge (over her role in the rice-pledging scheme)	National Anti-Corruption Commission	Insurrection	Under an arrest warrant	CMPO
Corruption	In the government's troubled rice-pledging scheme	Anti-government demonstrators and farmers	Insurrection	An arrest warrant for	Pheu Thai Party
Corruption	Charge	Farmers	Treason	Be charged of	CMPO
Corruption	Charges	Jurin Laksanavisit	Treason	Charges	The deputy prime minister
Center	Of corruption	Abhisit Vejjajiva	Treason	Under one warrant for	CMPO
Abuse	Of power	Constitutional Court	Rebellion	Charge with	The Metropolitan Police Bureau

Table 4.19 Appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post (Cont.)

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Abuse	Of power	Judges	Rebellion	Offences	Five Pheu Thai MPs
Abuse	Her authority	Abhisit Vejjajiva	Dictatorial	Suthep	Nattawut Saikuar
Abuse	Authority	Chavanond Intarakomalyasut	Not peaceful	The protest led by Thaugsuban	Pheu Thai Party
Abused	Her authority by transferring Mr Thawil	Paiboon Nititawan	Not exactly angelic	Politician	Bangkok Post
Misuse	Of her office's powers	Constitutional Court	Not peaceful	Demonstration	The Criminal Court
Negligent	Yingluck Shinawatra	National Anti-Corruption Commission	Dictatorial	Thaugsuban's demand	Anuwat Thinnarat
Illegal	the CMPO	Ex-Democrat MP	Dictatorial	Thaugsuban's demands and plans	Nattawut Saikuar
Illegal	The transfer order	Senators	Un-constitutional	Thaugsuban's demand	Surapong Towijakchaikul
Unlawful	The transfer of Mr Thawil to the position of prime minister's adviser	Supreme Administrative Court	Un-constitutional	Thaugsuban's demand	The government
Unlawful	Shinawatra's government	Suthep Thaugsuban	Un-constitutional	Thaugsuban's persistent calls to return power to the people	The Administration of Peace and Order
Unlawful	Her decision (to transfer Mr Thawil in 2011)	Supreme Administrative Court	Un-constitutional	Thaugsuban's proposal	Arnon Saenan
Illegitimate	For allegedly serving the interests of Shinawatra's elder brother	PDRC	Un-constitutional	Attempt (to topple the Shinawatra administration)	Ruangkrai Leekitwattana
Certainly guilty	Yingluck	Suthep Thaugsuban	Un-constitutional	Plan	PT
Wrong	In trying to force through the bill	Pornsak Jarenpasert	Un-constitutional	Thaugsuban's proposal	Bangkok Post
Improper	Transfer (of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri in 2011)	Constitutional Court	Illegal	Thaugsuban's call for nationwide strikes and civil disobedience	The Pheu Thai chairman
Illegitimately	Imposed (the emergency decree in Bangkok)	Democrat Party	Illegal	Acts	Authorities
Unlawfully	Transfer National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri in 2011	Suphot Khaimuk	Illegal	Thaugsuban's demands	CAPO
Unlawfully	Replace (Thawil Pliensri as the secretary-general of the National Security Council (NSC))	The Constitutional Court	Illegal	Protest led by Thaugsuban	Jesade Anujaree

Table 4.19 Appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post (Cont.)

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Unlawfully	Transfer (Thawil Pliensri from his position as secretary-general of the National Security Council (NSC))	Senators	Illegal	Assembly	The Criminal Court
Illegally	Act	Court	Illegal	Assembly	Bangkok Post
inappropriately	Send the problematic amendment draft to the King for royal endorsement)	Suthep Thaugsuban	Illegal	Thaugsuban's demands	Surapong Towijakchaikul
Negligently	Failed to stop financial losses incurred in the government's flagship rice-pledging scheme	NACC	Illegal	Acts	Political observers
Unusually wealthy	Prime Minister	Jurin Laksanavisit	Illegitimate	Thaugsuban's plans	Nattawut Saikuar
Lack	The legitimacy (to govern the country)	Protesters	Impossible under the constitution	Suthep Thaugsuban's demand	Yingluck Shinawatra
Show	Disrespect of the law	Chuan Leekpai	Fiercely	Attacked	Bangkok Post
Lose	Legitimacy	Suthep Thaugsuban	Wrongly	Ordering (the Royal Thai Police)	Tarit Pengdit
Lose	Political legitimacy	Suthep Thaugsuban	Wrongly	Cited (Section 3 of the constitution to try to overthrow the government)	Surapong Towijakchaikul
Lose	The legitimacy to govern	Korn Jatikawanit	Violate	Sections 116 and 117 of the Criminal Code	Pol Maj Gen Adul Narongsak
Lose	Her legitimacy (to stage the discussion)	Abhisit Vejjajiva	Violate	Section 215 and 365 of the criminal code	Pol Col Sunthorn Kongklam
Violate	Election law	Abhisit Vejjajiva	Violate	Section 113 of the Criminal Code	Weng Tojirakarn
Violate	Election laws	Democrat Party	Violate	Section 68	The Office of the Attorney-General (OAG)
Violate	The constitution	Political analyst Paisal Puechmongkol	Violate	Section 112 of the Criminal Code	DSI
Violate	Section 268 of the charter	The court	Violate	Section 68 of the charter	Ruangkrai Leekitwattana
Violate	Section 268 of the constitution	Senators	Violate	The law	Pramon Sutivong
Violate	The charter (in her transfer of Thawil Pliensri from the National Security Council to an	The Supreme Administrative Court	Violate	The law	Suthep Thaugsuban

Table 4.19 Appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post (Cont.)

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
	inactive position)				
Violate	The charter (over her order transferring Thawil Pliensri as National Security Council chief in 2011)	Senators	Violate	The law	Pracha Promnok
Violate	The 2007 constitution	The students	Breach	The Criminal Code	Bangkok Post
Violate	The constitutional monarchy	The students	Breach	The peace	The government
Violate	The constitution (in her transfer of Thawil Pliensri as secretary-general of the National Security Council in 2011)	Charter Court	Overthrow	Democracy	The government
Violate	Section 181 of the constitution	Petition	Overthrow	Democracy	Tida Tavornseth
Contravene	The 2007 constitution	The students	Destroy	Democracy	Red-shirt leader
Contravene	The constitutional Monarchy	The Students	Break	Many laws	female inmate, who asked not to be named
Breach	The constitution	Jurin Laksanavisit	Cannot be realised	Under this constitution	Prime Minister
Breach	The constitution (over the Thawil Pliensri case)	Senators	No longer have	The legitimacy	Paradorn Pattanakul
Breach	The law	Senators	Not part	Of the constitutional machinery	Phongthep Thepkanchana
Breach	Section 60 of a law	Petition	Not constitutionally	Justified	Surapong Towijakchaikul
Breach	The charter (in her transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri in 2011)	Senators	Not legitimate	Thaugsuban's proposal	Arnon Saenan
Breach	The charter (in her transfer of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri in 2011)	Constitutional Court	No legal	Means	Bangkok Post
Go	Against Section 60 of the law on elections	Commissioner			
No longer Have	Legitimate	Kasit Piromya			
Neglect	No legitimacy	Korn Chatukavanij			
	Her duties	National Anti-Corruption Commission			

Table 4.19 Appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post (Cont.)

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Misuse	State funds	Democrat party			
Interfere	In the transfer of a government official	Constitutional Court			
Abuse	Power	Senators			
Turn	A blind eye to corruption (in government projects)	Chavanond Intarakomalyasut			

Table 4.19 suggested appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post. Based on the analysis, there were many appraising items explicitly expressing Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's impropriety in connection with immorality and illegality. Focusing on Shinawatra's immorality, there were many lexical terms such as "lack of" in collocation with "morality", "unfair" in collocation with treatment, "unfairly" in collocation with pick on Mr Vicha. However, there were many lexical appraising items expressing Thaugsuban's immorality such as "not peaceful" in collocation with the protest led by Thaugsuban, "Not exactly in collocation with angelic", and "fiercely" in collocation with attack, and "breach" in collocation with peace.

In connection with Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's illegality, the analysis showed many similar appraising items such as "illegal". Differently, The results suggested that there were many appraising items showing Shinawatra's illegality concerned with immorality such as "malfeasance" in collocation with transfer of a civil servant, and rice-purchase scheme, "dereliction" in collocation with duty charge (over her role in the rice-pledging scheme), "corruption" in collocation with government's troubled rice-pledging scheme, and charge, "abuse" in collocation with power (over the Thawil Pliensri transfer), and authority, "misuse" in collocation with office's powers, and "turn" in collocation with blind eye to corruption. However, there were many lexical terms showing Thaugsuban's illegality in relation to violent actions such as "insurrection" in collocation with arrest warrant, and charge, "treason" in collocation with charge, and warrant, and "rebellion" in collocation with charge and offences.

In terms of appraiser types, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban were appraised by Bangkok Post media, the opponents, and legal experts. Shinawatra's opponents included the opposition Democrat Party, Thawil Pliansi, Abhisit Vejjajiva, Chavanond Intarakomalyasut, and demonstrator, but Thaugsuban's opponents included Pheu Thai Party, Red shirt group, Surapong Towijakchaikul, Chalerm Yubamrung, and Nattawut Saikua. In addition, Legal experts consisted of Court, Senators, and National Anti-Corruption Commission. The possible interpretation was that legal experts were mentioned because Bangkok Post probably tries to emphasize Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's illegality.

#### 4.2.2 *Judgement* types of the two opposing politicians found in The Nation

This section focuses on *judgement* type comparison found in The Nation between Shinawatra and Thaugsuban containing *normality*, *abnormality*, *capacity*, *incapacity*, *tenacity*, *untenacity*, *veracity*, *inveracity*, *propriety*, and *impropriety*.

##### 4.2.2.1 Normality

Table 4.20 Appraising item comparison of *normality* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Popular	Alias	The Nation
			Star	Suthep Thaugsuban	The Nation

Table 4.20 illustrated appraising item comparison of *normality* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation. Based on the analysis, many lexical items demonstrated Thaugsuban's normality concerned with popularity and acceptance appraised by The Nation media such as An adjective: "popular" collocating with alias, and noun: "star" collocating with Thaugsuban.

Interestingly, there was a collocation between positive term “popular” defined by Online Cambridge Dictionary as liked, enjoyed, or supported by many people and negative term “Alias” defined by Online Cambridge Dictionary as a false name, especially one used by a criminal.

#### 4.2.2.2 Abnormality

Table 4.21 Appraising item comparison of *abnormality* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data

#### 4.2.2.3 Capacity

Table 4.22 Appraising item comparison of *capacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Can	Survive ruling	A senior Democrat member, who has joined in the rally at Democracy Monument	Healthy	Suthep	The Nation
Can	Continue duty (as caretaker PM)	Vicha Mahakun	Very healthy	Suthep	Teerapa Promphan
Do	Her best (in order to defuse a crisis)	Pheu Thai secretary-general Phumtham Vechayachai	Win	A seat of general election	The Nation
Survive	Charter-change probe	The Nation	Succeed	In mobilising over 100,000 protesters	The Nation
Comfortably survive	A no-confidence vote	The Nation	Succeed	In analysing situation	The Nation
Survive	The censure debate	The Nation	Be able to	Keep its anti-government protests going for more than 100 days	The Nation
Survive	NACC's investigation over senatorial charter amendment	The Nation	Can	Achieve some demands	Caretaker PM's Office Minister Varathep Ratanakorn
Sail	Through no-confidence votes	The Nation	Claim	Partial victory (as protesters enter Government House)	Suthep Thaugsuban



Table 4.22 Appraising item comparison of *capacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation (Cont.)

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Lead	Ruling Pheu Thai Party to victory (in 2011 elections)	The Nation	Proclaim	Cautious victory (the long fight against the Thaksin regime and the government of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra)	Suthep Thaugsuban
Lead	The party to a clear victory in the July 3 election	Political observers			
Win	Power	The Nation			

Table 4.22 showed appraising item comparison of capacity between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation. The results indicated that there were many lexical term explicitly expressing Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's capacity concerned with capability to achieve political goal or the ability to fight off political opposition such as "can". In addition, "succeed", and "be able to" were found only in Thaugsuban's capacity. However, there was a lexical appraising item expressing Thaugsuban's healthiness such as "healthy" possible interpreting media satisfaction of Thaugsuban.

The results showed Shinawatra's ability to achieve political goal in connection with democratic system expressed by many appraising items such as "survive" in collocation with charter-change probe, and censure debate, "sail" in collocation with no-confidence vote, and "lead" in collocation with ruling Pheu Thai Party to victory (in 2011 elections). In contrast, Thaugsuban's capability to achieve political goal in relation to protest activities or the ability to fight off political opposition were indicated by many appraising items: "succeed" in collocation with mobilising over 100,000 protesters, "be able to" in collocation with keep its anti-government protests going for more than 100 days, "claim" in collocation with partial victory (as protesters enter Government House), and "proclaim" in collocation with cautious victory (the long fight against the Thaksin regime and the government of Shinawatra). Based on the differences, the possible interpretation was that Shinawatra

was probably reported as a government leader under democratic system, while Thaugsuban might be reported as an efficient protest leader.

In terms of appraiser types, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban were appraised by the supporters, and The Nation media. Shinawatra's supporter was Pheu Thai secretary-general Phumtham Vechayachai, but Thaugsuban's supporter included Teerapa Promphan. Differently, Thaugsuban was appraised himself and was appraised by his opponent such as Varathep Ratanakorn. This could be interpreted that good quality including capacity appraised by Thaugsuban's opponent might be used to support Thaugsuban's capacity and to show media's favor of Thaugsuban.

#### 4.2.2.4 Incapacity

Table 4.23 Appraising item comparison of *incapacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Naively	Assume that time has come for her government to welcome back elder brother Thaksin Shinawatra	The Jakarta Post	Failed	State plans	The Nation
Failed	Government	PDRC	Fail	To strike a chord	The Nation
Not capable	Prime Minister	Chinnaworn Boonyakiat Chinnaworn	Fail	To Oust Shinawatra from her position	Varathep Ratanakorn
Not experienced	Yingluck	Thaksin Shinawatra	Fail	To attract a large turnout	Chalerm Yubamrung
Cannot	Continue as caretaker PM	The Nation	Be unable to	Control situation	Yingluck Shinawatra
Unable to	Work (at Government House)	The Nation	Cannot	Bring national reform	Chulalongkorn University's political scientist Trakul Mechai
Fail	To stop two ministers from provoking an uprising	Wiratana Kalayasiri	Wrong	To think that ex-premier Thaksin Shinawatra would have pushed for the bill	Korbsak Sabhavas

Table 4.23 Appraising item comparison of *incapacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation (Cont.)

Appraising items	Yingluck Shinawatra		Appraising items	Suthep Thaugsuban	
	Collocations	Appraisers		Collocations	Appraisers
Fail	To stop caretaker Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan and caretaker deputy Commerce Minister Nuttawut Saikuar from inciting red-shirt supporters to commit the unconstitutional offence of trying to divide the country	Wiratana Kalayasiri			
Fail	To satisfy leaders of the anti-government protest	The Nation			
Fail	To stop losses (from the rice-pledging scheme)	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To stop the scheme from damaging the state	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To stop corruption (in the government's rice-pledging scheme)	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To prevent corruption (in the loss-making and graft-plagued scheme)	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To end the rice scheme	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Fail	To pay rice farmers (under the rice-pledging scheme)	A group of rice farmers by public prosecutors			
Fail	To pay farmers for rice pledged (under the government's subsidy scheme)	Suthep Thaugsuban			
Fail	To reign in these people (who have acted out of their own interests)	Thaksin Shinawatra			
Failure	To stop the graft-plagued rice scheme	National Anti-Corruption Commission			
Failure	To stop the loss-making and corruption-plagued scheme	National Anti-Corruption Commission			

Table 4.23 Appraising item comparison of *incapacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation (Cont.)

Appraising items	Yingluck Shinawatra		Suthep Thaugsuban		
	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Failure	To administer the country	Suthep Thaugsuban			
Wrongly	Assume (that time has come for her government to welcome back elder brother Thaksin Shinawatra)	The Jakarta Post			
Mistake	Yingluck	The Nation			
Drop	Her two ballot papers in the wrong ballot boxes	Blogger			
Drop	Ballot papers in the wrong boxes	Yingluck Shinawatra			

Table 4.23 suggested appraising item comparison of *incapacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation. The results revealed that there were many lexical terms explicitly expressing Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's *incapacity* focusing on incapability to achieve political goal or disability to fight off political opposition such as "failed", "fail", "be unable to", and "cannot"; However, "failure", and "not capable" were found only in Shinawatra's *incapacity*. Focusing on Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's mistake, "wrong" was found in Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's data, but "wrongly", and "mistake" were found in Thaugsuban's data. In addition, Shinawatra's inexperience, and naive were expressed by "not experienced", and "naively".

Focusing on Shinawatra's incapability to achieve political goal, there were many appraising items such as "cannot" in collocation with continue as caretaker PM, "unable to" in collocation with work (at the government house), "fail" in collocation with satisfy leaders of the anti-government protest, stop losses (from the rice-pledging scheme), stop the scheme from damaging the state, and end the rice scheme, and "failure" in collocation with administer the country.

Expressing Shinawatra's incapability to achieve political goal in relation to immorality and illegality, there were many lexical items, "fail" in collocation with stop corruption (in the government's rice-pledging scheme), and prevent corruption

(in the loss-making and graft-plagued scheme), and “failure” in collocation with ‘stop the loss-making’ and ‘corruption-plagued scheme’.

In terms of Thaugsuban’s incapacity, there were many lexical items indicating Thaugsuban’s incapability to achieve a political goal or Thaugsuban’s ability to fight off political opposition such as “fail” in collocation with strike the Court, Oust Yingluck Shinawatra from her position, and attract a large turnout, “be unable to” in collocation with control situation, and “cannot” in collocation with bring national reform.

An analysis of the appraiser showed that Shinawatra and Thaugsuban were appraised by the opponents, and The Nation media. Shinawatra’s opponents contained Chinnaworn Boonyakiat, Suthep Thaugsuban, and Wiratana Kalayasiri, Thaugsuban’s opponents included Chalerm Yubamrung, Yingluck Shinawatra, and Korbsak Sabhavas. In some cases, Shinawatra was appraised herself, appraised by a legal expert such as National Anti-Corruption Commission, and appraised by the supporter such as Thaksin Shinawatra.

As we have seen, there were many various appraisers in relation to Shinawatra such as the supporters, the opponents, and The Nation media. Many appraisers containing both Shinawatra’s supporter and opponent sides might cause journalistic objectivity in connection with balancing by presenting the views of both sides without favoring one side.

#### 4.2.2.5 Tenacity

Table 4.24 Appraising item comparison of *tenacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Show	Independence (from her brother)	Chaturon Chaisang	Carefully	Read each draft	Thaworn Senniam
Be in control	Of her government	Yingluck Shinawatra	Great patience	In long meetings	PDRC committee member
Not rely on	Thaksin	Yingluck Shinawatra	Careful	Communications strategies	The Nation
Deny	Being influenced (by Thaksin)	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Compromise	Over the bill	Wim Rungwattanaajinda			
Out of fear	of an ambush by whistle-blowing	The Nation			
Patience	In the face of all this pressure	Leaders of small parties			
Endure	A series of setbacks	The Nation			
Not give up easily	Shinawatra	Somchai (Surname was not reported.)			
Show	No sign of giving up	The Nation			

Table 4.24 demonstrated appraising item comparison of *tenacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation. The analysis revealed that many appraising terms explicitly expressed Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's *tenacity* concerned with patience. An appraising item "patience" was found in Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's data; however, "endure", "not give up", and "show" in collocation with no sign of giving up were found only in Shinawatra's data.

In terms of Shinawatra's bravery, there was a lexical item: "out of fear" in collocation with an ambush by whistle-blowing. This collocation might be interpreted that Shinawatra probably was determined to face hostility from the protesters. Concerned with Shinawatra's dependability, there were many appraising items such as "show" collocating with "independence", "deny" collocating with being influenced,

“be in control”, and “Not rely on”. Focusing on Shinawatra’s flexibility, there was a lexical term such as “compromise”.

Based on the analysis, many *appraising* terms focused on Thaugsuban’s thoughtfulness such as “careful”, an “carefully”.

Focusing on appraiser types, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban were appraised by the supporters and The Nation media. Shinawatra’s supporters included Wim Rungwattanajinda, and Chaturon Chaisang. In contrast, Thaugsuban’s supporters contained PDRC committee member, and Thaworn Senniam. In some cases, Shinawatra was appraised herself.

#### 4.2.2.6 Untenacity

Table 4.25 Appraising item comparison of *untenacity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Puppet	Of her brother Thaksin Shinawatra	Chinnaworn Boonyakiat	In no mood for a political compromise	Suthep	Matthew Wheeler
Puppet	Thaksin’s	Critics and the anti-Thaksin side			
Proxy	For Thaksin	Protesters			
Political clone	Thaksin’s	Thaksin Shinawatra			
Lack of	Leadership	The Nation			
Lack of	Leadership (on the part of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra)	Institute of Public Policy Studies chairman Chai-anan Samudavanija			
Be controlled	By Thaksin	Demonstrators			
Be under	Thaksin Regime	Suthep Thaugsuban			

Table 4.25 showed appraising item comparison of *untenacity* between Shinawatra and Thaugsuban found in The Nation. There were many lexical items explicitly expressing Shinawatra’s *untenacity* concerned with undependability such as

“puppet”, “proxy”, “political clone”, “lack of” in collocation with leadership, “be controlled”, and “be under”.

In terms of Thaugsuban’s *utenacity*, there was an appraising terms focusing on inflexibility such as “no mood for a political compromise” collocating with Suthep appraised by a Southeast Asian analyst for International Crisis Group, Matthew Wheeler.

Focusing on appraiser types, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban were appraised by the media. In some cases, Shinawatra was appraised by the opponents: Chinnaworn Boonyakiat, Suthep Thaugsuban, and protesters, and the supporter: Thaksin Shinawatra.

As we have seen, Shinawatra’s *utenacity* were evaluated by many various appraisers in relation to Shinawatra such as the supporters, the opponents, and The Nation media. This could be tentatively implied that the media might try to emphasize Shinawatra’s undependability under Thaksin Shinawatra and might persuade the reader to believe that this media had journalistic objectivity

#### 4.2.2.7 Veracity

Table 4.26 Appraising item comparison of *veracity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data



#### 4.2.2.8 Inveracity

Table 4.27 Appraising item comparison of *inveracity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Not sincere	About reconciliation	Uthai Pimchaichon	Lie	Suthep	Chalerm Yubamrung
Not sincere	In making the offers	Abhisit Vejjajiva	Break	His promise	Chalerm Yubamrung
Tell	Lies	Democrats	Breach	His promise	Chalerm Yubamrung
Fail	To tell people the truth	Jurin Laksanawisit			
failed	To keep election promises	Chinnaworn Boonyakiat			

Table 4.27 indicated appraising item comparison of *inveracity* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation. The study suggested there were many lexical items explicitly expressing Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's *inveracity* concerned with dishonesty in connection with verbal actions. Many *appraising terms*: "tell" in collocation with "lies", and "fail" in collocation with tell people the truth, and keep election promises were found in Shinawatra's data, but "break" and "breach" in collocation with promise were found in Thaugsuban's data.

In addition, Shinawatra's dishonest actions were explicitly expressed by "not sincere" in collocation with reconciliation, and making the offers.

Concerned with appraiser types, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban were appraised by the opponents. Shinawatra's opponents included Abhisit Vejjajiva, Democrats, Jurin Laksanawisit, and Chinnaworn Boonyakiat, but Thaugsuban's opponent contained Chalerm Yubamrung.

### 4.2.2.9 Propriety

Table 4.28 Appraising item comparison of *propriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Be not scrutinized	Fail to take responsibility	MP	Peaceful	Siege (to many ministries)	The Nation
Responsibly	Perform her job	Yingluck Shinawatra	Peacefully	Change the government	Suthep Thaugsuban
Innocent	Yingluck	Lawyers	Be based	On the Constitution (People's Council, as offered by Thaugsuban )	Parinya Thewanrimitkun
Innocence	Yingluck	Yingluck Shinawatra	nothing to do with lese majeste	Thaugsuban's remarks	Thaworn Senneam
Legal	Process	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Lawful	Leader of the country	Chalerm Yubamrung			
Absolutely correct	Action	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Not violate	Any Laws	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Not abuse	Power (as prime minister in the transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri)	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Dismiss	Shinawatra's dictatorial government	Noppadon Pattama			
Do	Nothing wrong	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Not do	Anything wrong	Noppadon Pattama			
Deny	Tolerate corruption	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Deny	Abuse of power (in Thawil's transfer)	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Be obliged	By Constitution (to continue with her administrative responsibility)	Yingluck Shinawatra			
Be required	By constitution (to submit the amendment bill for a royal command)	Phongthep Thepkanchana			
According to the constitution	Do my duty as caretaker prime minister	Yingluck Shinawatra			

Table 4.28 indicated appraising item comparison of *propriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation. Based on the analysis, there were many lexical terms explicitly expressing Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's propriety focusing on morality and legality. Shinawatra's morality concerned with responsibility was expressed by "be not scrutinized" in collocation with fail to take responsibility and "responsibly" in collocation with per form job. Focusing on Thaugsuban's morality in relation to peaceful actions, there were many appraising items: "peaceful" in collocation with siege (to many ministries), and "peacefully" in collocation with change the government.

In connection with Shinawatra's legality, the analysis indicated many appraising items such as "innocent", "innocence", "legal", "lawful", and "not violate" in collocation with laws. In addition, The results suggested that there was many appraising items showing Yingluck Shinawatra's legality involving morality such as "not abuse" in collocation with power (as prime minister in the transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri), and "deny" in collocation with tolerate corruption, and abuse of power (in Thawil's transfer).

Besides, the results also uncovered many appraising items concerned with Shinawatra's legality in connection with constitution such as "be obliged" in collocation with by Constitution (to continue with her administrative responsibility), "be required" in collocation with by constitution (to submit the amendment bill for a royal command), and "according to the constitution" in collocation with do my duty as caretaker prime minister. The possible interpretation was that The Nation might portray Shinawatra as a government leader under constitutional system.

Concerned with Thaugsuban's legality, there were many lexical items such as "be based" in collocation with on the constitution, and "nothing to do with lese majeste".

In terms of appraiser types, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban were appraised by herself or himself, and the supporters. Shinawatra's supporters consisted of Chalerm Yubamrung, Noppadon Pattama, and Phongthep Thepkanchana but Thaugsuban's supporter included Thaworn Senneam. In some cases, Thaugsuban was appraised by The Nation media.

### 4.2.2.10 Impropriety

Table 4.29 Appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation

Appraising items	Yingluck Shinawatra		Suthep Thaugsuban		
	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Violence	Shinawatra government	Suthep Thaugsuban	Not responsible	Their lives	@Pusaha
Violation	Of the charter	Court	Violation	Of Article 117 of the Criminal Code	Pol Maj-General Adul Narongsak
Violation	Of an important charter	Chavanond Intarakomalyasut	Violations	Laws	Court
Violations	Of democratic principles	Suthep Thaugsuban	Anti-democracy	Movement	The Nation
Breach	Of Article 178 of the Constitution (concerning the rice price-support scheme)	National Anti-Corruption commission	Sedition	Charge of	Police
Dereliction	Of duty (in the controversial rice-pledging scheme)	National Anti-Corruption commission	Sedition	Charges of	CMPO
Dereliction	Of duty (in connection with the government's loss-making)	National Anti-Corruption commission	Sedition	Charges	Police
Dereliction	Of duty	Wiratana Kalayasiri	Sedition	Charge	CMPO
Negligence	In connection with graft-plagued rice-pledging scheme	National Anti-Corruption commission	Sedition	Complaint	Prompong Nopparit
Negligence	Of duty	Senators	Sedition	Charges	Criminal Court
Possible negligence	Of duty (over a controversial rice subsidy scheme)	National Anti-Corruption commission	Treason	Charge of	Police
Negligence	Over her role (in the rice-pledging scheme)	National Anti-Corruption commission	Insurrection	Arrest warrants on	CMPO
Negligence	In the controversial rice-pledging scheme	National Anti-Corruption commission	Insurrection	A charge of	CAPO
Malfeasance	Over the rice-pledging scheme	National Anti-Corruption commission	Insurrection	Suthep	A group of 50 members of the Democracy Lovers Network
Mis-management	PM	The Democrats	Violent	Protest	Noppadon Pattama

Table 4.29 Appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation (Cont.)

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Mis-management	Yingluck	Abhisit Vejjajiva	Un-constitutional	Proposal of People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban	Samart Kaewmeechai
Misconduct	For removing National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri	Senators	Un-constitutional	Thaugsuban's proposed "People's Council	Yingluck Shinawatra
Misconduct	Yingluck	Thawil Pliansi	Un-constitutional	Means	a group of people calling themselves Citizens Who Love the Country
Misconduct	Of Shinawatra government	Suthep Thaugsuban	Illegal	Protest	Noppadon Pattama
Misconduct	Of Shinawatra government	Democrat Party	Illegal	The call for three-day strike by Thaugsuban	The management
Corruption Center	Yingluck	Abhisit Vejjajiva	Un-democratic	Plan	The Nation
Corruption	Of comprehensive corruption practices	Abhisit Vejjajiva	Unlawful	Leader of the group	Chalerm Yubam-rung
Corruption	At policy level	Abhisit Vejjajiva	Use	Violence	Pracha Promnok
Corruption	In projects (that would be carried out outside of the budget)	Abhisit Vejjajiva	Violate	Article 68 of the Constitution	Narinpong Jinaphak
Corruption	In the rice-pledging scheme	Warong Dechgitvigrom	Violate	Article 113 of the Criminal Code	Prompong Nopparit
Corruption	Under the Shinawatra government	Anti-government group	Violate	The law	Surapong Towijakchaikul
Corruption	Under the Shinawatra government	Abhisit Vejjajiva	Violate	The law	Pro-government United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship
Corruption	The rice scheme	The Nation	Violate	The emergency decree	Pheu Thai Party
Corruption	That was occurring in the project	National Anti-Corruption commission	Violate	Royal prerogative	Pheu Thai Party
Corruption	Plagued rice price-pledging scheme	National Anti-Corruption commission	Break	Criminal laws	Court

Table 4.29 Appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation (Cont.)

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Abuse	Of power suit	Paibul Nititawan	Use	Guns and other arms to attack and kill police	Chalerm Yubamrung
Abuse	Of power	Abhisit Vejjajiva	Committ	Treason	Pheu Thai Party
Abuse	Of power	The democrats	Be considered	As treason	Tarit Pengdit
Abuse	Of power	The Nation	Be charged	With Sedition	Pheu Thai
Abuse	Of power	Democrats	Without	Any legal Support	Chaikasem Nitisiri
Abuse	Of power (in connection with the 2011 removal of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri)	Constitutional Court	Against	The international standard of democracy	Supporters of the current democratic system
Abuse	Of power	Charter Court	Against	The constitution	Worajet Pakeerut
Abuse	Of power (over the transfer of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri)	Senators	Not possible	Under the law	Yingluck Shinawatra
Abuse	Of power	Suthep Thaugsuban	Not lawful	Claim of sovereign status	Yingluck Shinawatra
Abuse	Of power	Protesters			
Abuse	Of authority (in recent poll campaigning)	Democrat Party			
Illegal	Transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri	Constitutional Court			
Illegal	Transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri	Supreme Administrative Court			
Illegal	Transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri	Suthep Thaugsuban			
Illegitimate	To Govern	Saiyud Kerdphol			
Illegitimate	Government of Shinawatra	Protesters			
Illegitimate	Shinawatra government	Thaworn Senneam			
Unlawful	Order (to transfer Thawil out of post)	Court			
Unlawful	Transfer (of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri)	The Nation			

Table 4.29 Appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation (Cont.)

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Unlawful	Transfer (of National Security chief Thawil Pliensri)	Constitutional Court			
Unlawful	Order (to transfer Thawil Pliensri)	Senators			
Unlawful	Order (to remove Thawil Pliensri as the secretary general of National Security Council)	Supreme Administrative Court			
Unlawful	Shinawatra's government	Suthep Thaugsuban			
Increasingly undemocratic	Behavior (of the Shinawatra Administration)	Business Club for Democracy			
Guilty	Yingluck	Constitutional Court			
Guilty	Yingluck	The Nation			
Invalid	Extension of the area in which the Internal Security Act is enforced	Akanat Promphan			
Wrong	Do the country	Protesters			
Dictatorial	Regime (led by Shinawatra)	Suthep Thaugsuban			
Negligent	In not preventing graft in the loss-making project	National Anti-Corruption commission			
Corrupt	Government of Shinawatra	Protesters			
Corrupt	Practices	Abhisit Vejjajiva			
The most corrupt	Shinawatra government	Suthep Thaugsuban			
Corrupt	Shinawatra	Thirayuth Boonmee			
Neglect-of-duty	Charges (linked to the loss-making rice price-pledging scheme)	National Anti-Corruption commission			
Abusive	Shinawatra	Thirayuth Boonmee			
Unlawfully	Issue the amnesty bill	Democrat party			
Wrongfully	Carried out duty	The group's legal adviser			
Illegally	Transfer Thawil	Constitutional Court			
Illegally	Act (by transferring a top security officer in 2011)	Court			

Table 4.29 Appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation (Cont.)

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Unfairly	Transfer Thawil Pliansri	Thawil Pliansri			
Breach	The charter (with regard to the transfer of the National Security Council chief)	Appointed Senator Paibul Nititawan and 28 other senators			
Violate	The charter (in connection with the transfer of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliansri)	Senators			
Violate	The charter (on the transfer of Thawil from position of National Security Council)	Judge			
Violate	The Constitution	Anti-government group			
Violate	The constitution	Abhisit Vejjajiva			
Violate	The constitution (by interfering in the transfer for her benefit of that of her group)	Paiboon Nititawan			
Violate	Constitution (in relation to the transfer of Thawil from his post as secretary-general of the National Security Council)	Court			
Violate	Articles 180, 182 (7), 268, 266 (2) and 266 (3) of the charter (by transferring Thawil to an inactive post)	Senators			
Violate	Democratic principles	Suthep Thaugsuban			
Preside	Over a system of "dictatorship (by a capitalist political party under a parliamentary system)	Protesters			



Table 4.29 Appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation (Cont.)

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Neglect	Of duty (in connection with the costly rice-subsidy scheme)	National Anti-Corruption commission			
Mismanage	The rice-pledging scheme	Abhisit			
Mishandle	Of the rice-pledging scheme	Phra Buddha Issara			
Commit	A number of wrongdoings (related to the scheme)	National Anti-Corruption commission			
Abuse	Power (by transferring Thawil to benefit a relative of Yingluck Shinawatra)	Court			
Abuse	Her power (in transferring National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri to an inactive post in 2011)	Charter Court			
Abuse	Her power (for her and her family's interests, including pushing the blanket amnesty bill)	Jurin Laksanavisit			
Abuse	Her power (by interfering in a reshuffle for the benefit of herself or her group)	Senators			
Abuse	Her authority (in moving Thawil to an advisory post)	Paibul Nititawan			
Abuse	Her authority (in moving Thawil to an advisory post)	Paiboon Nititawan			
Abuse	Her premiership	Senators			
Destroy	Anti-corruption mechanisms	Abhisit Vejjajiva			
Lead to	Corruption (in the rice-pledging scheme)	Abhisit Vejjajiva			
Tolerate	Corruption	Abhisit Vejjajiva			

Table 4.29 Appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation (Cont.)

Yingluck Shinawatra			Suthep Thaugsuban		
Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers	Appraising items	Collocations	Appraisers
Allow	Corruption (to plague the rice-pledging scheme)	National Anti-Corruption commission			
Allow	Corruption (to occur)	Warong Dechgitvigrom			
Commit	Malfeasance	Wiratana Kalayasiri			
No longer	Legitimate	Suthep Thaugsuban			
Without	Legitimacy	Core protest leader			
Not take	Responsibility (for royal endorsement)	AmnuayKlangpa			
Avoid	Responsibility	Somkiat Homlaor, leader of the Business Club for Democracy (BCD),			
Have	No Legitimacy (to administer the country)	Suthep Thaugsuban			
Have	No legitimacy (to run the country)	Suthep Thaugsuban			
Have	No legitimacy (to pick anybody to lead the caretaker government)	Akanat Promphan			
Run out	Shinawatra government's legitimacy	Suthep Thaugsuban			
Lack	In ethics	Court			
Lack	In morality	Court			

Table 4.29 suggested appraising item comparison of *impropriety* between Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban found in The Nation. Based on the analysis, there were many appraising items explicitly expressing Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's impropriety in connection with immorality and illegality. Shinawatra's violence was expressed by "violence" in collocation with Shinawatra government, and Thaugsuban's violence was showed by "use" in collocation with violence. Shinawatra's immorality was demonstrated by "lack" in collocation with ethics, and morality. However, there was a lexical appraising item expressing Thaugsuban's immorality focusing on responsibility such as "not responsible".

In connection with Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's illegality, the analysis showed many similar appraising items such as "illegal", and "unlawful". Differently, The results suggested that there were many appraising items showing Shinawatra's illegality concerned with immorality such as "dereliction", and "negligence" in collocation with duty (in the rice-pledging scheme), "malfeasance" in collocation with rice-pledging scheme, "abuse" in collocation with power (over the transfer of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri), "misconduct" in collocation with removing National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri, and "corruption" in collocation with policy level, projects (that would be carried out outside of the budget), and rice-pledging scheme. However, there were many lexical terms showing Thaugsuban's illegality in relation to violent actions such as "sedition" in collocation with charge, and complaint, "treason", and "insurrection" in collocation with charge.

Focusing on appraiser types, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban were appraised by The Nation media, the opponents, and legal experts. Shinawatra's opponents included Suthep Thaugsuban, Abhisit Vejjajiva, Wiratana Kalayasiri, Akanat Promphan, and Somkiat Homlaor, but Thaugsuban's opponents included Yingluck Shinawatra, Pheu Thai Party, Chalerm Yubamrung, and Chaikasem Nitisiri. In addition, Legal experts consisted of Court, Senators, and National Anti-Corruption Commission which could be possibly interpreted that the media probably tried to emphasize Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's illegality.

As noted earlier, the results focusing on *normality* demonstrated that Thaugsuban's popularity and acceptance were reported in Bangkok Post and The Nation, but Shinawatra's popularity and acceptance were mentioned in Bangkok Post. In terms of *capacity*, Shinawatra's ability to achieve political goal in connection with democratic system, and Thaugsuban's ability to fight off political opposition were mentioned in Bangkok Post; however, Thaugsuban's healthiness was found in The Nation.

Concerned with *incapacity*, Shinawatra's incapability to achieve political goal in relation to immorality or illegality, Shinawatra's mistakes, and Thaugsuban's disability to fight off political opposition were found in Bangkok Post and The Nation. However, Shinawatra's unintelligence, and inefficiency were mentioned in

Bangkok Post; Shinawatra's naïve, Shinawatra's inexperience, and Thaugsuban's mistakes were reported in The Nation.

In connection with *Tenacity*, the results revealed that Shinawatra's bravery, and Shinawatra's dependability were mentioned in Bangkok Post and The Nation, but Shinawatra's patience, Shinawatra's flexibility, Thaugsuban's patience, and Thaugsuban's thoughtfulness were reported in The Nation. Based on *untencity*, Shinawatra's undependability, and Thaugsuban's inflexibility were found in Bangkok Post and The Nation; Shinawatra's overconfidence, and Thaugsuban's overconfidence or self-proclamation were found in Bangkok Post.

In terms of *veracity*, Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's honest actions were mentioned in Bangkok Post. Concerned with *inveracity*, Shinawatra's dishonest actions, Shinawatra's dishonesty concerned with verbal actions, and Thaugsuban's dishonesty concerned with verbal actions were found in Bangkok Post and The Nation; Thaugsuban's dishonest action was mentioned in Bangkok Post. Besides, the analysis based on *propriety* suggested that Shinawatra's responsibility, Shinawatra's legality involving morality and constitution, and Thaugsuban's peaceful actions were reported in Bangkok Post and The Nation. However, Shinawatra's peaceful action, and Thaugsuban's responsibility were found in Bangkok Post; Thaugsuban's legality was found in The Nation.

Concerned with *impropriety*, Shinawatra's immorality, Shinawatra's illegality focusing on immorality, Thaugsuban's violence, Thaugsuban's illegality in relation to violent actions were reported in Bangkok Post and The Nation. However, Shinawatra's unfairness was reported in Bangkok Post; Shinawatra's violence was found in The Nation.

#### **4.3 Keywords expressing attitudes towards the two opposing politicians**

This section focuses on the *keywords* found in each news corpus and the attitudes towards two opposing politicians suggested by these keywords. In an attempt to establish connection between the extracted keywords and the two political figures under investigation, concordance lines that contained the keywords in collocation with words denoting the politicians (in the span of four) were analysed. This section

can be divided into three subsections: keywords found in Bangkok Post and The Nation, attitudes towards two opposing politicians suggested by keywords found in Bangkok Post, and attitudes towards two opposing politicians suggested by keywords found in The Nation as discussed below.

### 4.3.1 Keywords found in Bangkok Post and The Nation

*Keywords* in each news corpus were identified using the keyness tool in AntConc. The cutting point criteria for key word selection in connection with log likelihood values were about or greater than 50.00.

Table 4.30 Keywords found in Bangkok Post and The Nation

Bangkok Post				The Nation			
Order	Tokens	Keyness frequency	Words	Order	Tokens	Keyness frequency	Words
1	5387	6831.867	Mr	1	1253	1212.361	Nation
2	2581	3404.067	Xa	2	530	738.598	Cent
3	1457	1882.878	ms	3	660	685.637	february
4	3495	1833.171	X	4	470	684.341	Bt
5	1342	928.507	gen	5	7754	595.823	that
6	1195	883.737	reporters	6	587	530.794	Per
7	808	840.365	baht	7	404	484.081	article
8	857	774.458	online	8	4555	371.566	would
9	774	750.972	photo	9	1177	354.578	Pm
10	724	673.429	feb	10	2183	225.395	yesterday
11	490	464.828	section	11	150	218.407	Rajdamnoen
12	362	405.823	ratchadamnoen	12	756	203.233	constitutional
13	687	305.195	udd	13	3696	198.199	Election
14	209	275.649	nsprt	14	110	160.165	yubamrung
15	231	241.009	jan	15	143	147.515	Str
16	207	232.939	watthana	16	102	131.388	Colonel
17	256	223.257	dec	17	85	123.764	rojanaphruk
18	139	183.326	tida	18	91	122.786	Pravit
19	803	179.723	pol	19	162	116.465	Verdict
20	9360	173.405	on	20	193	109.564	December
21	634	173.388	post	21	481	101.275	emergency
22	116	152.992	thiti	22	195	100.085	January
23	115	151.673	yubamrung	23	670	97.352	Media
24	657	150.484	demonstrators	24	71	94.159	nuttawut
25	114	150.354	wannamontha	25	274	92.638	Related
26	245	150.179	Luang	26	1766	92.567	Or
27	198	150.138	Pu	27	1494	91.339	should
28	112	147.716	jinakul	28	5128	89.215	Be
29	6994	145.483	By	29	60	87.363	wongnongtaey
30	201	135.754	nov	30	93	82.962	Satit
31	223	123.573	col	31	67	82.087	articles
32	91	120.019	patipat	32	56	81.539	sedition
33	263	116.712	avenue	33	56	81.539	sonthiyarn

Table 4.30 Keywords found in Bangkok Post and The Nation (Cont.)

Bangkok Post				The Nation			
Order	Tokens	Keyness frequency	Words	Order	Tokens	Keyness frequency	Words
34	87	114.744	mrs	34	2787	81.310	Had
35	146	114.642	sen	35	630	80.860	meanwhile
36	92	111.740	janthong	36	54	78.626	Hataikarn
37	83	109.468	aekarach	37	54	78.626	treesuwan
38	83	109.468	pattarapong	38	604	77.725	Sides
39	83	109.468	sattaburuth	39	223	75.176	medical
40	81	106.830	chatpattarasill	40	168	71.032	november
41	104	103.859	niwatthamrong	41	13697	69.038	A
42	78	102.874	jikkham	42	1341	68.926	Ec
44	279	102.033	Co	44	46	66.978	wairatpanij
45	77	101.555	wassana	45	845	66.579	Many
46	1192	98.977	rice	46	4554	65.309	Not
47	75	98.917	nanuam	47	285	64.607	society
48	165	98.554	growth	48	118	64.059	phongthep
49	72	94.960	thanarak	49	533	61.936	statement
50	71	93.642	khoonton	50	59	61.387	thepkanjana
51	78	93.604	uruphong	51	47	60.032	Keyword
52	69	91.004	chanat	52	4795	59.795	As
53	69	91.004	katanyu	53	41	59.698	attayuth
54	458	88.874	saturday	54	71	58.976	separately
55	122	88.094	nattawut	55	202	58.598	thais
56	568	81.794	district	56	473	58.386	voting
57	62	81.771	tawornseth	57	1415	56.989	general
58	61	80.453	bangprapa	58	515	56.789	Vote
59	939	79.507	farmers	59	58	56.116	assailants
60	185	75.181	pledged	60	55	56.106	suthin
61	56	73.858	pattanapong	61	154	55.862	Cast
62	155	73.857	sports	62	1065	55.564	Some
63	304	73.706	dictatorship	63	65	54.728	Thus
64	579	72.704	thursday	64	1783	54.645	This
65	74	71.868	Asok	65	2018	53.903	court
66	60	70.384	nikhom	66	94	53.196	Snap
67	542	70.098	wednesday	67	36	52.418	budsarakham
68	53	69.901	hirunard	68	216	51.920	Done
69	72	69.443	exports	69	35	50.962	shinaw
70	82	69.309	quarter	70	611	50.378	Such
71	52	68.583	Apichit				
72	67	67.965	mongkol				
73	335	66.737	Maj				
74	72	65.229	sutin				
75	49	64.626	pefot				
76	129	63.681	prompan				
77	54	62.680	thaksinism				
78	772	62.538	monday				
79	386	62.432	money				
80	46	60.669	achara				
81	46	60.669	ashayagachat				
82	45	59.350	Oua				
83	45	59.350	sept				
84	193	59.244	unrest				
85	73	58.997	Pad				
86	44	58.031	tawatchai				
87	795	57.542	year				

Table 4.30 Keywords found in Bangkok Post and The Nation (Cont.)

Bangkok Post				The Nation			
Order	Tokens	Keyness frequency	Words	Order	Tokens	Keyness frequency	Words
88	43	56.712	osod				
89	43	56.712	paritta				
90	43	56.712	Thip				
91	43	56.712	wangkiat				
92	3997	56.569	Will				
93	57	55.723	sections				
94	200	55.437	muang				
95	136	53.654	investment				
96	103	53.617	fresh				
97	51	53.144	kamronwit				
98	259	53.104	Lt				
99	40	52.756	laohong				
100	58	52.657	oct				
101	67	52.228	growers				
102	116	51.891	Investors				
103	59	50.002	Pongthep				

Table 4.30 demonstrated keywords found in Bangkok Post and The Nation. Keywords in two media showed different reporting points between Bangkok Post and The Nation. Bangkok Post pay more attention on style of news reporting showed by many keywords such as “reporters”, “online”, and “photo”. In addition, it focused more on economic systems expressed by many keywords such as “rice”, “farmers”, “growers”, “growth”, “exports”, “money”, and “investments”. However, The Nation reported more on democratic or legal systems indicated by many keywords such as “article(s)”, “constitutional”, “election”, “verdict”, “sedition”, “EC”, “voting”, “vote”, and “court”.

After generating keywords in each news corpus, concordance lines for the keywords were generated using Keyness tool as mentioned in the first step in collocation with Yingluck and Suthep (at the span of 4). Some keywords were omitted such as names of places, dates, and months and keywords in connection with publication, but persons’ names were included in order to see the relationship among Shinawatra and Thaugsuban and these persons. (See keywords in collocation with two opposing politicians found in two media in appendix B.) Then keywords for analysis were selected by omitting keywords in collocation with two opposing politicians found in two media which did not expressed media attitudes towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. (See List of keyword for analysis in collocation with two politicians found in two media in table 4.31.)

Table 4.31 List of keyword for analysis in collocation with two politicians found in two media

Keywords in Bangkok Post		Keywords in The Nation	
In collocation with Yingluck	In collocation with Suthep	In collocation with Yingluck	In collocation with Suthep
On	UDD	That	That
Yubamrung	Nsprt	article (s)	article (s)
Demonstrators	On	Would	would
By	Demonstrators	Constitutional	Should
Rice	By	Election	satit wongnongtaey
Growth	Dictatorship	Verdict	Sedition
Pledge	march	Should	Sonthiyarn
Money	prompan	Satit	Statement
Will	Will	Statement	As
Section (s)	section (s)	As	Court
Pongthep	kamronwit	General	
		Vote	
		Court	
		Done	

Then contexts of the concordance lines were studied to examine media attitudes. In some cases, combined consist of many grammatical words such as “on” and “by” which were a part of phrasal verb such as “call on” so words located near these grammatical words were analysed together with these grammatical words.

#### **4.3.2 Attitudes towards two opposing politicians suggested by keywords found in Bangkok Post**

This section presents an analysis an attempt to deduce attitudes towards Yingluck Shinawatra suggested by such combined collocations found in Bangkok Post, and attitudes towards Suthep Thaugsuban suggested by such combined collocations found in Bangkok Post mentioned as follows:

##### **4.3.2.1 Attitudes towards Yingluck Shinawatra suggested by keywords found in Bangkok Post**

Yingluck in collocation with on

The results based on Yingluck in collocation with on suggested the time of political activities such as “affirmed on Tuesday”, “said on



Tuesday“, “on Thursday morning called”, “declared on Wednesday”, and “on Sunday pleaded”.

In addition, the analysis shows negative attitudes towards Shinawatra. For example, Bangkok Post reported on the opponent’s desire for Shinawatra to apologize such as “called on Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra apologise to the public for forcing the amnesty draft”, and desire for Shinawatra’s resignation such as “calling on Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra to step down”, and “called on Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra to dissolve the House”. The desire for Shinawatra’s resignation could be possibly interpreted that Shinawatra might fail to govern the country.

Besides, the results indicated Shinawatra’s desire for decreasing political tension (Yingluck + call on + decrease of political tension) such as “called on anti-amnesty bill demonstrators to stop protesting against her government”, “called on Thursday for an end to street demonstrations in Bangkok”, “called on the anti-government demonstrators to end their protest”, and “calls on anti-government demonstrators to hold talks with the government”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with Yubamrung

The results showed that Bangkok Post Reported on Yingluck Shinawatra’s and Chalerm Yubamrung’s end of political status expressed by “The 10 individuals caretaker status has ended are: Yingluck Shinawatra, Surapong Tovichakchaikul, Chalerm Yubamrung ...”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with demonstrators

The analysis revealed Shinawatra’s desire for political tension “Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra’s call for demonstrators to end their protest”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with by

The results uncovered Yingluck as an actor (Noun + verb + by + Yingluck) such as “the caretaker government led by Yingluck Shinawatra”, “Mr Thongthong assigned by caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”, “official

upcountry trips by caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”, “the reinstatement of Thawil Pliensri as National Security Council (NSC) secretary-general could be approved by caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”, “the “injustices” being experienced by caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”, “the order ... signed by Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”, “the coalition led by Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”, “the dissolution of the House of Representatives announced by Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”, “the Feb 2 snap election called by Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”, and “remarks seen by Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”. The possible interpretation is that Bangkok may portray Yingluck Shinawatra as an important government leader.

#### Yingluck in collocation with rice

The analysis suggested that Bangkok Post reported on rice scheme problems such as “probe Yingluck over rice scheme”, “calling for it to probe the Yingluck government’s troubled rice-pledging scheme”, “protest against its investigation into Ms Yingluck’s role in the rice-pledging scheme”, “indict caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra over the rice scheme”, “impeach former prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra on the rice subsidy scheme”, and “bring impeachment proceedings against former prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra over the rice-pledging scheme”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with growth

The results showed that Bangkok Post reported positively on Shinawatra’s economic system saying about economic growth “achieved a 6.5% growth”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with pledge

The analysis revealed Shinawatra’s pledge focusing on respecting the law such as “not to bring this bill back”, and “to personally defend all criticism levelled at her and her government during the no-confidence debate”, “to preserve the rules”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with money

The analysis indicated protesters' desire for not paying to the Shinawatra administration such as “protesters demanded budget officials stop allocating money to the Yingluck administration and agencies”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with will

Based on Yingluck in collocation with will, the results demonstrated Shinawatra was represented both positively and negatively. Bangkok Post positively reported on the expectation and intention of Shinawatra's ability to achieve her goal such as “Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra will not step down or dissolve the House of Representatives”, “Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra will neither resign nor dissolve the House”, “if the election or next government's formation is delayed, the Yingluck Shinawatra administration will remain in a caretaker role”, “Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra will run for election again”, “Ms Yingluck will be No 1 party-list candidate of Pheu Thai”, “Ms Yingluck will be nominated as the next prime minister”, and “Ms Yingluck said she will fight the case before the National Anti-Corruption Commission”.

Bangkok Post negatively reported on the expectation of Shinawatra's or Shinawatra government of failure to achieve her political goal such as “The caretaker Yingluck Shinawatra government will resign”, “Yingluck Shinawatra will have no chance to return to Government House”, “Ms Yingluck will be impeached by Section 182 (7)”, “If the NACC finds Ms Yingluck Shinawatra guilty, she will be suspended from duty pending impeachment moves in the Senate”, “Ms Yingluck will not survive”, and “Yingluck Shinawatra and her cabinet will not come to power again”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with section(s)

Based on the analysis, Bangkok Post reported on Shinawatra's illegality such as “Ms Yingluck had breached Section 60 of a law”, and “Ms Yingluck violated Section 266 (2) and (3) and Section 286 of the constitution”.

Yingluck in collocation with Pongthep

The analysis showed Shinawatra's government and Pongthep were negative reported "The Yingluck government including Mr Pongthep have not shown any responsibility".

As mentioned earlier, the results revealed that Bangkok Post reported on Shinawatra positively such as Shinawatra's desire for decreasing political tension, and respecting the law, expectation and intention of Shinawatra's ability to achieve her goal, good relationship between Shinawatra and protesters, an important government leader, and Shinawatra's growth of economic system.

However, Shinawatra was negatively represented in Bangkok post including The opponents' desire for Shinawatra's resignation, expectation of Shinawatra's or Shinawatra government of failure to achieve her political goal, Shinawatra's end of political status, Shinawatra's illegality, Shinawatra's irresponsibility, and illegal rice charges.

#### **4.3.2.2 Attitudes towards Suthep Thaugsuban suggested by keywords found in Bangkok Post**

Suthep in collocation with udd

The analysis revealed the negative relationship between Thaugsuban and UDD expressed by UDD's rejection "UDD rejects Suthep's reform invitation".

Suthep in collocation with NSPRT

Based on the analysis, Bangkok Post negatively reported on NSPRT's and Thaugsuban's legality such as "the withdrawal of arrest warrants for 18 leaders of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) and Network of Students and People for the Reform of Thailand (NSPRT), including Suthep Thaugsuban, for violating the emergency decree".

Suthep in collocation with on

The results based on collocations suggested the time of political activities in connection with Thaugsuban such as "Suthep Thaugsuban move

on Friday”, “Suthep Thaugsuban on Thursday night lashed out at Democrat list”, “Suthep Thaugsuban said on Wednesday night”, “Suthep Thaugsuban told supporters on Tuesday night”, “Suthep Thaugsuban on Friday night announced”, “Suthep Thaugsuban vowed on Saturday”, and “Suthep Thaugsuban declared on Friday night”. Besides, the analysis suggested the places where Thaugsuban’s activities occurred such as “Suthep Thaugsuban was on stage”, “Suthep Thaugsuban appeared on stage”, and “Suthep goes on stage”.

Based on the analysis, Bangkok Post reported on Thaugsuban positively and negatively. Concerned with positive reports, the results showed Thaugsuban’s desire for fight off political opposition such as “has called on state officials not to work for the Pheu Thai Party”, “called on the protesters to blow whistles at cabinet ministers”, “has called on the public to wage a campaign of anti-government civil disobedience”, “called on people to take leave from work from today until Friday”, and “called on anti-government demonstrators across the country to take over the fight”.

However, Bangkok Post negatively reported on Thaugsuban’s illegality such as “The Criminal Court on Monday has issued an arrest warrant for anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on charges of insurrection”, “Mr Suthep is wanted on an arrest warrant for insurrection”, and the opponent desire for Thaugsuban to surrender such as “Surapong Tovichakchaikul called on PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban to surrender”.

#### Suthep in collocation with demonstrators

The results suggested that Thaugsuban was the leader of the demonstrators such as “Demonstrators led by Suthep Thaugsuban”, “anti-government demonstrators led by Mr Suthep”, and “Mr Suthep led demonstrators”.

#### Suthep in collocation with by

Based on the results of the collocations, Bangkok Post positively reported on Thaugsuban who was portrayed as an actor (noun + verb + by + Suthep) such as “Democrat members led by Suthep Thaugsuban”, “People’s Democratic Reform Council led by Suthep Thaugsuban”, “protest led by Suthep”.

Thaugsuban”, “Anti-government protesters led by Suthep Thaugsuban”, “People’s Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) led by Suthep Thaugsuban”, “anti-government People’s Democratic Reform Committee, headed by Suthep Thaugsuban”, “deadline set by Suthep Thaugsuban”, “the first of the three-day work stoppage proposed by Mr Suthep”, “speech made by Mr Suthep”, “civil obedience measures urged by Suthep Thaugsuban”, “new offensive announced by Suthep Thaugsuban”, and “the Bangkok shutdown plan confirmed by Mr Suthep”. The possible interpretation was that Bangkok Post probably portrayed Thaugsuban as an important protest leader.

#### Suthep in collocation with dictatorship

The study indicated that a co-leader of the red-shirt United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship had negative attitudes towards Thaugsuban’s plan expressed by “Suthep’s proposals as nothing but fantasy”, and “Mr Suthep Thaugsuban’s Senate game plan will not succeed”.

#### Suthep in collocation with march

The results suggested Thaugsuban as the leader of the march such as “PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban led a march of thousands of demonstrators”, “Mr Suthep led the march”, and “the protest marches led by Mr Suthep”.

#### Suthep in collocation with Prompan

The analysis demonstrated Jatuporn Prompan’s rejection of Suthep Thaugsuban plan such as “Jatuporn Prompan, however, rejected Mr Suthep’s claim”.

#### Suthep in collocation with will

Based on the collocations, the results demonstrated Thaugsuban was represented both positively and negatively. Bangkok Post positively reported on the intention of Thaugsuban’s fight off political opposition such as “Suthep Thaugsuban announced he will mobilise protesters from all rally stages to

evict caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra from her temporary office”, and “Suthep Thaugsuban announced he will lead protesters to storm Shinawatra 3 Building today in his plan to escalate the targeting of Shinawatra family businesses”.

The results indicated expectation of Thaugsuban’s failure to achieve political goal or fight off political opposition “final battle” of “the People’s Democratic Reform Council led by Suthep Thaugsuban will escalate”.

Suthep in collocation with section(s)

The results revealed that Thaugsuban was represented positively and negatively. Thaugsuban’s legal was represented such as the Constitution Court has decided not to hear a complaint lodged by former senator Ruangkrai Leekitwattana accusing Mr Suthep of violating Section 68 of the charter”. However, Bangkok Post reported on Thaugsuban’s illegality “Mr Suthep’s alleged violations of sections 215 and 365 of the Criminal Code”.

Suthep in collocation with Kamronwit

The study demonstrated Thaugsuban’s illegality such as Ma Chalerm “He urged Pol Lt Gen Kamronwit to arrest Mr Suthep on insurrection charges”.

As we have seen, Bangkok Post positively and negatively reported on Thaugsuban. Thaugsuban was portrayed positively including an important leader of the protesters, Thaugsuban’s Legality, Thaugsuban’s intention and desire for fight off political opposition.

However, Thaugsuban was reported negatively such as UDD’s rejection of Thaugsuban’s reform, Thaugsuban’s illegality, opponent’s desire for Thaugsuban surrender, and expectation of Thaugsuban’s failure to achieve political goal or fight off political opposition.

#### **4.3.3 Attitudes towards two opposing politicians suggested by keywords found in The Nation**

This section presents an analysis an attempt to deduce attitudes towards Yingluck Shinawatra suggested by such combined collocations found in The

Nation, and attitudes towards Suthep Thaugsuban suggested by such combined collocations found in The Nation mentioned as follows:

#### **4.3.3.1 Attitudes towards Yingluck Shinawatra suggested by keywords found in The Nation**

Yingluck in collocation with that

Based on the collocations, the results suggested Shinawatra as a sayer (Yingluck + v + that) such as “Yingluck said that”, “Yingluck simply replied that”, “Yingluck replied that”, “Yingluck stressed that”, “Yingluck explained that”, “Yingluck added that”, “Yingluck told the court that”, “Yingluck announced Monday that”, “Yingluck responded yesterday that”, “Yingluck yesterday reiterated that”, “Yingluck insisted that”, “Yingluck has affirmed that”, “Yingluck had requested that”, and “Yingluck proposed that”.

In addition, the results showed that Shinawatra was reported positively and negatively. The Nation positively reported on Shinawatra’s innocence “Yingluck Shinawatra Tuesday denied that she has tolerated corruption practices”. However, The Nation negatively reported on Shinawatra’s undependability, and illegality (allege + that + Yingluck) such as Shinawatra’s undependability: “Critics and the anti-Thaksin side alleged that Prime Minister, Yingluck Shinawatra was only Thaksin’s puppet”, Shinawatra’s dishonesty “allege that Yingluck failed to keep election promises”, and Shinawatra’s illegality “alleged that Yingluck Shinawatra had violated the charter”, “alleged that Yingluck had committed malfeasance and dereliction of duty”, “alleged that Yingluck violated Articles 180, 182 (7), 268, 266 (2) and 266 (3) of the charter”, “alleged that Yingluck breached the charter”, and “alleged that the Yingluck government had obtained power by violations of democratic principles”. In addition, Shinawatra’s illegality was also expressed by (rule + Yingluck + that) such as “the court had earlier ruled that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra’s order to transfer him out of his post was unlawful”, “the Constitutional Court's ruling that ousted Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”, “the Court ruled that only Yingluck and nine other Cabinet members who took part in Thawil's transfer must be removed from the Cabinet”, and “the court ruled that caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra should lose her prime-ministerial status”. Besides, The Nation reported on Shinawatra’s worry such as “Yingluck was worried that”.



#### Yingluck in collocation with article(s)

The investigations suggested that The Nation paid attention on Shinawatra's illegality such as "Yingluck violated Articles 180, 182 (7), 268, 266 (2) and 266 (3) of the charter", and "Yingluck violated Article 181 of the Constitution and Article 53 of the Election Act".

#### Yingluck in collocation with would

The analysis showed that Shinawatra was portrayed positively and negatively. The media positively reported on the expectation and intention of Shinawatra's ability to achieve political goal such as "Yingluck said Tuesday she would not resign", "Yingluck yesterday said she would stay on until the election was over", and "Yingluck Shinawatra would not dissolve the House of Representatives or resign from her post".

However, Shinawatra was represented negatively concerned with the expectation of Shinawatra's resignation which could be possible interpreted about Shinawatra's disability of governing the country such as "Yingluck would go on leave and allow one of her deputies", and the expectation of Shinawatra's irresponsibility such as "Yingluck Shinawatra would not take responsibility for royal endorsement".

#### Yingluck in collocation with constitutional

The study uncovered that the media negatively focused on Shinawatra's disqualification inconnection with illegality such as "Constitutional Court dismisses Yingluck for abuse of power", "Constitutional Court disqualifies Yingluck for illegally transferring Thawil", "the Constitutional Court ousted Yingluck Shinawatra on Wednesday for abuse of power", "Constitutional Court removes Yingluck and several cabinet ministers from office", and "The Constitutional Court ruled that Yingluck Shinawatra and Cabinet members who approved Thawil Pliensri's transfer must step down".

#### Yingluck in collocation with election

The investigation indicated that Shinawatra was portrayed positively and negatively. The media positively reported on Shinawatra as a legal politician under democratic system such as “The Pheu Thai Party won the election - propelling Yingluck to become Thailand's first female prime minister”. However, Shinawatra was represented negatively focusing on Shinawatra’s dishonesty such as “Yingluck failed to keep election promises”, and Shinawatra’s disqualification such as “The Constitutional Court ruled on Friday that the February 2 election was unconstitutional, ending Yingluck’s hope of using the poll to return to power”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with verdict

The results negatively showed Shinawatra’s resignation in relation to illegality such as “court verdict dismissing Yingluck”, and “NACC verdict could force Yingluck to step down”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with should

The results showed that The Nation negatively reported on suggestion for Shinawatra’s resignation such as “the caretaker government led by Yingluck Shinawatra should get out”, Yingluck should make a decision to dissolve the House this week”, “caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra should step down”, “caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra should lose her prime-ministerial status and be removed from office”, “Yingluck should leave her post”, “Yingluck should quit”, and “Yingluck should resign”. The possible interpretation was that the media might portray Shinawatra as an inefficient government leader. In addition, the media reported on suggestion Shinawatra for taking responsibility “Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra should take responsibility”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with Satit

Based on the investigation, the media negatively focused on Shinawatra’s resignation such as “Core leader Satit Wongnongtaey said the Yingluck Cabinet would need to step down”, and “Satit said caretaker premier Yingluck’s time

was up and her government must end”. This could be impossibly interpreted that the media might try to show Shinawatra’s disability to govern the country.

#### Yingluck in collocation with statement

The study suggested that Shinawatra was represented positively and negatively. Shinawatra was reported positively such as Shinawatra’s flexibility “PM Yingluck Shinawatra’s statement yesterday was a gesture of compromise over the bill”.

However, the media negatively reported on Shinawatra’s dishonesty such as “He also attacked Yingluck, saying that her statement that the bill was not a financial law was a distortion of facts”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with as

The results showed Shinawatra political position such as “Yingluck, as prime minister and chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee”, “Yingluck, as caretaker defence minister”, and “Yingluck Shinawatra, as caretaker prime minister”.

In terms of negative reports, The Nation paid attention on Shinawatra’s undependability “Yingluck of serving as a proxy for her billionaire brother”, and “described Yingluck as his clone”, Shinawatra’s illegality “as Yingluck’s order to transfer him was unlawful”, and “Abhisit denounces Yingluck as ‘centre of comprehensive corruption practices’”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with general

The study suggest Shinawatra’s political position as first party-list candidate such as “The ruling Pheu Thai Party resolved late yesterday to contest the next general election with Yingluck as its first party-list candidate to become the next prime minister”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with vote

The Nation paid attention on Shinawatra’s political ability “Yingluck, Charupong survive censure vote”.

#### Yingluck in collocation with court

The results demonstrated that The Nation negatively reported on Shinawatra's disqualification concerned with illegality such as "Charter Court dismisses Yingluck and nine cabinet members from office", "Constitutional Court dismisses Yingluck for abuse of power", "the court removed Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra from office", and "The Court on Wednesday ordered Yingluck to step down for abusing power". In addition, it reported on Shinawatra's immorality and illegality such as "The court said Shinawatra's action was, "lacking in ethics, morality and a sense of what is right and just" and "was a violation of the charter", "The court ruled unanimously that Yingluck and nine 2011 Cabinet members had abused their power to remove Thawil Pliensri as secretary-general of the National Security Council in the interest of her family", and "The Supreme Administrative Court ruled that Yingluck Shinawatra's order to remove Thawil as the NSC chief was unlawful".

#### Yingluck in collocation with done

The results showed positive and negative media attitudes towards Shinawatra. The Nation positively reported on Shinawatra's legality such as "Noppadon said Yingluck had not done anything wrong". However, it negatively reported on Shinawatra's illegality such as "The protesters handed over a letter at each embassy explaining how Yingluck Shinawatra's government had done the country wrong".

As discussed earlier, The Nation reported on Shinawatra positively and negatively. Positive reports focused on Shinawatra's flexibility, Shinawatra's politicalability, Shinawatra's legality, and the expectation and intention of Shinawatra's ability to achieve political goal. However, negative reports were concerned with Shinawatra's dishonesty, Shinawatra's undependability, Shinawatra's illegality, Shinawatra's worry, Shinawatra's immorality, the expectation of Shinawatra's resignation and Shinawatra's irresponsibility, Shinawatra's disqualification, and suggestion for Shinawatra's resignation and taking responsibility.

#### 4.3.3.2 Attitudes towards Suthep Thaugsuban suggested by keywords found in The Nation

Suthep in collocation with that

Based on the collocations, the results suggested Thaugsuban as a sayer (Suthep + v + that) such as “Suthep said that”, “Suthep has said that”, “Suthep also said that”, “Suthep yesterday said that”, “Suthep told his supporters that”, “Suthep clarified that”, “Suthep inform the meeting that”, “Suthep indicated that”, “Suthep yesterday explained that”, “Suthep responded that”, “Suthep, meanwhile, insisted that”, “Suthep Thaugsuban has reaffirmed that”, “Suthep declared that”, “Suthep announced on stage that”, “Suthep Thaugsuban vowed yesterday that”, “Suthep gave assurances that”, “Suthep Thaugsuban has promised that”, “Suthep alleged that”, “Suthep claimed that”, “Suthep Thaugsuban ordered that”, “Suthep demanded that”, “Suthep also demanded that”, and “Suthep Thaugsuban suggested earlier that”.

As we have seen, there were many verbs expressing strong demand such as “demand” and “order”. The possible interpretation was that the media might portray Thaugsuban as powerful protest leader.

In addition, Thaugsuban was reported positively and negatively. The Nation reported positively on Thaugsuban’s innocence “The Constitutional Court yesterday rejected a request by the Pheu Thai Party that Suthep Thaugsuban and 10 other protest leaders be charged with staging their protest with the aim of toppling the democratic system of government”. However, the analysis uncovered that The Nation negatively reported on Thaugsuban focusing on Thaugsuban’s illegality such as “alleging that Abhisit and Suthep had abused their authority”, and “Prompong alleged that Suthep and other PDRC leaders had violated Article 113 of the Criminal Code”, and Thaugsuban’s fear such as “Suthep feared that”, and “Suthep expressed concern that”.

Suthep in collocation with article(s)

The analysis revealed Thaugsuban’s illegality such as “Suthep Thaugsuban was violating Article 68 of the Constitution”, and “Suthep was violating Article 113 of the Criminal Code”.

#### Suthep in collocation with would

Based on Suthep in collocation with would, the results demonstrated that Thaugsuban was represented both positively and negatively. The Nation positively reported on the expectation and intention of Thaugsuban's ability to achieve political goal or fight off political opposition such as "Suthep also said he would push for the election to be postponed", "Suthep said he would set up his new office inside the Santi Maitree Building in the Government House compound", "Suthep said the PDRC would dispatch teams to demand the resignation of the remaining 25 Cabinet members", "Suthep said he would have at least 20,000 signatures of voters to back the impeachment request on Wednesday", "Suthep Thaugsuban would help them secure payments for the rice-pledging scheme", and "Suthep Thaugsuban would likely lead supporters to Parliament and to Government House tomorrow, in an attempt to block the no-confidence vote".

The results indicated expectation of Thaugsuban's illegality, such as "the government would bring Abhisit and Suthep to justice", "Suthep Thaugsuban would not accept the rules", and "Suthep would face two criminal charges".

#### Suthep in collocation with should

The results indicated that The Nation negatively reported on suggestions for stopping Thaugsuban's violence such as "Suthep's movement should not be allowed to create chaos", and "Suthep Thaugsuban should stop acting like a political hooligan now". This could be possibly interpreted that the media probably reported on Thaugsuban's violence.

#### Suthep in collocation with Satit Wongnongtaey

The analysis showed Thaugsuban's illegality such as "Among the PDRC leaders for whom arrest warrants have been issued are Suthep Thaugsuban, Satit Wongnongtaey".

#### Suthep in collocation with sedition

The results revealed that The Nation negatively reported on Thaugsuban's illegality such as "has accused Suthep of sedition for his leadership", "accused Suthep of sedition", "An arrest warrant has also been issued for Suthep on charges of sedition", and "an arrest warrant for Suthep on sedition charges".

#### Suthep in collocation with Sonthiyarn

The analysis focused on Thaugsuban's illegality "Among the names are PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban and Sonthiyarn Chuenruethai-naitham - who already face arrest warrants for insurrection".

#### Suthep in collocation with statement

Based on the analysis, The Nation negatively reported on Thaugsuban's illegality "Suthep's statement constituted an act of sedition".

#### Suthep in collocation with as

The results indicated Thaugsuban's positions such as "Suthep, as secretary general of People's Democratic Reform Committee", "Suthep recently resigned as an opposition Democrat Party MP", "Suthep was elected as a Surat Thani MP in 1979", and "Suthep serves as secretary-general of the new group". Besides, Thaugsuban was portrayed as an actor expressed by (noun + as + verb + by + Suthep) such as "the political reform by the People's Council, as offered by Suthep", "a "people's council" as demanded by Suthep", "the Bangkok Shutdown as announced by Suthep", "the appointed government as suggested by Suthep", and "a PM as demanded by Suthep". The possible interpretation was that The Nation might represent Thaugsuban as an important protest leader.

#### Suthep in collocation with court

The results showed Thaugsuban's illegality "The court said Suthep and his group might have committed many other violations, such as breaking criminal laws".

As noted earlier, the results revealed that The Nation reported on Thaugsuban positively and negatively. Thaugsuban was represented positively such as a powerful and important protest leader, Thaugsuban's innocence, and the expectation and intention of Thaugsuban's ability to achieve political goal or fight off political opposition. However, Thaugsuban was reported negatively such as Thaugsuban's illegality, suggestions for stopping Thaugsuban's violence, and expectation of Thaugsuban's illegality.

#### **4.4 Discussion of the results of the study that are related to relevant studies**

In terms of Appraisal framework, the previous studies show that it has been widely used to examine attitudes in a rather argumentative genre with a clear evidence of subjectivity such as book reviews (Dongmei & Xuehua, 2013; Carretero and Taboada, 2014) literatures (Martin et al., 2005), and discussion broadcast on television (Tilakaratna & Mahboob, 2012) The results in this study conform the previous studies mentioned by Ben-Aaron (2005), Coffin and O'Halloran (2010), Hardy (2011), and Lawson (2014) that the framework can be as robust in analyzing media attitudes that are not very explicit such as news reports that are supposed to be more factual than judgmental, more objective than subjective.

This study focuses on the connection among appraising items, appraiser and *appraised* which is different in that described in the previous work. Focusing on Shinawatra's incapacity found in The Nation, the results suggest that Shinawatra's incapacity, and untenacity are appraised by many various appraisers such as supporters, the opponents, and The Nation media. Many appraisers containing both Shinawatra's side and Shinawatra's opponent can cause journalistic objectivity. It is concerned with balance by presenting the views of representatives of both sides of a controversy without favouring one side.

In some cases, the analysis of types of appraiser probably helps to understand media attitudes. For example, good quality including *capacity* found in The Nation appraised by Thaugsuban's opponent may be used to support Thaugsuban's capacity and to show media's favor of Thaugsuban. While Shinawatra bad qualities such as *incapacity*, and *untenacity* found in The Nation appraised by



Shinawatra's supporter may be used to emphasize Shinawatra's *incapacity* and *untenacity*.

In relation to previous studies that utilize language corpora as a means to explore evaluation in text, these results conform the previous studies mentioned by Baker (2006, 2011), Channell, (2003), and McEnery, et al. (2006), which suggest that language corpora could be beneficial for evaluation in text in terms of analysing and observing some linguistic features systematically and more easily. For example, the results analysis in this study conform the previous studies focusing on negative media attitudes mentioned by Baker and McEnery (2005), Baker, McEnery, and Gabrielatos (2007), Baker, Gabrielatos, Khosravini, KrcyŽanowski, McEnery, and Wodak (2008), and Gabrielatos and Baker (2008). To illustrate, Bangkok Post, and The Nation paid more attention on Shinawatra' and Thaugsuban's inaccuracy, and impropriety than on Shinawatra's, and Thaugsuban's accuracy and propriety. Like the previous work, this study contains fairly large size of corpus in order to have adequate data for quantitative analysis, and to decrease researchers' certain cognitive and possibly ideological bias, linguistic intuitions and chance. In addition, many corpus tools including *keyword list* and concordance are used in this study in order to suggest positive and negative attitudes related to the media evaluation of the key politicians.

The results reported in this study are also in line with previous studies that draw linguistic frameworks to strengthen the discussion relevant to evaluation in text such as collocations and *semantic prosody* (Baker & McEnery, 2005; Baker, 2006; 2011, 2012; Baker, McEnery, & Gabrielatos, 2007; Channell, 2003).

In this study, Collocations are beneficial for an analysis of evaluation in text. It helps researchers explore media attitudes towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. In terms of positive media attitudes, Shinawatra is positively reported on legality in connection with morally political activities indicated by many collocations such as "not abuse" in collocation with power (as prime minister in the transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri), and "deny" in collocation with tolerate corruption, and abuse of power (in Thawil's transfer. In addition, Shinawatra is positively portrayed as the government leader under democratic system expressed by many collocations in relation to constitution such as "be obliged" in collocation with by Constitution (to continue with her administrative responsibility), and "be required"

in collocation with by constitution (to submit the amendment bill for a royal command).

In terms of negative media attitudes, Shinawatra is negatively reported on illegality in relation to immorality shown by many collocations such as “dereliction”, and “negligence” in collocation with duty (in the rice-pledging scheme), “malfeasance” in collocation with rice-pledging scheme, and “corruption” in collocation with policy level.

In addition, Collocations found in Bangkok Post corpus indicate that Shinawatra is negatively reported on incapability to achieve political goal in relation to immorality and illegality, such as “fail” in collocation with stop corruption in the rice-pledging scheme, address allegations of corruption in the rice-pledging scheme, and act against corruption.

Besides, Thaugsuban is represented as the violent and illegal protest leader expressed by many collocations relating to Thaugsuban’s illegality and violent actions such as “sedition” in collocation with charge, and complaint, “treason”, and “insurrection” in collocation with charge.

Probably, *keywords* in collocation with two politicians can be interpreted in connection with media attitudes. To illustrate, the results in The Nation show suggestion for Shinawatra’s resignation such as “the caretaker government led by Yingluck Shinawatra should get out”, “caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra should step down”, “Yingluck should leave her post”, “Yingluck should quit”, and “Yingluck should resign”. The possible interpretation is that the media probably portrays Shinawatra as an inefficient government leader.

In terms of *semantic prosody*, the results in this work reveal that connotation is useful for an analysis of evaluation in text. It helps researchers learn media attitudes towards two opposing politicians. For example, Bangkok Post expresses positive attitude towards Thaugsuban shown by Suthep in collocation with many lexical items which have strong positive meaning in relation to popularity such as “Celebrity”, and “hero”. This can be impossibly interpreted that the media may try to show favor of Thaugsuban.

Another example is the role of language and pattern in an analysis of evaluation in text. Hunston (2010) illustrates the relationship between language

patterning and meaning. This study also reveals such a connection. For instance, Thaugsuban and Shinawatra are represented positively indicated by Noun + verb + by + Yingluck or Suthep. Shinawatra is portrayed as an important government leader expressed by Noun + verb + by + Yingluck such as “the caretaker government led by Yingluck Shinawatra”, “the order ... signed by Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”, and “the coalition led by Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”. In addition, Thaugsuban is reported on an important protest leader expressed by noun + verb + by + Suthep such as “People’s Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) led by Suthep Thaugsuban”, “anti-government People’s Democratic Reform Committee, headed by Suthep Thaugsuban”, “deadline set by Suthep Thaugsuban”, “the first of the three-day work stoppage proposed by Mr Suthep”, “speech made by Mr Suthep”, and “the Bangkok shutdown plan confirmed by Mr Suthep”.

In addition, the Nation corpus shows that Thaugsuban is positive reported as an important protest leader expressed by (noun + as + verb + by + Suthep) such as “the political reform by the People’s Council, as offered by Suthep”, “a people’s council” as demanded by Suthep”, “the Bangkok Shutdown as announced by Suthep”, “the appointed government as suggested by Suthep”, and “a PM as demanded by Suthep”.

In terms of negative media attitudes, Shinawatra is negatively reported on illegality expressed by allege or rule + that + Yingluck such as “alleged that Yingluck Shinawatra had violated the charter”, “alleged that Yingluck had committed malfeasance and dereliction of duty”, “alleged that Yingluck violated Articles 180, 182 (7), 268, 266 (2) and 266 (3) of the charter”, “alleged that Yingluck breached the charter”, and “ruled that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra’s order to transfer him out of his post was unlawful”.

This chapter is concerned with frequency comparison of *judgement* types in each news corpus and across the corpora, collocations of key appraising items of the two opposing politicians, *keywords* expressed attitudes towards the two opposing politicians, and discussion of the results of the study that are related to relevant studies. The next chapter focuses on conclusions and recommendations.

## CHAPTER 5

### CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS

This chapter provides a summary of the main results, discussion points arising from the study, limitations of the study, and suggestions for future research.

#### 5.1 Summary of the main results

In response to the first research question, there were higher numbers on concordance lines illustrating *judgement* on Shinawatra than Thaugsuban in both news sources (Bangkok Post and The Nation). Further examination into the *judgement* types, which were divided into positive and negative groups, suggested mixed results. In the positive group, two media sources appeared to report more on Shinawatra's *capacity* and *propriety* than those on Thaugsuban.

In contrast, Bangkok Post focused more on Thaugsuban's *normality* than on Shinawatra's data; however, The Nation reported more on Thaugsuban's *judgement* types: *normality*, and *veracity* than Shinawatra's data. In the negative group, Bangkok Post and The Nation focused more on some Shinawatra's *judgement* types: *incapacity*, *untenacity*, *inveracity*, and *impropriety* than on Thaugsuban's data.

Concerned with frequency comparison of *judgement* types between two media, Shinawatra's *judgement* types received more attention in The Nation, while Thaugsuban's *judgement* types could be identified in greater quantity in Bangkok Post. A further analysis of individual labels in both positive and negative groups showed mixed results. In the positive group, Shinawatra's *judgement* types: *normality*, and *propriety*, and Thaugsuban's *judgement*: *veracity* got higher attention in Bangkok Post, but Shinawatra's *judgement* types: *capacity*, *tenacity*, and *veracity*, and Thaugsuban's *judgement* types: *normality*, *capacity*, *tenacity*, and *propriety* got higher attention in The Nation. In the negative group, Shinawatra's *judgement* types: *incapacity*, *untenacity*, *inveracity*, and *impropriety*, and Thaugsuban's *judgement* types: *incapacity*, and *inveracity* got higher attention in The Nation, but Thaugsuban's *judgement* types: *untenacity*, and *impropriety* got more attention in Bangkok Post.

Focusing on frequency comparison between positive and negative *judgement* types, Bangkok Post and The Nation focused more on Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's negative *judgement* types. For example, Bangkok Post, and The Nation paid more attention on Shinawatra's and Thaugsuban's *inveracity*, and *impropriety* than on Shinawatra's, and Thaugsuban's *veracity* and *propriety*.

In connection with the second research question, the lexical appraising items and collocations found in Bangkok Post and The Nation expressed positive and negative attitudes towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. The results focusing on *normality* demonstrated that Thaugsuban's popularity and acceptance expressed by many lexical items such as "hero", "celebrity", and "star" were reported in Bangkok Post and The Nation, but Shinawatra's popularity and acceptance such as "popular" were mentioned in Bangkok Post.

In terms of *capacity*, Shinawatra's ability to achieve political goal in connection with democratic system shown by many lexical terms such as "survive" in collocation with the no-confidence debate, and "can" in collocation with Continue duty (as caretaker PM), and Thaugsuban's ability to fight off political opposition such as "successful" in collocation with Fight (to expel the Pheu Thai-led administration), and "be able to" in collocation with Keep its anti-government protests going for more than 100 days were found in Bangkok Post; however, Thaugsuban's healthiness such as "healthiness", was mentioned in The Nation. Concerned with *incapacity*, Shinawatra's incapability to achieve political goal in relation to immorality or illegality such as "fail" in collocation with stop corruption, and prevent corruption, Shinawatra's mistake such as "mistake", and Thaugsuban's disability to fight off political opposition such as "cannot" in collocation with bring national reform, and "fail" in collocation with Oust Shinawatra from her position were found in Bangkok Post and The Nation. However, Shinawatra's unintelligence such as "lack" in collocation with intelligence, and inefficiency such as "lack" in collocation with efficiency were reported in Bangkok Post; Shinawatra's naïve such as "Naively", Shinawatra's inexperience such as "Not experienced", and Thaugsuban's mistake such as "wrong" in collocation with think that ex-premier Thaksin Shinawatra would have pushed for the bill were mentioned in The Nation.

In connection with *Tenacity*, the results revealed that Shinawatra's bravery such as "bold", "undeterred", "unyielding", and "not afraid", and Shinawatra's dependability such as "show" in collocation with independence, and "make" collocating with the decision herself were found in Bangkok Post and The Nation, but Shinawatra's patience such as "endure", "patience", and "not give up easily", Shinawatra's flexibility such as "compromise", Thaugsuban's patience such as "great patience", and Thaugsuban's thoughtfulness such as "careful", and "carefully" were reported in The Nation. Based on *untencity*, Shinawatra's undependability such as "puppet", "proxy", and "political clone", and Thaugsuban's inflexibility such as "Un-compromising", and "in no mood for a political compromise" were found in Bangkok Post and The Nation; Shinawatra's overconfidence such as "Stubbornness", and Thaugsuban's overconfidence or self-proclamation such as "do" in collocation with everything by himself (toward self-claimed political reform) were found in Bangkok Post.

Focusing on *veracity*, Shinawatra's honest action such as "honestly" in collocation with work, and Thaugsuban's honest action such as "in good faith" in collocation with lead the protest were mentioned in Bangkok Post. Concerned with *inveracity*, Shinawatra's dishonest actions such as "not sincere", "insincerity", and "lack of" in collocation with credibility, Shinawatra's dishonesty concerned with verbal actions such as "lie", and "liar", and Thaugsuban's dishonesty concerned with verbal actions such as "lie", and "break" or "breach" in collocation with promise were found in Bangkok Post and The Nation; Thaugsuban's dishonest action such as "cheat" was mentioned in Bangkok Post.

Besides, the analysis based on *propriety* suggested that Shinawatra's responsibility such as "responsibly", and "responsible", Shinawatra's legality involving morality and constitution such as "not abuse" in collocation with power, "deny" in collocation with tolerate corruption, "be obliged" or "be required" in collocation with by Constitution, and Thaugsuban's peaceful actions such as "peacefully" in collocation with change the government, and "involve" in collocation with peaceful rallies or unarmed rallies were found in Bangkok Post and The Nation. In contrast, Shinawatra's peaceful action expressed by "peacefully", and Thaugsuban's responsibility such as "responsible", and "responsibility" were found in

Bangkok Post; Thaugsuban's legal actions such as "be based" in collocation with on the constitution, and "nothing to do with lese majeste" in collocation with Thaugsuban's remarks were found in The Nation. Concerned with *impropriety*, Shinawatra's immorality such as "lack" in collocation with morality or ethics, Shinawatra's illegality focusing on immorality such as "malfeasance" in collocation with transfer of a civil servant, "dereliction" in collocation with duty charge (over her role in the rice-pledging scheme), and "corruption" in collocation with government's troubled rice-pledging scheme, Thaugsuban's violence such as "violent", "not peaceful", and "fiercely", Thaugsuban's illegality in relation to violent actions such as "insurrection", "treason", and "rebellion" in collocation with charge were reported in Bangkok Post and The Nation. However, Shinawatra's unfairness such as "unfair", and "unfairly" was reported in Bangkok Post; Shinawatra's violence such as "violence" was found in The Nation.

Keywords in two media showed different reporting points between Bangkok Post and The Nation. Bangkok Post focused more on style of news reporting showed by many keywords such as "reporters", "online", and "photo". Besides, it paid more attention on economic systems expressed by many keywords such as "rice", "farmers", "growers", "growth", "exports", "money", and "investments". However, The Nation reported more on democratic or legal systems indicated by many keywords such as "article(s)", "constitutional", "election", "verdict", "sedition", "EC", "voting", "vote", and "court".

Concerned with the third research question, the analysis on *keywords* in collocation with the words "Yingluck" and "Suthep" found in Bangkok Post and The Nation suggested that Shinawatra and Thaugsuban were portrayed positively and negatively. Bangkok Post positively reported on Shinawatra and Thaugsuban such as Shinawatra's desire for decreasing political tension, and respecting the law, expectation and intention of Shinawatra's ability to achieve her goal, good relationship between Shinawatra and protesters, important government leader, Shinawatra's growth of economic system, Thaugsuban's Legality, Thaugsuban's desire for fight off political opposition, important leader of the protesters, and the expectation and intention of Thaugsuban's ability to achieve political goal or fight off political opposition. However, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban were negatively

represented in Bangkok post including The opponents' desire for Shinawatra's resignation, expectation of Shinawatra or Shinawatra's government of failure to achieve her political goal, Shinawatra's end of political status, Shinawatra's illegality, Shinawatra's irresponsibility, Shinawatra's illegal rice charges, UDD's rejection of Thaugsuban's reform, Thaugsuban's illegality, opponent's desire for Thaugsuban surrender, and expectation of Thaugsuban's failure to achieve political goal or fight off political opposition.

In the Nation, Shinawatra and Thaugsuban were represented positively and negatively. They were positively reported on Shinawatra's flexibility, Shinawatra's politicalability, Shinawatra's legality, the expectation and intention of Shinawatra's ability to achieve political goal, a powerful and important protest leader, Thaugsuban's innocence, and the expectation and intention of Thaugsuban's ability to achieve political goal or fight off political opposition. However, The Nation negatively reported on Shinawatra and Thaugsuban such as Shinawatra's dishonesty, Shinawatra's undependability, Shinawatra's illegality, Shinawatra's worry, Shinawatra's immorality, the expectation of Shinawatra's resignation and Shinawatra's irresponsibility, Shinawatra's disqualification, suggestion for Shinawatra's resignation and taking responsibility, Thaugsuban's illegality, suggestions for stopping Thaugsuban's violence, and expectation of Thaugsuban's illegality.

## **5.2 Discussion points arising from the study**

This section focuses on the adjustment of framework for an analysis of evaluation in text, the role of language corpora in an analysis of evaluation in text, and a merit for the use of combined research methods.

### **5.2.1 An adjustment of framework for an analysis of evaluation in text**

In the Appraisal literature, there are some clues or typical lexical items suggested in each *judgement* category. But when the framework is employed to



analyze particular data, those clues need to be adjusted so that typical appraising items that are context-specific can be covered.

For example, *capacity* generally is concerned with the *appraised's* ability such as “experienced”, “educated”, and “successful”. However, *capacity* in this context refers to a politician’s capability to achieve his or her political goal or the ability to fight off political opposition such as “survive the no-confidence debate”, “survive the no-confidence vote”, “be able to reply (to all questions which might be raised by the opposition)”, and “successful fight (to expel the Pheu Thai-led administration)”. In addition, *incapacity* is generally defined as the *appraised's* disability expressed by many lexical items such as uneducated, immature, and weak; *incapacity* in this context is defined as the politician’s incapability to achieve his or her political goal or the disability to fight off political opposition such as “not be able to take any political posts”, “fail in administering the country”, “fail in attempts to topple the government”, and “fail tactics of forcing Ms Yingluck’s resignation”.

*Propriety* in general focuses on the appraised’s good manner, and morality such as moral, ethical, kind, and polite. However, *propriety* in this context means lawful, legal, democratic, peaceful or morally political or related actions or activities such as “legal” “lawful”, “democratic”, and “peaceful”. Impropriety in general is concerned with the *appraised's* bad manner, and immorality expressed by many lexical appraising items such as “bad”, “impolite”, “immoral”, and “rude”. In this context, *impropriety* is defined as unlawful, illegal, non-democratic, aggressive or morally-wrong political or related actions or activities such as “illegal”, “unlawful”, “undemocratic”, and “violent”.

### **5.2.2 The role of language corpora in an analysis of evaluation in text**

In this study, the use of language corpora can be justified in two ways. First, the authentic and representative nature of specialized texts, in this case the media texts, allows researchers to conduct linguistic enquiries from a large amount of data, which in turn contributes to a more decent generalization of findings compared with studies based on limited data. Second, a wide range of corpus analysis tools such as concordances and keyness analysis were employed to facilitate data observation and make some linguistic features more salient, something that is hard to

notice with simply reading of such as overwhelming data. The observed lexical items with their contexts can be more clearly linked with the attitudes expressed by the media in question, so it can be argued that corpus investigation is a robust tool for studying data based on the Appraisal framework.

As mentioned in Chapter 4, collocations are beneficial for an analysis of evaluation in text. It helps researchers explore media attitudes towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. Shinawatra is positively portrayed as the government leader under democratic system expressed by many collocations in relation to constitution such as “be obliged in collocation with by Constitution (to continue with her administrative responsibility), and “be required” in collocation with by constitution (to submit the amendment bill for a royal command). However, Shinawatra is negatively reported on illegality in relation to immorality shown by many collocations such as “dereliction”, and “negligence” in collocation with duty (in the rice-pledging scheme), “malfeasance” in collocation with “rice-pledging scheme”, and “corruption” in collocation with policy level.

Thaugsuban is represented as the violent and illegal protest leader expressed by many collocations relating to Thaugsuban’s illegality and violent actions such as “sedition” in collocation with charge, and complaint, “treason”, and “insurrection” in collocation with charge.

In addition, connotation is useful for an analysis of evaluation in text. It helps researchers learn media attitudes towards two opposing politicians. For example, Bangkok Post expresses positive attitude towards Thaugsuban shown by Suthep in collocation with many lexical items which have strong positive meaning in relation to popularity such as “Celebrity”, and “hero”.

Besides, language and pattern have applications for media attitudes towards two opposing politicians. Shinawatra and Thaugsuban are represented positively indicated by Noun + verb + by + Yingluck or Suthep. Shinawatra is portrayed as an important government leader expressed by Noun + verb + by + Yingluck such as “the caretaker government led by Yingluck Shinawatra”, “the order ... signed by Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”, and “the coalition led by Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra”. In addition, Thaugsuban is reported on an important protest leader expressed by noun + verb + by + Suthep such as “People’s Democratic

Reform Committee (PDRC) led by Suthep Thaugsuban”, “anti-government People’s Democratic Reform Committee, headed by Suthep Thaugsuban”, and “the Bangkok shutdown plan confirmed by Mr Suthep”.

In terms of negative media attitudes, Shinawatra is negatively reported on illegality expressed by allege or rule + that + Yingluck such as “alleged that Yingluck had violated the charter”, “alleged that Yingluck had committed malfeasance and dereliction of duty”, and “ruled that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra’s order to transfer him out of his post was unlawful”.

### 5.2.3 A merit for the use of combined research methods

The use of combined research methods containing qualitative and qualitative analyses is employed in this study. The qualitative method is used for analyzing frequency comparison of *judgement* types between two opposing politicians. The results suggest that Bangkok Post and The Nation report more on Shinawatra’s *judgement* than on Thaugsuban’s *judgement*, and pay more attention on Shinawatra’s and Thaugsuban’s negative *judgement* types. Besides, Shinawatra’s *judgement* types get more attention in The Nation, while Thaugsuban’s *judgement* types get more attention in Bangkok Post.

The qualitative method played a key role in terms of explaining and interpreting the quantitative results by interpreting positive and negative attitudes related to the media evaluation of the key politicians. The results based on the lexical appraising items and collocations found in Bangkok Post and The Nation express positive and negative attitudes towards Shinawatra and Thaugsuban. In addition, the analysis on keywords in collocation with Shinawatra and Thaugsuban found in Bangkok Post and The Nation indicate that Shinawatra and Thaugsuban are portrayed positively and negatively.

### **5.3 Implications and applications of the study**

This work has Implications and applications from the journalist's, news readers', and pedagogical perspectives mentioned as follows:

#### **5.3.1 Implications and applications from the journalist's perspective**

According to Beder (2003), Ethical Journalism Network (n.d.), Moore (2010) and Pew Research Center (1999), ethical journalism contains many important principles such as truth and accuracy, independence, fairness and impartiality, and Accountability. Fairness and impartiality are concerned with media objectivity by balancing the views of representatives of both sides of a controversy without favoring one side. This work can be useful for media objectivity. Focusing on political news reports, the journalists should be aware of using lexical appraising items for expressing key politicians in the similar numbers on positive attitudes and negative attitudes. In terms of appraiser types, it helps the journalists be aware of presenting the views of representatives of both sides of a controversy without favouring one side by reporting attitudes of key politician supporters and opponents in order to decrease journalists' bias.

#### **5.3.2 Implications and applications from the news readers' perspective**

From the news readers' perspective, this study helps news readers interpret media positive and negative attitudes from political news reports by observing lexical choice, connotation, collocations and appraisers in connection with key politicians. For example, if there are many positive appraising items focusing on key politicians and positive attitudes expressed by their supporters, the possible interpretation is that the journalist may show favor of these key politicians. However, if there are many negative lexical items reporting on key politicians and negative attitudes expressed by their opponents, the possible interpretation is that the journalists may have negative bias against these key politicians.

### 5.3.3 Implications and applications from the pedagogical perspective

Persuasive Writing is a kind of nonfiction writing that comprises logical arguments along with the suitable words and also gives a summarize idea for the better understanding of the readers. The writers try to convince the readers through Persuasive writing and for that they carefully choose suitable words. This type of writing usually explains an issue and writers represent their opinions by supporting that issue (english.edurite.com, 2016). This research has implications and applications for teaching persuasive writing in connection with expressing their opinion. Learners can use *appraising terms* found in this work in relation to positive *judgement* such as *normality*, *capacity*, *tenacity*, *veracity*, and *propriety*, and negative *judgement* such as *abnormality*, *incapacity*, *untenacity*, *inveracity*, and in order to express positive and negative attitudes towards persons.

The most characteristic features of critical reading are concerned with examining the evidence or arguments presented, checking out any influences on the evidence or arguments, checking out the limitations of study design or focus, examining the interpretations made, and deciding to what extent to accept the authors' arguments, opinions, or conclusions (University of Leicester, (n.d.)). In terms of teaching critical reading, learners can interpret writers' opinions focusing on positive and negative attitudes from investigating lexical choice, connotation, and collocations. For example, if there are higher numbers on positive appraising items than negative lexical terms, the possible interpretation is that the writer may show favor. However, if there are higher numbers on negative lexical items than positive terms, the possible interpretation is that the writer may have negative bias.

### 5.4 Limitations of the study

This section is concerned with inherit limitations of the framework, inherit limitations of the corpus data, and delimitation of the scope of research discussed below.

#### 5.4.1 Inherit limitations of the framework

Limitations of the framework focus on overlaps of appraisal *categories*. In some cases, the borderlines of some *judgement* types categorization are unclear. For example, “corrupt”, and “corruption” may be classified as *inveracity* or *impropriety* depending on the context. The problem of this limitation can be solved by using data validation method concerned with inter-rater reliability in order to decrease subjectivity. Another issue that may affect the analysis and interpretation of the data is that this framework focuses only on polarized attitudes or binary categories: positive and negative attitudes. Lexical items that express neutral meanings such as ‘largely’ or ‘mostly’ may not be chosen for analysis despite those words implicitly or indirectly contributing to the attitudes.

#### 5.4.2 Inherit limitations of the corpus data

In some cases, the results from corpus data are limited. To illustrate, there are a few samples of collocations found in Bangkok Post between Yingluck and some *keywords* such as Yubamrung, demonstrators, growth, money, unrest, section(s), and Pongthep, and collocations between Suthep and some *keywords* such as UDD, NSPRT, Tida, rice, Nattawut, farmers, dictatorship, Prompan, unrest, money, flesh, and Kamronwit. These limited data may cause the problem of studying on media attitudes towards Yingluck and Suthep suggested by collocations between two politicians and keywords. Another issue is the limited data concerned with “abnormality”. This could be a reason why ‘abnormality’ instances are not found in the data, but this does not mean that the two media do not report on this type. It’s just our limited data do not reveal that.

#### 5.4.3 Delimitation of the scope of research

This study is concerned with only one theoretical approach, Attitudinal positioning focusing on *judgement* under Appraisal framework. Some Critical Discourse Analysis approaches such as language and power, identity, ideology, and multimodality, and media discourse involving journalism such as mass media communication, and effects of the media on the Society are omitted. Although, this work is too specific to be regarded as Critical Discourse Analysis research or

media discourse research, the results of this study may partly answer some research questions related to media discourse such as how dynamic reader positioning was built up by the media and Critical Discourse Analysis such as agenda from media reports.

## 5.5 Future Research

1. The previous studies mentioned by Birot (2008), Cabrejas-Penuelas et al. (2014), and Carretero et al. (2014) explains that *appreciation* pattern is found much more than *judgment* pattern because the evaluation of things and states of affair is more common than the evaluation of personal behavior (Birot, 2008). However, appreciation is not mentioned in this study. Thus, the further study should employ *appreciation* for analyzing media evaluation in the political conflicts in Thailand.

2. The further studies can be conducted to explore appraisal of news reports on other opposing politicians found in political conflicts in Thailand such as government members including Thaksin Shinawatra, and Pheu Thai Party, and anti-government members, protesters, Abhisit Vejjajiva, and Democrat Party.

3. The future study can be conducted to analyse similarities and differences of media evaluation of Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban between English newspapers and Thai newspapers in Thailand.

4. Other frameworks such as *identity*, *ideology*, and *Multimodality* should be employed in the future research in order to explore media evaluation of Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban in political conflicts in Thailand.

5. The further research should be concerned with similarities and differences of media evaluation of Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban between online newspaper discourse and television discourse.

6. The future study should explore similarities and differences of media evaluation of Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban among various writers in the same news agency.

## REFERENCES

### English

#### Books

- Baker, P. (2002). *Polari: The lost language of gay men*. London: Routledge.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2005). *Public discourses of gay men*. London: Routledge
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2006). *Using corpora in discourse analysis*. London; New York: Continuum.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2008). *Sexed texts: Language, gender and sexuality*. London: Equinox.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2011). Social involvement in corpus studies. In V. Viana, S. Zyngier, & G. Barnbrook (Eds.), *Perspectives on corpus linguistics* (pp. 17-28). Amsterdam; Philadelphia: John Benjamins.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2014). *Using corpora to Analyze gender*. London: Bloomsbury.
- Baker, P., Hardie, A., & McEnery, T. (2006). *A glossary of corpus linguistics*. Edinburgh: Edinburgh University.
- Baker, P., Gabrielatos, C., & McEnery, T. (2013a). *Discourse analysis and media attitudes: The representation of Islam in the British press*. Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University.
- Bednarek, M. (2006). *Evaluation in media discourse: Analysis of a newspaper corpus*. London; New York: Continuum.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2008a). *Emotion talk across corpora*. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.
- Bernardini, S. (1997, November). A 'trainee' translator's perspective on corpora. Paper presented at the meeting of the Corpus Use and Learning to Translate, cited by วิโรจน์ อรุณมานะกุล. (2553). *ภาษาศาสตร์คลังข้อมูล: หลักการและการใช้* (พิมพ์ครั้งที่ 2). กรุงเทพฯ: โครงการเผยแพร่ผลงานวิชาการ คณะอักษรศาสตร์ จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย.
- Biber, D., Conrad, S., & Reppen, R. (1998). *Corpus linguistics: investigating language structure and use*. Cambridge: Cambridge University.



- Bloor, T., & Bloor, M. (2004). *The functional analysis of English: A hallidayan approach* (2nd ed.). London: Hodder Arnold.
- Bowker, L., & Pearson, J. (2002). *Working with specialized language: A practical guide to using corpora*. London: Routledge.
- Breeze, R. (2014). Multimodal analysis of controversy in the media. In G. Thompson, & L. Alba-Juez (Eds.), *Evaluation in context* (pp. 303-320). Amsterdam: John Benjamins.
- Caffarel, A., Martin, J. R., & Matthiessen, C. M. I. M. (2003). *Language typology: A functional perspective*. Philadelphia: John Benjamins.
- Carretero, B., & Taboada, M. (2014). Graduation within the scope of Attitude in English and Spanish consumer reviews of books and movies. In G. Thompson, & L. Alba-Juez (Eds.), *Evaluation in context* (pp. 221-140). Amsterdam: John Benjamins.
- Channell, J. (2003). Corpus-based analysis of evaluation lexis. In S. Hunston, & G. Thompson (Eds.), *Evaluation in text: Authorial stance and the construction of discourse* (pp. 39-55). Oxford: Oxford University.
- Chen, S. (2013). Corpus linguistics in critical discourse analysis: A case study on news reports of the 2011 Libyan civil war. In J. E. Andre (Ed.), *Transformations at the edge: Writing research, discourse, and pedagogy* (pp. 17-28). Canada: Canadian Association for the Study of Discourse and Writing L'association canadienne de rédactologie. Retrieved February 2, 2015, from <http://casdwacr.wordpress.com/>
- Coffin, C., & O'Halloran, K. (2010). Finding the global groove: Theorising and analysing dynamic reader positioning using APPRAISAL, corpus, and a concordance. In C. Coffin, T. Lillis, & K. O'Halloran (Eds.), *Applied Linguistics Methods: A Reader: Systemic Functional Linguistics, Critical Discourse Analysis and Ethnography* (pp. 112-131). London: Routledge.
- Conrad, S., & Biber, D. (2003). Adverbial marking of stance in speech and writing. In S. Hunston, & G. Thompson (Eds.), *Evaluation in text: Authorial stance and the construction of discourse* (pp. 56-73). Oxford: Oxford University.
- Deignan, A. (2005). *Metaphor and corpus linguistics*. Amsterdam; Philadelphia: J. Benjamins.

- Eggins, S. (1996). *An introduction to systemic functional linguistics*. London: Pinter.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2004). *An introduction to systemic functional linguistics* (2nd ed.). London: Continuum.
- Fortner, R., S., & Fackler, P. M. (Eds.) (2011). *The handbook of global communication and media ethics*. Chichester, West Sussex, U.K.; Malden, MA: Wiley-Blackwell.
- Garretson, G. & O'Connor, M. C. (2007). Between the humanist and the modernist: Automated analysis of linguistic corpora. In E. Fitzpatrick (Ed.), *Corpus Linguistics beyond the Word: Corpus Research from Phrase to Discourse* (pp. 87-106). Amsterdam; New York: Rodopi.
- Halliday, M. A. K. (1978). *Language as social semiotic: The social interpretation of language and meaning*. London: Edward Arnold.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (1985) *An introduction to functional grammar*. London: Edward Arnold.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (1994) *An introduction to functional grammar* (2nd ed.). London: Edward Arnold.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2004) *An introduction to functional grammar* (3rd ed.). London: Arnold.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2014) *Halliday's introduction to functional grammar* (4th ed.). London: Routledge.
- Halliday, M. A. K., & Hasan, R. (1989). *Language, context and text: Aspects of language in a social semiotic perspective*. Oxford: Oxford University.
- Huckin, T. N. (1997). Critical discourse analysis. In T. Miller (Ed.), *Functional approaches to written text: Classroom applications* (pp. 78-92). Washington, DC: United States Information Agency.
- Hunston, S. (2002). *Corpora in applied linguistics*. Cambridge: Cambridge University.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2010). How can a corpus be used to explore patterns?. In A. O'Keeffe, & M. McCarthy (Eds.), *The Routledge Handbook of Corpus Linguistics* (pp. 152-166). London; New York: Routledge.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2011). *Corpus approaches to evaluation: Phraseology and evaluative language*. New York: Routledge.

- Hunston, S., & Sinclair, J. (2003). A local grammar of evaluation. In S. Hunston, & G. Thompson (Eds.), *Evaluation in text: Authorial stance and the construction of discourse* (pp. 74-101). Oxford: Oxford University.
- Hutchby, I., & Wooffitt, R. (1998). *Conversation analysis: Principles, practices and applications*. Cambridge: Polity, cited by Paultridge, B. (2006). *Discourse analysis: An introduction*. London: Continuum.
- Kennedy, G. (1998). *An introduction to corpus linguistics*. London: Longman.
- Lemke, J. (2006). Towards critical multimedia literacy: Technology, research, and politics'. In M. McKenna, D. Reinking, L. Labbo, & R. Kieffer (Eds.), *International handbook of literacy & technology* (pp. 3-14). Mahwah, NJ: Erlbaum, cited by Fairclough, N., Mulderrig, J., & Wodak, R. (2011). Critical discourse analysis. In T. A. Van Dijk (Ed.), *Discourse studies: A multidisciplinary introduction* (2nd edition.) (pp. 357-378). Los Angeles: Sage.
- Lindquist, H. (2009). *Corpus linguistics and the description of English*. Edinburgh: Edinburgh University.
- Macken-Horarik, M. (2014). Appraising Appraisal. In G. Thompson, & L. Alba-Juez (Eds.), *Evaluation in context* (pp. 67-92). Amsterdam: John Benjamins.
- Martin, J. R. (2003). Beyond exchange: Appraisal systems in English. In S. Hunston, & G. Thompson (Eds.), *Evaluation in text: Authorial stance and the construction of discourse* (pp. 142-175). Oxford: Oxford University.
- Martin, J. R., Matthiessen, C. M. I. M., & Painter, C. (1997). *Working with functional grammar*. London: Arnold.
- Martin, J. R., & White, P. R. R. (2005). *The language of evaluation: Appraisal in English*. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.
- Martin, J. R. & Rose, D. (2007). *Working with discourse: Meaning beyond the clause* (2nd ed.). London: Continuum.
- Martínez Caro, E. (2014). The expression of evaluation in weekly news magazines in English. In G. Thompson, & L. Alba-Juez (Eds.), *Evaluation in context* (pp. 367-387). Amsterdam: John Benjamins.
- McEnery, T., & Andrew, W. (2001). *Corpus linguistics*. (2nd ed.) Edinburgh: Edinburgh University.

- McEnery, T., Xiao, R., & Tono, Y. (2006). *Corpus-based language studies: An advanced resource book*. London; New York: Routledge.
- Meyer, C. F. (2002). *English corpus linguistics: An introduction*. Cambridge, U.K.; New York: Cambridge University.
- Miller, D., (2002). Multiple judicial opinions as specialized sites of engagement: Conflicting paradigms of valuation and legitimation in *Bush v. Gore* 2000. In M. Gotti, D. Heller, & M. Dossena (Eds.), *Conflict and negotiation in specialized texts: Selected papers of the 2nd Cerlis conference* (pp. 119-141). Bern: Peter Lang.
- Obe, J. (2008). MAC 111 *Introduction to mass communication*. Department of Mass Communication: Covenant University.
- O’Keeffe, A. (2011) Media and discourse analysis. In J. Gee, & M. Handford (Eds.) *The Routledge handbook of discourse analysis* (pp. 441-454). London: Routledge.
- Partington, A. (1998). *Patterns and meaning: Using corpora for English language research*. Amsterdam: John Benjamins Publishing.
- Paultridge, B. (2006). *Discourse analysis: An introduction*. London: Continuum.
- Quaglio, P. (2009). *Television dialogue: The sitcom Friends vs. natural conversation*. Amsterdam: J. Benjamins.
- Raksangob Wijitsopon. (2007a). A corpus stylistic perspective on an irony in *Pride and Prejudice*. In Wirote Aroonmanakun (Ed.), *Unfolding Linguistics* (pp. 217-229). Bangkok: Chulalongkorn University.
- Sinclair, J. (1991). *Corpus, concordance, collocation*. Oxford: Oxford University.
- Stewart, D. (2010). *Semantic prosody: A critical evaluation*. New York: Routledge.
- Teubert, W., & Cermakova, A. (2007). *Corpus linguistics: A short introduction*. London: Continuum.
- Thompson, G. (2014). AFFECT and emotion, target-value mismatches, and Russian dolls: Refining the APPRAISAL model. In G. Thompson, & L. Alba-Juez (Eds.), *Evaluation in context* (pp. 47-66). Amsterdam: John Benjamins.
- Thompson, G., & Hunston, S. (2003). Evaluation: An introduction. In S. Hunston, & G. Thompson (Eds.), *Evaluation in text: Authorial stance and the construction of discourse* (pp. 1-27). Oxford: Oxford University.

- Thompson, G., & Zhou, J. (2003). Evaluation and organization in text: The structuring role of evaluative disjuncts. In S. Hunston, & G. Thompson (Eds.), *Evaluation in text: Authorial stance and the construction of discourse* (pp. 121-141). Oxford: Oxford University.
- Togini-Bonelli, E. (2001). *Corpus linguistics at work*. London: John Benjamins.

### Articles

- Abarghooeinezha, M., & Simin, S. (2015, October). A structural move analysis of abstract in electronic engineering articles. *International Journal of Research Studies in Language Learning*, 4(4), 69-80.
- Aloy, M., & Taboada, M. (2017, August). Evaluation in political discourse addressed to women: Appraisal analysis of Cosmopolitan's online coverage of the 2014 US midterm elections. *Discourse, Context & Media*, 18, 40-48.
- Baker, P. (2004a, February). 'Unnatural acts': Discourses of homosexuality within the house of Lords debates on gay male law reform. *Journal of Sociolinguistics*, 8(1), 88-106.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2004b, December). Querying keywords: Questions of difference, frequency, and sense in keywords analysis. *Journal of English Linguistics*, 32(4), 346-359.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2011). Times may change, but we will always have money: Diachronic variation in recent British English. *Journal of English Linguistics*, 39(1), 65-88.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2012, August). Acceptable bias? Using corpus linguistics methods with critical discourse analysis. *Critical Discourse Studies* 9(3), 247-256.
- Baker, P., & McEnery, T. (2005). A corpus-based approach to discourses of refugees and asylum seekers in UN and newspaper texts. *Journal of Language and Politics*, 4(2), 197-226.
- Baker, P., Gabrieltos, C., Khosravini, M., Krcyżanowski, M., Mcenery, T., & Wodak, R. (2008). A useful methodological synergy? Combining critical discourse analysis and corpus linguistics to examine discourses of refugees and asylum seekers in the UK press. *Discourse & Society*, 19(3), 273-306.

- Baker, P., Gabrielatos, C., & McEnery, T. (2013b, July). Sketching Muslims: A corpus driven analysis of representations around the word "Muslim" in the British press 1998-2009. *Applied Linguistics*, 34(3), 255-278.
- Bednarek, M. (2007). Polyphony in Appraisal: Typological and topological perspectives. *Linguistics & the Human Sciences*, 3(2), 107-136
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2008b). 'An increasingly familiar tragedy': Evaluative collocation and conflation. *Functions of Language*, 15(1), 7-34.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2008c). Evaluation (a) psychological entity phenomenon. *Functions of Language*, 15(1), 1-6.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2008d). Semantic preference and semantic prosody re-examine. *Corpus Linguistics and Linguistic Theory*, 4(2), 119-139 1613-7027/08/0004-119
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2009a). Dimensions of evaluation Cognitive and linguistic perspectives. *Pragmatics & Cognition*, 17(1), 146-175.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2009b). Language patterns and attitude. *Functions of Language*. 16(2), 165-192.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2010). Emotion talk and emotional talk: Approaches to language and emotion in Systemic Functional Linguistics and beyond. *Proceedings of ISFC*, 35(2), 39-45.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2011). Expressivity and televisual characterization. *Language & Literature*, 20(1), 3-21.
- Ben-Aaron, D. (2005). Given and news: Evaluation in newspaper stories about national anniversaries. *Text*, 25(5), 691-718.
- Blanco, M. P. (2016). The construction of attitudinal stance: A corpus-based contrastive study of negative evaluative adjectives in English and Spanish opinion. *Languages in Contrast*, 16(1), 31-53.
- Bowker, L. (1998, December). Using specialized monolingual, M. and native-language corpora as a translation resource: A pilot study. *Meta*, 43(4). Retrieved November 1, 2009, from <http://www.erudit.org/erudit/meta/v4no4/bowker/>
- Budsaba Kanoksilapatham. (2005). Rhetorical structure of biochemistry research articles. *English for Specific Purposes*, 24, 269-292.

- \_\_\_\_\_. (2007). Writing scientific research articles in Thai and English: Similarities and Differences. *International Journal*, 7, 172-203.
- Cabrejas-Penuelas, A. B., & Diez-Prado M. (2014, March). Positive self-evaluation versus negative other-evaluation in the political genre of pre-election debates. *Discourse and Society*, 25(2), 159-185.
- Caldwell, D. (2014, February). The interpersonal voice: Applying appraisal to the rap and sung voice. *Social Semiotics*, 24(1), 40-55.
- Clear, J. (1996, September). Technical implications of multilingual corpus lexicography. *International Journal of Lexicography*, 9(3), 265-273.
- Dongmei, W., & Xuehua, A. (2013, November). A study of Appraisal in Chinese academic book reviews. *Journal of Language Teaching Research*, 4(6), 1247-1252.
- Fischer-Starcke, B. (2009). Keywords and frequent phrases of Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*: A corpus-stylistic analysis. *International Journal of Corpus Linguistics*, 14(4), 492-523.
- Gabrielatos, C., & Baker, P. (2008, January). Fleeing, sneaking, flooding: A corpus analysis of discursive constructions of refugees and asylum seekers in the UK press, 1996-2005. *Journal of English Linguistics*, 36(1), 5-38.
- Hanks, P. (2012, December). The corpus revolution in lexicography. *International Journal of Lexicography*, 25(4), 398-436.
- Hardy, J. (2011). Environmental values education: A critical analysis of the representation of indoctrination in an Australian preschool. *International Journal of Learning*, 17, (12), 307-319.
- Hernández, C. P. (1996). A pilot study on translation equivalence between English and Spanish. *Int J Lexicography*, 9(3), 218-237.
- Hiss, F. (2013, May). Tromsø as a 'Sami Town'? -- Language ideologies, attitudes, and debates surrounding bilingual language policies. *Language Policy*, 12(2), 177-196.
- Hutchby, I. (1996). *Power in discourse: The case of arguments on a British talk radio show*. *Discourse and Society*, 7, 481-497, cited by Paultridge, B. (2006). *Discourse analysis: An introduction*. London: Continuum.

- Iedema, R. (2005). Critical incident reporting and the discursive reconfiguration of feeling and positioning. *Journal of Applied Linguistics*, 2(3), 325-349.
- Jullian, P. M. (2011, November). Appraising through someone else's words: The evaluative power of quotations in news reports. *Discourse & Society*, 22(6), 766-780.
- Kantara, A. (2012). Adversarial challenges and responses in Greek political interviews: A case study. *Critical Approaches to Discourse Analysis across Disciplines*, 5(2), 171-189. Retrieved February 2, 2014, from <http://adaad.net/journal>
- Kauppinen, K. (2013). At an intersection of postfeminism and neoliberalism: A discourse analytical view of an international women's magazine. *Critical Approaches to Discourse Analysis across Disciplines*, 7(1), 82-99. Retrieved February 2, 2014, from <http://cadaad.net/journal>
- Kerrigon, D. (2011). Individualism, Group recognition and the social construction of race on reality TV. *Critical Approaches to Discourse Analysis across Disciplines*, 7(1), 123-140. Retrieved February 2, 2014, from <http://cadaad.net/journal>
- Khodabandeh, F. (2007). A contrastive analysis of English and Persian newspaper headlines. *The Linguistics Journal*, 2(1), 91-127. Retrieved September 10, 2013, from <http://www.linguisticsjournal.com>
- Kilgarriff, A., Rundell, M., & Uí Dhonnchadha, E. (2006, May). Efficient corpus development for lexicography: Building the New Corpus for Ireland. *Language Resources and Evaluation*, 40(2), 127-152.
- Knight, N. K. (2006). Appraisal in bonobo-human culture: Negotiating social behavioural parameters through evaluation with bonobo apes. *Linguistics & the Human Sciences*, 2(3), 355-376.
- Lawson, M. (2014). An invading army without a spirit of adventure: Media representations of the British in France. *Dos Algarves: A Multidisciplinary e-Journal*, 24, 83-103.
- Lee, S. H. (2007). An application of multiple coding for the analysis of ATTITUDE in an academic argument. *Linguistics & the Human Sciences*, 3(2), 165-190.



- Li, D., Zhang, C., & Liu, K. (2011, June). Translation style and ideology: A corpus-assisted analysis of two English translations of Hongloumeng. *Lit Linguist Computing*, 26(2), 153-166.
- Lihua, L. (2009). Formalizing power in editorials in China Daily: A genre analysis. *Linguistics and the Human Sciences*, 5(2), 195-224.
- Machin, D., & Thornborrow, J. (2003, July). Branding and discourse: The case of Cosmopolitan. *Discourse and Society*, 14(14), 453-471.
- Martin, J. R. (2004). Mourning: How we get aligned. *Discourse & Society*, 15(2-3), 321-344.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2014). Evolving systemic functional linguistics: Beyond the clause. *Functional Linguistics*, 1, 1-26.
- Martin, J. R., Zappavigna, M., Dwyer, P., & Cleirigh, C. (2013). Users in uses of language: Embodied identity in Youth Justice Conferencing. *Text & Talk*, 33(4-5), 467-497.
- Mădroane, I. E. (2012). Roma, Romanian, European: A media framed battle over identity. *Critical Approaches to Discourse Analysis across Disciplines*, 5(2), 102-119. Retrieved February 2, 2014, from <http://cadaad.net/journal>
- O'Halloran, K. (2007, August). The subconscious in James Joyce's 'Eveline': A corpus stylistic analysis that chews on the 'Fish hook'. *Language and Literature*, 16(3), 227-244.
- Olasheed, G. (2013). The face-veil through the gaze. *Critical Approaches to Discourse Analysis across Disciplines*, 7(1), 19-32. Retrieved February 2, 2014, from <http://cadaad.net/journal>
- Oster, U. (2010). Using corpus methodology for semantic and pragmatic analyses: What can corpora tell us about the linguistic expression of emotions?. *Cognitive Linguistics*, 21(4), 727-763.
- Piao, S. S. (2002, June). Word alignment in English-Chinese parallel corpora. *Lit Linguist Computing*, 17, 207-230.
- Potts, A., & Baker, P. (2012). Does semantic tagging identify cultural change in British and American English?. *International Journal of Corpus Linguistics*, 17(3), 295-324.

- Potts, A., Bednarek, M., & Caple, H. (2015). How can computer-based methods help researchers to investigate news values in large datasets? A corpus linguistic study of the construction of newsworthiness in the reporting on Hurricane Katrina. *Discourse & Communication*, 9(2), 149-172.
- Prima Mallikamas. (2001, December). The use of corpora and concordancing in translation. *Pasaa*, 32, 52-70.
- Raksangob Wijitsopon. (2000, December). Stylistics at work: Reading Mr. And Mrs. Bennet in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*. *Thoughts*, 136-151.
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2007b). Stylistic analysis of fictional dialogue: A case study of Jane Austen's *Emma*. *Thoughts*, 111-121.
- Richardson, J. E. (2001). "Now is the time to put an end to all this": Argumentative discourse theory and letters to the editor. *Discourse & Society*, 12(2), 143-168.
- Rugen, B. (2013). Monsters and addicts: A critical discourse analysis of shark representations in Disney's scripted marine environment. *Critical Approaches to Discourse Analysis across Disciplines*, 6(2), 137-153. Retrieved February 2, 2014, from <http://cadaad.net/journal>
- Sharpling, G. P. (2010). The use of a corpus of student writing to develop items for a proficiency test in grammar and English usage. *Journal of Writing Research*, 2(2), 179-195.
- Song, C. (2015, May). Lexical realization of attitudinal meaning and its coding in discourse analysis. *Text & Talk*, 35(3), 383-405.
- Stockwell, P., & Mahlberg, M. (2015, May). Mind-modelling with corpus stylistics in David Copperfield. *Language & Literature*, 24(2), 129-147.
- Tan, S. (2010, February). Modelling engagement in a web-based advertising campaign. *Visual Communication*, 9(1), 91-115.
- Thomson, E. A., White, P. R. R., & Kitley, P. (2008, April). Objectivity and hard news reporting across cultures: Comparing the news report in English, French, Japanese and Indonesian journalism. *Journalism Studies*, 9(2), 212-228.
- Tilakaratna, N. L., & Mahboob, A. (2012). Appraisal in the time of conflict: Coding evaluation through textual and contextual analysis. *Linguistics & the Human Sciences*, 8(1), 63-90.

- Tranchese, A., & Zollo, S. (2013). The construction of gender-based violence in the British printed and broadcast media. *Critical Approaches to Discourse Analysis across Disciplines*, 7(1), 141-163. Retrieved February 2, 2014, from <http://cadaad.net/journal>
- Vartiainen, T. (2016, May). Evaluative nominals in Present-day English: A corpus-based study of the definiteness and syntactic distribution of subjective and objective NPs. *Folia Linguistica*, 50(1), 243-268.
- Wild, K., Kilgarriff, A., & Tugwell, D. (2013, June). The Oxford Children's Corpus: Using a Children's Corpus in lexicography. *International Journal of Lexicography*, 26(2), 190-218.
- Xiang, G. (2016, March). Evaluation in US and Japanese history textbooks. *Text & Talk*, 36(2), 221-243.
- Yoon, H. (2008). The influence of corpus technology on L2 academic writing. *Language Learning and Technology*, 12(2), 32-48.
- Yoon, H., & Hirvela, A. (2004). ESL student attitudes toward corpus use in L2 writing. *Journal of Second Language Writing*, 13(2), 257-283.

### Other Materials

- Baker, P., McEnery, T., & Gabrielatos, C. (2007, July). *Using collocation analysis to reveal the construction of minority groups: The case of refugees, asylum seekers and immigrants in the UK press*. Paper presented at Corpus Linguistics 2007, 28-30 July 2007.
- Bang, M. (2008). *Representation of foreign countries in the US press: A corpus study*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, University of Birmingham, English, Drama, and American & Canadian Studies.
- Bangkok Post. (2015a). Retrieved June 20, 2015, from <http://1place4everything.com/2015/02/bangkok-post/>
- \_\_\_\_\_. (2015b). Retrieved June 20, 2015, from (2010). <https://m.facebook.com/bangkokpost?v=info&expand=1>
- \_\_\_\_\_. (25 January 2015c). *From marches to monkhood: Suthep's act of faith*. Retrieved June 26, 2016, from [www.bangkokpost.com/print/459867/](http://www.bangkokpost.com/print/459867/)

- BBC. (24 June 2011). *Profile: Thaksin Shinawatra*. Retrieved June 26, 2016, from [www.bbc.com/news/world-asia-pacific-13891650](http://www.bbc.com/news/world-asia-pacific-13891650)
- \_\_\_\_\_. (7 May 2014). *Thailand court ousts PM Yingluck Shinawatra*. Retrieved June 26, 2016, from [www.bbc.com/news/world-asia-27292633](http://www.bbc.com/news/world-asia-27292633)
- \_\_\_\_\_. (22 May 2014). *Thailand military seizes power in coup*. Retrieved June 26, 2016, from [www.bbc.com/news/world-asia-27517591](http://www.bbc.com/news/world-asia-27517591)
- \_\_\_\_\_. (23 January 2015). *Profile: Yingluck Shinawatra*. Retrieved June 25, 2016, from [www.bbc.com/news/world-asia-pacific-13723451](http://www.bbc.com/news/world-asia-pacific-13723451)
- \_\_\_\_\_. (19 August 2015). *Thailand profile*. Retrieved June 26, 2016, from [www.bbc.co.uk/news/world-asia-15641745](http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/world-asia-15641745)
- Beder, S. (2003). The media objectivity. Retrieved March 22, 2017 from [www.uow.edu.au/~sharonb/STS218/media/objectivity.html](http://www.uow.edu.au/~sharonb/STS218/media/objectivity.html)
- Birot, S. (2008). *Evaluation in media reporting: A comparative in BBC, CNN and Aljazeera reports*. Unpublished master's thesis, University of Liverpool, Department of English Language and Literature, Applied Language Studies.
- Cambridge English Dictionary*. (2015). Retrieved June 13, 2015, from <http://dictionary.cambridge.org/>
- Chaubey. (2014). *Thailand: Political Crisis and coup d'état Featured*. Retrieved June 26, 2016, from <http://www.civilservicesstrategist.com/thailand-political-crisis-and-coup-d-etat.html>
- Chirawat Chana. (2011). *Comparative rhetoric of news reports in Thailand and the USA. with a focus on Thai political written discourse*. Unpublished master's thesis, Thammasat University, Language Institute, English for Careers.
- Corpora for language learning and teaching*. (2006). Retrieved June 2, 2015, from <http://www.corpora4learning.net/resources/materials.html>
- Crymble, L. (2010). *Textual representations of migrants and the process of migration in selected South African media: A combined critical discourse analysis and corpus linguistics study*. Unpublished master's thesis, Rhodes University.
- Davies, M. (2015). *Corpus-based resources*. Retrieved June 2, 2015, from <http://corpus.byu.edu/>
- Don, A. (2007). *A framework for the investigation of interactive norms and the construction of textual identity in written discourse communities: The case of*

- an email discussion list*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, University of Birmingham, School of Humanity, English Language and Literature.
- english.edurite.com. (2016). Persuasive Writing - Definition, Techniques & Examples. Retrieved June 18, 2017, from english.edurite.com/english-writing/persuasive-writing.html
- Ethical Journalism Network. (n.d.). The 5 principles of ethical journalism. Retrieved March 21, 2017, from <http://ethicaljournalismnetwork.org/>
- Globescan. (2006). *Trust in the Media*. Retrieved from [http://www.globescan.com/news\\_archives/bbcreut.html](http://www.globescan.com/news_archives/bbcreut.html), cited by Lanchukorn Sriwimon, & Pattamawan Jimarkon. (2014). Representing social actor in political discourse: The case of Thailand first female Prime Minister. *Proceedings of The Fifth International Conference on Language and Communication 2013: Innovative Inquiries and Emerging Paradigms in Language, Media and Communication*, 5, 414-424.
- Hommerberg, C. (2011). *Persuasiveness in the discourse of wine: The rhetoric of Robert Parker*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, Linnaeus University, School of Language and Literature, Language and Literature.
- Hood, S. (2004). *Appraising research: Taking a stance in academic writing*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, University of Technology, Faculty of Education.
- Kandil, M. a., (2009). *The Israeli-Palestinian conflict in American, Arab, and British media: corpus-Based critical discourse analysis*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, Georgia State University, Applied Linguistics and English as a Second Language.
- Körner, H. (2000). *Negotiating authority: The logogenesis of dialogue in common law judgment*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, University of Sydney, Department of Linguistics, Semiotics Program.
- Koo, K. (2006). *Effect of using corpora and online reference tools on foreign language writing: The study of Korean learners of English as a second language*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, University of Iowa, Second language acquisition program.
- Lanchukorn Sriwimon, & Pattamawan Jimarkon. (2014). Representing social actor in political discourse: The case of Thailand first female Prime Minister.

*Proceedings of The Fifth International Conference on Language and Communication 2013: Innovative Inquiries and Emerging Paradigms in Language, Media and Communication*, 5, 414-424.

Log-likelihood and effect size calculator. (n.d.). Retrieved June 22, 2016, from <http://ucrel.lancs.ac.uk/llwizard.html>

McEnery, T., & Hardie, A. (2011). *Statistics in corpus linguistics*. Retrieved June 22, 2016 from <http://corpora.lancs.ac.uk/clmtp/2-stat.php>

Merckle, T. (n.d.). *Unpacking L2 writing responses: A corpus-based study on teacher feedback TO STUDENT writing*. Retrieved May 22, 2011, from [www.tewtjournal.org/VOL%208/ISSUE%204/ARTICLE.pdf](http://www.tewtjournal.org/VOL%208/ISSUE%204/ARTICLE.pdf)

Moore, M. (2010, February). What are the universal principles that guide journalism?. Retrieved March 21, 2017, from <http://mediashift.org/2010/02/what-are-the-universal-principles-that-guide-journalism032/>

Pasakara Chueasuai. (2010). *Translation shifts in the love and lust section in the Thai version of Cosmopolitan: A systemic functional perspective*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, University of Manchester, Faculty of Humanities, School of Languages, Linguistics and Cultures.

Passapong Sripicharn. (1998). *Concordance-based materials and learner self-correction in EFL writing*. Unpublished master's thesis, University of Birmingham, School of Humanities, English.

\_\_\_\_\_. (2002). *Evaluating data-Driven Learning: The use of classroom concordancing by Thai learners of English*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, University of Birmingham, School of Humanities, English.

\_\_\_\_\_. (2014). *Translation technology*. Retrieved June 2, 2015, from <https://sites.google.com/a/arts.tu.ac.th/translation-technology/>

Pew Research Center, (1999, March). Section I. The core principles of journalism. Retrieved March 22, 2017, from [www.people-press.org/1999/.../section-i-the-core-principles-of-journalis...](http://www.people-press.org/1999/.../section-i-the-core-principles-of-journalis...)

Pew Research Center Publications (2009). *Newspapers Face a Challenging Calculus*. Retrieved from <http://pewresearch.Org/pubs/1133/decline-print-newspapers-increased-online-news>, cited by Lanchukorn Sriwimon, & Pattamawan

Jimarkon. (2014). Representing social actor in political discourse: The case of

- Thailand first female Prime Minister. *Proceedings of The Fifth International Conference on Language and Communication 2013: Innovative Inquiries and Emerging Paradigms in Language, Media and Communication*, 5, 414-424.
- Pisamai Supatranont. (2005). *A comparison of the effects of the concordance-based and the conventional teaching methods on engineering students' English vocabulary learning*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, Chulalongkorn University, English as an International Language (interdisciplinary international program).
- Ryerson University (n.d.). Log-likelihood calculator. Retrieved June 21, 2016, from <http://www.ryerson.ca/~rmichon/mkt700/notes/Log-likelihood%20calculator.htm>
- The Nation. (27 February 2008). The Nation creates history. Retrieved June 21, 2015, from [http://www.nationmultimedia.com/2008/02/27/headlines/headlines\\_30066589.php](http://www.nationmultimedia.com/2008/02/27/headlines/headlines_30066589.php)
- The Nation and Bangkok Post newspapers in Thailand*. (2010). Retrieved June 21, 2015, from <http://www.thailandguru.com/newspapers-bangkok-post-the-nation-thailand.html>
- Tongtip Poonlarp. (2009). *The transfer of expressive meaning in the translation of English intensifier in to Thai*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, Chulalongkorn University, English as an International Language (interdisciplinary international program).
- Sutthichatchawanwong. (2006). *A study of the translation of Thai serial verbconstructiwith directional verbs and their semantic and syntactic equivalence in English*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, Chulalongkorn University, English as an International Language (interdisciplinary international program).
- University of Leicester. (n.d.). What is critical reading. Retrieved June 18, 2017, from <http://www2.le.ac.uk/offices/ld/resources/writing/writing-resources/critical-reading>What is critical reading — Universi3ty of Leicester
- Wahl-Jorgensen, K. (2012). Subjectivity and storytelling in journalism: Examining expressions of affect, judgment and appreciation. *Conference Papers International Communication Association, 2012 Annual Meeting*, 1-17.

White, P. R. R. (1998). *Telling media tales: The news story as rhetoric*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, University of Sydney, Linguistics.

\_\_\_\_\_. (2012). *Appraisal website homepage*. Retrieved June 20, 2014, from [www.grammatics.com/appraisal](http://www.grammatics.com/appraisal)

Van Dijk, T. A. (n.d.). *Critical discourse analysis*. Retrieved April 1, 2014, from <http://www.discourses.org/OldArticles/Critical%20discourse%20analysis.pdf>

## ภาษาไทย

### หนังสือและบทความในหนังสือ

วิโรจน์ อรุณมานะกุล. (2545). *ภาษาศาสตร์คลังข้อมูล*. กรุงเทพฯ: โครงการเผยแพร่ผลงานวิชาการ คณะอักษรศาสตร์ จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย.

\_\_\_\_\_. (2553). *ภาษาศาสตร์คลังข้อมูล: หลักการและการใช้* (พิมพ์ครั้งที่ 2). กรุงเทพฯ: โครงการเผยแพร่ผลงานวิชาการ คณะอักษรศาสตร์ จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย.

### บทความในวารสาร

ทิมาญ เดชนราพันธุ์, และ ปรีมา มัลลิกะมาส. (กรกฎาคม 2551). การเชื่อมโยงทัศนกรรมฉากในการแปลจากภาษาไทยเป็นภาษาอังกฤษ กรณีศึกษา: เรื่อง กลิ่นฟาง และ หลายชีวิต. *Thoughts*, 1-30.

ปรีมา มัลลิกะมาส, และ วิโรจน์ อรุณมานะกุล. (มกราคม-มิถุนายน 2549). ผลของการใช้คลังข้อมูลภาษาอังกฤษเฉพาะด้านที่มีต่อการแปลระหว่างภาษาอังกฤษและภาษาไทย. *วารสารศิลปศาสตร์*, 6(1), 99-136.

### สื่อสิ่งพิมพ์อื่นๆ

ดลพร รุจิรวงศ์. (2549). *การศึกษากลวิธีเชื่อมโยงทัศนกรรมฉากในการแปลจากภาษาไทยเป็นภาษาอังกฤษ กรณีศึกษา: เวลาในขวดแก้ว และความรักของวัลยา*. (สารนิพนธ์ปริญญามหาบัณฑิต). จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย, คณะอักษรศาสตร์, สาขาวิชาการแปลและการล่าม.



- นฤมล จันทระสุภวงศ์. (2554). วาทกรรมสงครามและสันติภาพในข่าวกลุ่มพันธมิตรฯ ปิดสนามบินดอนเมืองและสนามบินสุวรรณภูมิ ข่าวกลุ่มเสื้อแดงล้มการประชุมอาเซียน และเหตุการณ์สงครามต์เลือด: มุมมองหนังสือพิมพ์ภาษาอังกฤษในประเทศไทย. สืบค้นเมื่อวันที่ 19 มิถุนายน 2560, จาก <http://www.eprints.utcc.ac.th/1722/3/1722summary.pdf>
- เนตรนิภา ซาอ้าย. (2556). การสร้างอัตลักษณ์นักการเมืองสตรีในสื่อมวลชนกลุ่มประเทศอาเซียน: การวิเคราะห์วาทกรรมผ่านสื่อ. (วิทยานิพนธ์ปริญญาโทบริหารธุรกิจ). มหาวิทยาลัยธรรมศาสตร์, คณะศิลปศาสตร์, สาขาวิชาภาษาศาสตร์เพื่อการสื่อสาร.
- ปฤณมา มโนมัยวิบูลย์. (2547). การหลีกเลี่ยงประโยชน์กรรม 'ถูก' ในเรื่อง แฮร์รี่ พอตเตอร์ ฉบับภาษาไทย. (วิทยานิพนธ์ปริญญาโทบริหารธุรกิจ). จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย, คณะอักษรศาสตร์, สาขาวิชาภาษาไทย.
- ยุทธชัย วิถีกุล. (2546). การใช้คลังข้อมูลภาษาทฤษฎีไทยในการแปลเอกสารกฎหมาย จากภาษาอังกฤษเป็นภาษาไทย. (สารนิพนธ์ปริญญาโทบริหารธุรกิจ). จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย, คณะอักษรศาสตร์, สาขาวิชาการแปลและการล่าม.
- สุณี ธนาเลิศกุล. (2552). การศึกษาทฤษฎีการแปลคำปรากฏร่วมของคำนามกับคำคุณศัพท์: กรณีศึกษาบทแปลเรื่องเล่าจากหนังสือเรื่อง ความหวังและความกล้า และ รักและแบ่งปัน. (สารนิพนธ์ปริญญาโทบริหารธุรกิจ). มหาวิทยาลัยธรรมศาสตร์, คณะศิลปศาสตร์, สาขาวิชาการแปลภาษาอังกฤษและไทย.
- อำนาจ สิริวรเกษม. (2549). การศึกษาการสื่อนวัตกรรมมาจากภาษาอังกฤษเป็นภาษาไทยโดยการใช้คำกริยาบอกผล ในตัวบทประเภทเน้นการแสดงออกและตัวบทประเภทให้ข้อมูล. (สารนิพนธ์ปริญญาโทบริหารธุรกิจ). จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย, คณะอักษรศาสตร์, สาขาวิชาการแปลและการล่าม.



## **APPENDICES**

## APPENDIX A

### Evaluation of two opposing politicians found in two media

#### Evaluation of Yingluck Shinawatra in Bangkok Post

Normality (how unusual of the appraised in a positive way or exceptional qualities that are beyond normal or standard qualities)

Normality focuses on many positive lexical items such as lucky, fortunate, charmed, normal, natural, familiar, cool, stable, predictable, fashionable, celebrated, and unsung. In this research context, it refers more specifically to the politician's popularity and acceptance.

#### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The former prime minister was <b>popular</b> with people in the two provinces wanting to take pictures with her. (Bangkok Post May 12, 2014-6.txt)	Bangkok Post	Prime Minister's popularity

Abnormality (how unusual of the appraised in a negative way or exceptional qualities that are beyond normal or standard qualities) It is concerned with many negative appraising items: unlucky, hapless, star-crossed, odd, peculiar, eccentric, erratic, unpredictable, dated, retrograde, obscure, and also-ran.

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	

#### Capacity (the appraised's ability)

It is found from many lexical items: powerful, vigorous, robust, sound, healthy, fit, adult, mature, experienced, witty, humorous, droll, insightful, clever, gifted, balanced, together, sane, sensible, expert, shrewd, literate, educated, learned, competent, accomplished, successful, and productive. In this context, words belonging to this group denotes or connotes a politician's capability to achieve his or her political goal or the ability to fight off political opposition.

#### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
DJ Klong Khaoniew ("Sticky Rice Box") from Pathum Thani's Lam Luk Ka district said caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra <b><i>has done the right thing</i></b> by refusing to resign. (Bangkok Post January 8, 2014-4.txt)	DJ Klong Khaoniew	Prime Minister's political capacity
Mr Prompong said he believed the prime minister and the interior minister <b><i>would be able to reply to all questions</i></b> which might be raised by the opposition. (Bangkok Post November 17, 2013-3.txt)	Mr Prompong	Prime Minister's political capacity
He was sure that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra <b><i>would survive the no-confidence debate</i></b> , because the opposition was unlikely to be able to deal her a solid blow. It would be more like a gun without bullets, Mr Chalerm said. (Bangkok Post November 22, 2013-4.txt)	Mr Chalerm	Prime Minister Yingluck's political capacity
In reply, Prime Minister Yingluck said that her government <b><i>had been successful in carrying out its</i></b>	Yingluck	Political capacity of Yingluck's

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<u><i>policies so far.</i></u> (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-7.txt)		government
The prime minister and the interior minister on Thursday morning <u><i>survived the no-confidence vote</i></u> after a two-day censure debate against them by the Democrats. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-11.txt)	Bangkok Post	Prime Minister's political capacity
SITTING PRETTY: Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan easily <u><i>survived a no confidence vote</i></u> in parliament on Thursday morning. (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-28.txt)	Bangkok Post	Prime Minister Yingluck's political capacity

### Implicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Australian Foreign Minister Julie Bishop said she hoped <u><i>the decision by caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra to call an early election for Feb 2 will help ease the country's political tensions.</i></u> (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-22.txt)	Australian Foreign Minister Julie Bishop	Political capacity of Prime Minister Yingluck's decision
<u><i>The pause in violence came suddenly Tuesday, when Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra ordered police to end their resistance against masked mobs</i></u> who had begun attacking their positions beside her office compound with homemade rocket launchers and petrol bombs. (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-8.txt)	Bangkok Post	Yingluck's political capacity
Australian Foreign Minister Julie Bishop said she hoped <u><i>Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's decision to call an early election on Feb 2 next year would end the unrest.</i></u> (Bangkok Post December 11, 2013-5.txt)	Australian Foreign Minister Julie Bishop	Political capacity of Prime Minister Yingluck's decision
Australian Foreign Minister Julie Bishop said she hoped <u><i>the decision by caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra to call an early election for Feb 2 will help ease the country's political tensions.</i></u> (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-22.txt)	Australian Foreign Minister Julie Bishop	Political capacity of Prime Minister Yingluck's decision
According to Mr Yanyong, <u><i>Ms Yingluck conducted consistent monitoring of the scheme using both direct and indirect approaches, while no definitive conclusions have been reached about alleged graft or damage from the programme.</i></u> (Bangkok Post April 10, 2014-3.txt)	Mr Yanyong	Yingluck's political capacity

### Incapacity (the appraised's disability)

It is expressed by many lexical items: mild, weak, whimpy, unsound, sick, crippled, immature, childish, helpless, grave, slow, stupid, thick, flaky, neurotic, insane, naive, inexpert, foolish, illiterate, uneducated, ignorant, incompetent, unaccomplished, unsuccessful, and unproductive. In this context, the group contains words describing a politician's incapability to achieve his or her political goal or the disability to fight off political opposition.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
In such an event caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and the 35 members of her current cabinet <b><u>would not be able to take any political posts</u></b> , even if they are returned to parliament in the Feb 2 general election. (Bangkok Post January 9, 2014-1.txt)	Bangkok Post	Prime Minister's political incapacity
The nine-member National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) resolved yesterday to carry out impeachment and criminal investigations against the caretaker prime minister for <b><u>failing to stop the loss-ridden rice-pledging scheme introduced by her government</u></b> . (Bangkok Post January 29, 2014-3.txt)	NACC	Prime Minister's political incapacity
The NACC decided on Tuesday to probe the caretaker prime minister over <b><u>failing to break up the scheme</u></b> despite warnings of a huge loss of money. (Bangkok Post January 29, 2014-11.txt)	NACC	Prime Minister's political incapacity
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra yesterday told reporters she <b><u>had dropped her ballot in the wrong box</u></b> after following poll officials' instructions. (Bangkok Post February 3, 2014-1.txt)	Yingluck	Prime Minister's political incapacity
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra <b><u>drops a ballot paper into the wrong box</u></b> as she casts her vote at Klong Lamjeak School, Bung Kum district. (Bangkok Post February 3, 2014-1.txt)	Bangkok Post	Prime Minister's political incapacity
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra is accused of knowing about corruption in the rice-pledging scheme and <b><u>failing to stop it</u></b> . (Bangkok Post February 27, 2014-3.txt)	NACC	Prime Minister's political incapacity
In early April, the NACC will also rule on whether caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was negligent in <b><u>failing to address allegations of corruption in the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (Bangkok Post March 19, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Prime Minister's political incapacity
The caretaker prime minister is facing the charge that she, as chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee, <b><u>failed to oversee the scheme properly</u></b> and failed to act against corruption. (Bangkok Post April 1, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Prime Minister's political incapacity
The caretaker prime minister is facing the charge that she, as chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee, failed to oversee the scheme properly and <b><u>failed to act against corruption</u></b> . (Bangkok Post April 1, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Prime Minister's political incapacity
The loss figures are being used by the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) as evidence to back up charges against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for dereliction of duty in <b><u>failing to stop the rice scheme</u></b> despite huge losses and reports of corruption. (Bangkok Post April 11, 2014-3.txt)	NACC	Prime Minister's political incapacity
PM <b><u>drops ballot in wrong vote box</u></b> (Bangkok Post February 3, 2014-1.txt)	Bangkok Post	PM's political incapacity

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
... the NACC claimed the premier was aware of irregularities but <b><i>failed to correct them</i></b> . (Bangkok Post March 7, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Premier's political incapacity
An investigation panel found the premier negligent in <b><i>failing to halt the scheme</i></b> , despite its huge financial losses and allegations raised by its critics of rampant corruption. (Bangkok Post March 26, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Premier's political incapacity
The loss figures are being used by the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) as evidence to back up charges against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for dereliction of duty in <b><i>failing to stop the rice scheme</i></b> despite huge losses and reports of corruption. (Bangkok Post April 11, 2014-3.txt)	National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC)	Premier's political incapacity
Somkiat Homla-or, president of the Business Club for Democracy, said Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was <b><i>wrong</i></b> to say that critics of the blanket amnesty bill do not want to achieve forgiveness in Thai society. (Bangkok Post November 7, 2013-17.txt)	Somkiat Homla-or, president of the Business Club for Democracy	Prime Minister Yingluck's political incapacity
In a no-confidence debate, in which the opposition Democrat Party accused the prime minister of <b><i>failing in national administration</i></b> , lacking efficiency, morality and intelligence, (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-13.txt)	The opposition Democrat Party	Prime Minister's political incapacity
In a no-confidence debate, in which the opposition Democrat Party accused the prime minister of failing in national administration, <b><i>lacking efficiency</i></b> , morality and intelligence, (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-13.txt)	The opposition Democrat Party	Prime Minister's political incapacity
In a no-confidence debate, in which the opposition Democrat Party accused the prime minister of failing in national administration, <b><i>lacking efficiency</i></b> , morality and <b><i>intelligence</i></b> , (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-13.txt)	The opposition Democrat Party	Prime Minister's political incapacity
The prime minister faces allegations that as chair of the National Rice Policy Committee she <b><i>failed to act against corruption in the rice buying scheme</i></b> . (Bangkok Post March 31, 2014-9.txt)	NACC	Prime Minister's political incapacity
Vicha: The prime minister was <b><i>mistaken</i></b> . (Bangkok Post April 16, 2014-1.txt)	Mr Vicha	Prime Minister's political incapacity
The resolution is in response to a complaint from Democrat leader Abhisit Vejjajiva that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra in her capacity as the chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee <b><i>failed to stop the losses of the rice-pledging policy</i></b> , failed to release rice placed with the government and led fake government-to-government rice sales. (Bangkok Post January 29, 2014-3.txt)	Democrat leader Abhisit Vejjajiva	Prime Minister's political incapacity
The resolution is in response to a complaint from Democrat leader Abhisit Vejjajiva that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra in her capacity as the chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee failed to stop the losses of the rice-pledging policy, <b><i>failed to release rice</i></b>	Democrat leader Abhisit Vejjajiva	Prime Minister's political incapacity

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<b><i>placed with the government and led fake government-</i></b> to-government rice sales. (Bangkok Post January 29, 2014-3.txt)		
Ms Yingluck, Mr Plodprasop and Mr Charupong <b><i>had failed in administering the country,</i></b> (Bangkok Post November 15, 2013-1.txt)	Democrat Mps	Yingluck's political incapacity
Ms Yingluck, Mr Plodprasop and Mr Charupong <b><i>had failed in administering the country,</i></b> (Bangkok Post November 15, 2013-2.txt)	Democrat Mps	Yingluck's political incapacity
Ms Yingluck, Mr Plodprasop and Mr Charupong <b><i>had failed in administering the country,</i></b> (Bangkok Post November 15, 2013-3.txt)	Democrat Mps	Yingluck's political incapacity
As long as Ms Yingluck allowed herself to be controlled by her elder brother, the ousted former prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra, she <b><i>would not be able to solve problems plaguing the country,</i></b> said the Democrat spokesman. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-14.txt)	the Democrat spokesman	Yingluck's political incapacity
He said Ms Yingluck <b><i>has already failed at a reform attempt</i></b> once with a panel set up in August which was headed by former prime minister Banharn Silpa-archa. (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-12.txt)	A member of the PDRC Suriyasai Katasila	Yingluck's political incapacity
He said the inquiry panel has grounds to believe Ms Yingluck may have learned about problems besetting the rice scheme, but <b><i>failed to act to stop them.</i></b> (Bangkok Post January 17, 2014-1.txt)	Inquiry panel	Yingluck's political incapacity
The former Bank of Thailand governor on Thursday urged Ms Yingluck to resign to show responsibility for the <b><i>failure of the rice subsidies programme.</i></b> (Bangkok Post February 9, 2014-6.txt)	The former Bank of Thailand governor	Yingluck's political incapacity
He said the inquiry panel has grounds to believe Ms Yingluck may have learnt about problems affecting the rice scheme, but <b><i>failed to stop them.</i></b> (Bangkok Post February 12, 2014-1.txt)	Inquiry panel	Yingluck's political incapacity
The commission said Ms Yingluck knew about alleged corruption in the rice scheme but <b><i>failed to stop it.</i></b> (Bangkok Post February 20, 2014-10.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
Ms Yingluck was charged with dereliction of duty by the NACC in January for allegedly <b><i>failing to deal with corruption in the subsidy scheme.</i></b> (Bangkok Post April 19, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's Political incapacity
The NACC is expected to decide next month on whether Ms Yingluck was derelict in her duty for <b><i>her failure to tackle allegations of graft in the rice scheme.</i></b> (Bangkok Post April 26, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
Mr Sansern said the agency's probe against Ms Yingluck, who is accused of dereliction of duty for <b><i>her failure to tackle allegations of graft in the rice-pledging scheme,</i></b> is not yet finalised. (Bangkok Post May 2, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
The nine-member National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) resolved yesterday to carry out	NACC	Political incapacity of

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
impeachment and criminal investigations against the caretaker prime minister for <b><u>failing to stop the loss-ridden rice-pledging scheme introduced by her government.</u></b> (Bangkok Post January 29, 2014-3.txt)		Prime Minister Yingluck's government
Asked to comment on the statement by former deputy prime minister MR Pridiyathorn Devakula that the Yingluck administration was a " <b><u>failed government</u></b> " and that the prime minister should step down, Mr Anand said: "I would use the word dysfunctional." (Bangkok Post February 10, 2014-1.txt)	MR Pridiyathorn Devakula	Political incapacity of Yingluck's government
PDRC core member Suriyasai Katasila claimed turnout to the UDD rally had fallen short of target because people who previously backed the Yingluck Shinawatra government are becoming aware of its <b><u>failures</u></b> over the past two years, particularly the rice-pledging scheme. (Bangkok Post April 7, 2014-1.txt)	people who previously backed the Yingluck Shinawatra government	Political incapacity of Yingluck's government
The NACC has accused Ms Yingluck, who is also chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee, of dereliction of duty for <b><u>failing to address allegations of corruption in the government's rice-pledging scheme.</u></b> (Bangkok Post March 12, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
The NACC says Ms Yingluck, in her capacity as the chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee, was negligent in her duties as she <b><u>failed to stop the rice-pledging scheme,</u></b> despite the fact that she knew it was plagued with huge losses and corruption. (Bangkok Post March 14, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
Ms Yingluck <b><u>failed to meet the NACC to acknowledge the matter late last month.</u></b> (Bangkok Post March 14, 2014-1.txt)	Bangkok Post	Yingluck's political incapacity
The NACC earlier said Ms Yingluck, as chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee, was negligent as <b><u>she failed to stop the rice scheme,</u></b> despite the fact she knew it was plagued with losses and corruption. (Bangkok Post March 25, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
Ms Yingluck told reporters that she still has to consult her lawyers and will announce on Monday if she will clarify her position over the allegations that she <b><u>failed to address corruption in the scheme</u></b> before the panel by herself or assign her lawyers to submit a written clarification on her behalf. (Bangkok Post March 30, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
As the scheme caused severe damage to the country's coffers, the NACC questions arose regarding whether Ms Yingluck was negligent in <b><u>failing to deal with the problem.</u></b> (Bangkok Post April 1, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
Ms Yingluck is also fighting allegations by the NACC that as chair of the National Rice Policy Committee she negligently <b><u>failed to stop corruption and financial losses incurred in the government's flagship rice-pledging scheme.</u></b> (Bangkok Post April 2, 2014-5.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity



Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Mr Vicha told the Bangkok Post that Ms Yingluck was mistaken <b><u>in her belief that he had intervened in decisions made by other commissioners relating to her case</u></b> , which deals <b><u>with allegations of graft in the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (Bangkok Post April 16, 2014-1.txt)	Mr Vicha	Yingluck's political incapacity

### Implicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Mr Ong-art said <b><u>caretaker Prime Minister and Defence Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's decision to dissolve the House was not a solution to national problems</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 16, 2013-16.txt)	Mr Ong-art	Political incapacity of caretaker Prime Minister's decision
PM's <b><u>rating down</u></b> , Abhisit's up (Bangkok Post November 10, 2013-8.txt)	Bangkok Poll	PM's political incapacity
The opposition chief whip said the Democrats <b><u>have no confidence in the ability of the premier</u></b> and the three other ministers <b><u>to properly administer and oversee the implementation of the 350 billion baht water resource and flood management projects</u></b> . (Bangkok Post November 15, 2013-3.txt)	the Democrats	Premier's political incapacity
<b><u>Even though caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra dissolved the House and called a general election for Feb 2, anti-government protests continue as the protesters demand she step down immediately to pave the way for an interim government and appointed leaders</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-25.txt)x	Bangkok Post	Caretaker Prime Minister's Political incapacity for decreasing the political conflict
Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva accused the government of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra of <b><u>undermining economic stability</u></b> though its populist policies as he launched the debate on the opposition's censure motion in the House of Representatives on Tuesday. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-7.txt)	Abhisit	Political incapacity of Prime Minister Yingluck's government
<b><u>Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's call for talks with anti-government demonstrators will no longer work as the political situation has passed the point of negotiation</u></b> , says a former Administrative Court president. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-2.txt)	A former Administrative Court president	Political incapacity of Yingluck's action
<b><u>The prime minister's announcement yesterday morning that the government had decided to dissolve the House didn't discourage thousands of rally-goers from hitting the streets</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-10.txt)	Bangkok Post	Political incapacity of Prime Minister's announcement
<b><u>The popularity rating</u></b> of opposition and Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva has increased while <b><u>that of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has plummeted</u></b> following the Amnesty Bill controversy, according to a poll conducted by the research centre of Bangkok University, or Bangkok Poll. (Bangkok	the research centre of Bangkok	Prime Minister Yingluck's political incapacity

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Post November 10, 2013-8.txt)		
while Ms <u><i>Yingluck's popularity fell to 26.7% from 40.4%</i></u> . (Bangkok Post November 10, 2013-8.txt)	A poll conducted by the research centre of Bangkok University, or Bangkok Poll.	Yingluck's political incapacity
<u><i>"A House dissolution and a resignation by the prime minister are not the proper way to return power to the people and won't be accepted by the protesters."</i></u> Mr Pannamas said. (Bangkok Post December 6, 2013-4.txt)	Mr Pannamas	Prime Minister's political incapacity
The Democrat Party leader said the caretaker prime minister <u><i>picked the wrong places to visit and bypassed the southern province of Songkhla which has suffered from bombs</i></u> . Ms Yingluck should spend time tackling the debt problems of farmers. (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-3.txt)	The Democrat Party leader	caretaker Prime Minister's Political incapacity

### Tenacity (the appraised's bravery, thoughtfulness, patience, flexibility, and dependability)

Tenacity can be realized by many appraising items such as plucky, brave, heroic, cautious, wary, patient, careful, thorough, meticulous tireless, persevering, resolute, reliable, dependable, constant, flexible, adaptable, and accommodating. In this research context, it refers to the words in connection with a politician's bravery, thoughtfulness, patience, flexibility, and dependability.

### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The Pheu Thai Party on Monday issued a statement praising <u><i>the PM for her decision to dissolve the House of Representatives, saying it was bold</i></u> and responsible. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-12.txt)	Pheu Thai Party	Bravery of PM's decision
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra is <u><i>undeterred by whistle-blowing</i></u> , saying people have the right to do so to express their political opinion. (Bangkok Post November 18, 2013-7.txt)	Bangkok Post	Prime Minister Yingluck's bravery
Prime Minister Yingluck <u><i>'not afraid' of whistle blowers</i></u> (Bangkok Post November 20, 2013-10.txt)	Bangkok Post	Prime Minister Yingluck's bravery
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra remained <u><i>unyielding</i></u> yesterday, insisting she was willing to resign or dissolve the House only if a new election was held. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-13.txt)	Bangkok Post	Prime Minister Yingluck's bravery
The Pheu Thai Party on Monday issued a statement praising <u><i>Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for her decision to dissolve the House of Representatives, saying it was a bold</i></u> and responsible <u><i>political move</i></u> . (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-12.txt)	The Pheu Thai Party	Bravery of Prime Minister Yingluck's decision
Chaturon Chaisaeng, as usual, refused to sidestep or whitewash the issue. The education minister and longtime Thaksin supporter told the BBC's Jonathan	Chaturon Chaisaeng	Yingluck's dependability

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Head that Ms Yingluck, while <b><i>trying to show her independence</i></b> , posed a political problem for Pheu Thai, given her family connections. (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-23.txt)		
The source, regarded as reliable, quoted Gen Prayuth as saying that Ms Yingluck <b><i>made the decision herself</i></b> , with no influence from the army. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-18.txt)	Gen Prayuth	Yingluck's dependability
The source, regarded as reliable, quoted Gen Prayuth as saying that Ms Yingluck <b><i>made the decision herself</i></b> , with no influence from the army. (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-9.txt)	Gen Prayuth	Yingluck's dependability
The source, regarded as reliable, quoted Gen Prayuth as saying that Ms Yingluck made the decision herself, <b><i>with no influence from the army</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-9.txt)	Gen Prayuth	Yingluck's dependability
The source, regarded as reliable, quoted Gen Prayuth as saying that Ms Yingluck made the decision herself, <b><i>with no influence from the army</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-18.txt)	Gen Prayuth	Yingluck's dependability

#### **Untenacity (the appraised's cowardness, thoughtlessness, impatience, and over confidence)**

It can be found from many lexical items including timid, cowardly, gutless, rash, impatient, impetuous, hasty, capricious, reckless, weak, distracted, despondent, unreliable, undependable, inconstant, stubborn, obstinate, and willful. In this context, in this research context, words belonging to this group denote or connote a politician's cowardness, thoughtlessness, impatience, inflexibility, undependability, and overconfidence.

#### **Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
But he (Suthep) underestimated <b><i>caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's stubbornness</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-1.txt)	Suthep	Prime Minister Yingluck's overconfidence
Protesters want the premier to step down amid claims <b><i>she is a proxy for her brother</i></b> , billionaire former prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra, who was ousted in a 2006 military coup but remains central to Thailand's long-running political crisis. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-12.txt)	Protesters	Premier's undependability
Moreover, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was not the country's real leader but a <b><i>puppet</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-11.txt)	Mr Ong-art	Prime Minister Yingluck's undependability
He called for the Shinawatras to be driven out of the country, which prompted Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, who has been accused of <b><i>being her brother's puppet</i></b> , (Bangkok Post December 15, 2013-13.txt)	Suthep	Prime Minister Yingluck's undependability
he said <b><i>the Yingluck Shinawatra government was a proxy</i></b> dictated by one person and no longer legitimate.	Kasit Piromya	Undependability of Yingluck's

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
(Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-4.txt)		government
he said <u>the Yingluck Shinawatra government was a proxy dictated by one person and no longer legitimate.</u> (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-4.txt)	Kasit Piromya	Undependability of Yingluck's government
Thaksin uses Ms Yingluck as a " <u>puppet premier</u> ", the senator said. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-16.txt)	The senator	Yingluck's Undependability
Moreover, Ms <u>Yingluck was</u> not the country's real leader but a <u>puppet</u> , he said. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-29.txt)	Mr Ong-art	Yingluck's undependability
As long as Ms Yingluck <u>allowed herself to be controlled</u> by her elder brother, the ousted former prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra, she would not be able to solve problems plaguing the country, said the Democrat spokesman. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-14.txt)	The Democrat spokesman	Yingluck's undependability
Moreover, Ms Yingluck <u>was not the country's real leader</u> but a puppet, he said. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-29.txt)	Mr Ong-art	Yingluck's undependability

### Veracity (the appraised's honesty, and good manner of speaking)

It is realized by many appraising items such as truthful, honest, credible, frank, candid, direct, discrete, and tactful. In this context, the group includes words involving a politician's truthfulness, and honesty.

#### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Speaking after the ruling, Ms Yingluck insisted <u>she had worked honestly</u> , had done nothing wrong, and had not violated the charter. (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-1.txt)	Yingluck	Yingluck's honesty

### Inveracity (the appraised's dishonesty, and bad manner of speaking.

It is found from many lexical items such as dishonest, deceitful, lying, deceptive, manipulative, devious, blunt, and blabbermouth. In this context, words belonging to this group are concerned with a politician's lying, and tricky actions.

#### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
He (Suthep) said <u>Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was not sincere</u> with the people and her every comment was written for her by other people. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-25.txt)	Suthep	Yingluck's dishonesty
He accused <u>Ms Yingluck of lying</u> to the people in insisting she was never involved in the bill. (Bangkok Post November 6, 2013-12.txt)	Suthep	Yingluck's dishonesty
" <u>You are a liar.</u> " he said, addressing <u>Ms Yingluck</u> . (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-9.txt)	Suthep	Yingluck's dishonesty

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Mr Juti said the public had seen <b><u>Ms Yingluck's insincerity</u></b> and her lack of credibility in the past two years in office. (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-2.txt)	The Public	Yingluck's dishonesty
Mr Juti said the public had seen Ms Yingluck's insincerity and <b><u>her lack of credibility</u></b> in the past two years in office. (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-2.txt)	The Public	Yingluck's dishonesty

### Implicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<b><u>The caretaker prime minister is using official resources for her activities to boost her popularity</u></b> , he said, (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-3.txt)	Abhisit	Caretaker Prime Minister's dishonesty
The ex-Democrat MP was referring to <b><u>the caretaker government of Yingluck Shinawatra, which is accused of serving the interests of her elder brother and former prime Thaksin Shinawatra instead of those of the country</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 4, 2014-1.txt)	Ex-Democrat MP	Dishonesty of Prime Minister Yingluck's government
The ex-Democrat MP branded the CMPO an "illegal centre" as it was set up by the caretaker government of Yingluck Shinawatra, which is accuses of <b><u>working for Ms Yingluck's elder brother, not the country</u></b> . (Bangkok Post January 28, 2014-2.txt)	Ex-Democrat MP	Dishonesty of Yingluck's organization
<b><u>"Those who benefit from the scheme are influential people who are close to the government, but the prime minister has done nothing about this,"</u></b> the opposition leader said. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-7.txt)	the opposition leader	Prime Minister's dishonesty
The former prime minister has stayed in Chiang Mai since the Constitutional Court disqualified her on May 7, ruling that <b><u>her 2011 transfer of National Security Council (NSC) chief Thawil Pliensri to an inactive post at the PM's office was for personal reasons and gain</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 14, 2014-6.txt)	Constitutional Court	Prime Minister's dishonesty
The petition filed by the 28 senators, led by Paiboon Nititawan, is based on the Supreme Administrative Court ruling on March 7 that the transfer of Mr Thawil to the position of prime minister's adviser was unlawful and <b><u>it was made for the benefit of the prime minister</u></b> . (Bangkok Post April 2, 2014-5.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Prime Minister's Dishonesty
Mr Chavanond said <b><u>Ms Yingluck dissolved the House for her own interests</u></b> , just as former prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra did in 2003. (Bangkok Post December 13, 2013-14.txt)	Mr Chavanond	Yingluck's dishonesty
He accused <b><u>Ms Yingluck of using public funds for political gain</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-13.txt)	Mr Chavanond	Yingluck's dishonesty
Party spokesman Chavanond Intarakomalyasut said on Wednesday <b><u>Ms Yingluck has used recent tours in the</u></b>	Mr Chavanond	Yingluck's dishonesty

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<b><u>North and Northeast which were supposed to inspect progress on various state projects to kick off her election campaign.</u></b> (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-13.txt)		
Mr Somchai also said the EC will today ask the prime minister's secretary-general Suranand Vejjajiva to testify over a case in which Ms <b><u>Yingluck is accused of using state resources to campaign for votes.</u></b> (Bangkok Post February 26, 2014-6.txt)	Democrat Party	Yingluck's dishonesty
He said the EC has received complaints that <b><u>Ms Yingluck used state resources to drum up votes for her party during her inspection tours of areas in the North and the Northeast following the House dissolution on Dec 9, which paved the way for the Feb 2 general election.</u></b> (Bangkok Post February 26, 2014-6.txt)	Democrat Party	Yingluck's dishonesty
The senators believe <b><u>Mr Thawil's transfer was to benefit Ms Yingluck's relative, Pol Gen Priewpan Damamong, an elder brother of Khunying Potjaman na Pombejra, the ex-wife of ousted prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra.</u></b> (Bangkok Post April 24, 2014-1.txt)	Senators	Yingluck's dishonesty
Ms Yingluck has stayed in Chiang Mai since the Constitutional Court dismissed her on May 7, ruling that <b><u>her 2011 transfer of National Security Council (NSC) chief Thawil Pliensri was for personal reasons and gain.</u></b> (Bangkok Post May 12, 2014-6.txt)	Constitutional Court	Yingluck's dishonesty
<b><u>A video clip showing the caretaker premier allegedly smiling shortly after she appeared to be on the brink of tears during a press conference has gone viral.</u></b> (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-1.txt)	Bangkok Post	Premier's dishonesty
... the caretaker premier <b><u>must prove her sincerity</u></b> by doing something easy that is within her power to decide. "This is the easiest thing for the [caretaker] premier to do. Mr Juti said. (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-2.txt)	Mr Juti	Caretaker premier's dishonesty
Yingluck accused of <b><u>'crocodile tears'</u></b> (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-1.txt)	Bangkok Post	Yingluck's dishonesty

### **Propriety (the appraised's good manner, and morality)**

It can be expressed by many appraising items: good, moral, ethical, law abiding, fair, sensitive, kind, caring, unassuming, modest, humble, polite, respectful, reverent, altruistic, generous, and charitable. In this context, the group includes words describing lawful, legal, democratic, peaceful or morally political or related actions or activities.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
PM <u><i>determined to settle problems peacefully</i></u> (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-3.txt)	Bangkok Post	PM's peace
The Pheu Thai Party on Monday issued a statement praising the PM for <u><i>her decision to dissolve the House of Representatives, saying it was bold and responsible.</i></u> (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-12.txt)	Pheu Thai Party	Responsibility of PM's decision
The Pheu Thai Party on Monday issued a statement praising Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for <u><i>her decision to dissolve the House of Representatives, saying it was a bold and responsible political move.</i></u> (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-12.txt)	The Pheu Thai Party	Responsibility of Yingluck's decision
Ms Yingluck said <u><i>her government was elected under the constitutional monarchy</i></u> and was authorised to enforce the law. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-15.txt)	Yingluck	Legality of Yingluck's government
<u><i>Ms Yingluck became prime minister under a constitutional procedure.</i></u> (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-6.txt)	Mr Warathep	Yingluck's legality
In her televised announcement, Ms Yingluck insisted <u><i>she remains the legal head of the caretaker government</i></u> until a new cabinet replaces her. (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-9.txt)	Yingluck	Yingluck's legality
Ms Yingluck said <u><i>she has to serve as the caretaker prime minister</i></u> until the day the new administration is in place, <u><i>as stipulated by the 2007 Constitution.</i></u> (Bangkok Post December 17, 2013-13.txt)	Yingluck	Yingluck's legality
Mr Yanyong said Ms <u><i>Yingluck had laid out the rice-pledging programme which was justified</i></u> both <u><i>legally</i></u> and politically, and kept to the policy declared during the election campaign. (Bangkok Post April 10, 2014-3.txt)	Mr Yanyong	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Mr Yanyong said <u><i>Ms Yingluck had laid out the rice-pledging programme which was justified</i></u> both legally and <u><i>politically</i></u> , and kept to the policy declared during the election campaign. (Bangkok Post April 10, 2014-3.txt)	Mr Yanyong	Legality of Yingluck's action
Mr Amnuay said <u><i>under the Section 188 of the constitution, caretaker prime minister and defence minister Yingluck Shinawatra has an authority to impose the martial law.</i></u> (Bangkok Post December 21, 2013-4.txt)	Mr Amnuay	Legality of Caretaker Prime Minister's action
Deputy Prime Minister Pongthep Thepkanchana argued that <u><i>the prime minister was required by law to forward the bill to His Majesty.</i></u> (Bangkok Post November 22, 2013-10.txt)	Prime Minister Pongthep Thepkanchana	Legality of Prime Minister's action
Mr Warathep said Prime Minister <u><i>Yingluck Shinawatra became the head of the government through a general election under a democratic system.</i></u> (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-6.txt)	Mr Warathep	Yingluck's legality
<u><i>what I am able to do must be done under the</i></u>	Yingluck	Legality of

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<u>constitution</u> ," she said. (Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-17.txt)		Yingluck's action
<u>Ms Yingluck became prime minister under a constitutional procedure</u> . (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-6.txt)	Mr Warathep	Legality of Yingluck's action
Speaking after the ruling, Ms Yingluck insisted she had worked honestly, had done nothing wrong, and <u>had not violated the charter</u> . (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-1.txt)	Yingluck	Yingluck's Legality
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra <u>has done nothing wrong in the government's implementation of the rice-pledging scheme</u> . Caretaker Deputy Commerce Minister Yanyong Phuangrach has insisted to the anti-graft agency. (Bangkok Post April 10, 2014-3.txt)	Caretaker Deputy Commerce Minister Yanyong Phuangrach	Legality of Prime Minister's action
Yanyong says PM <u>did nothing wrong</u> (Bangkok Post April 10, 2014-3.txt)	Yanyong	Legality of Prime Minister's action
Mr Charupong, who is also the interior minister, said Section 7 of the constitution cannot be invoked as proposed by People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) leader Suthep because Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra is still in her post and <u>has not done anything wrong</u> . (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-4.txt)	Mr Charupong, who is also the interior minister	Legality of Prime Minister Yingluck's action
Speaking after the ruling, Ms Yingluck insisted she had worked honestly, <u>had done nothing wrong</u> , and had not violated the charter. (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-1.txt)	Yingluck	Legality of Yingluck's action
Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva questioned Ms Yingluck's assertion that her administration <u>had done no wrong</u> in pressing ahead with the bill, insisting that it was clear the Pheu Thai Party intended to cheat the legislative process by allowing MPs to use parliament voting cards on behalf of their colleagues. (Bangkok Post March 13, 2014-3.txt)	Yingluck	Legality of Yingluck's action
The main thrust of the written defence is to explain that Ms Yingluck <u>was not involved in any wrongdoing in the scheme</u> , Mr Bancha said. (Bangkok Post March 28, 2014-4.txt)	Written defence	Legality of Yingluck's action
The legal adviser insisted Ms Yingluck <u>had done nothing wrong</u> . (Bangkok Post March 27, 2014-7.txt)	Legal adviser	Legality of Yingluck's action
He hoped his testimony will help clarify any doubts the NACC has over this project, saying Ms Yingluck <u>has never neglected her duties</u> or enabled corruption in the project. (Bangkok Post April 19, 2014-2.txt)	Mr Kittiratt	Legality of Yingluck's action
He hoped his testimony will help clarify any doubts the NACC has over this project, saying Ms Yingluck <u>has never neglected her duties or enabled corruption</u> in the project. (Bangkok Post April 19, 2014-2.txt)	Mr Kittiratt	Legality of Yingluck's action



**Impropriety (the appraised's bad manner, and immorality)**

It is realized by many appraising items including bad, immoral, evil, corrupt, unfair, unjust, insensitive, mean, cruel, vain, snobby, arrogant, rude, discourteous, irreverent, selfish, greedy, and avaricious. In this context, the group includes words describing unlawful, illegal, non-democratic, aggressive or morally-wrong political or related actions or activities.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
He told the audience that <b><u>the caretaker government under Yingluck Shinawatra had lost its legitimacy</u></b> since it had rejected the Constitution Court's ruling on the charter amendment to make the Senate a fully elected body. (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-3.txt)	Suthep Thaugsuban	Illegality of Yingluck's government
Former opposition leader Abhisit Vejjajiva on Wednesday derided an inspection trip by the caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, warning <b><u>her of possible violations of election laws</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-3.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's trip
Mr Abhisit warned that <b><u>the caretaker prime minister could violate election law</u></b> as her trip could be interpreted as an attempt to use her position to give her an edge over other political parties when the country is in election mode. (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-3.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's trip
The ex-Democrat MP branded the CMPO an " <b><u>illegal centre</u></b> " as it was set up by the caretaker government of Yingluck Shinawatra, which is accuses of working for Ms Yingluck's elder brother, not the country. (Bangkok Post January 28, 2014-2.txt)	Ex-Democrat MP	Illegality of Yingluck's organization
Meanwhile, the Civil Court will next Wednesday announce its ruling in response to a Democrat Party member's accusation that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and two others <b><u>illegitimately imposed the emergency decree in Bangkok and nearby provinces</u></b> to manage the protest. (Bangkok Post February 14, 2014-3.txt)	Democrat Party	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
On his Facebook page, he said the premier would be <b><u>violating the constitution</u></b> which prohibits the caretaker government from interfering in transfers or appointments of state officials. (Bangkok Post March 6, 2014-1.txt)	Political analyst Paisal Puechmongkol	Premier's illegality
They claim the premier <b><u>might have violated Section 268 of the charter by transferring Mr Thawil</u></b> . (Bangkok Post March 15, 2014-1.txt)	The court	Illegality of premier's action
The premier is accused of <b><u>violating the charter in her transfer of Thawil Pliensri from the National Security Council to an inactive position as PM's adviser in 2011</u></b> . (Bangkok Post April 19, 2014-4.txt)	The Supreme Administrative Court	Illegality of Premier's action
He said the censure debate would target only the prime minister and Mr Charupong, who face charges of corruption, <b><u>breaching the constitution</u></b> and being unusually wealthy. (Bangkok Post November 17,	Mr Jurin	Prime Minister's illegality

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
2013-7.txt)		
Mr Abhisit made the comment before joining Mr Korn in leading a group of protesters to submit a letter to the United States embassy to declare that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has <b><i>lost the legitimacy to govern</i></b> . (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-12.txt)	Mr Korn	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Mr Suthep said the prime minister must accept the fact that she <b><i>had lost political legitimacy</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 13, 2013-8.txt)	Mr Suthep	Prime Minister's illegality
In a no-confidence debate, in which the opposition Democrat Party accused the prime minister of failing in national administration, <b><i>lacking</i></b> efficiency, <b><i>morality</i></b> and intelligence, (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-13.txt)	The opposition Democrat Party	Prime Minister's immorality
They cited <b><i>Section 181, the same law that former prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra was found to have breached when she signed in 2011 the transfer order for National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri</i></b> . (Bangkok Post May 20, 2014-9.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The petition filed by the 28 senators, led by Paiboon Nititawan, is based on the Supreme Administrative Court ruling on March 7 that <b><i>the transfer of Mr Thawil to the position of prime minister's adviser was unlawful</i></b> and it was made for the benefit of the prime minister. (Bangkok Post April 2, 2014-5.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The petition was lodged by a group of senators led by Paiboon Nititawan after the Supreme Administrative Court ruled <b><i>Mr Thawil's transfer to the post of prime minister's adviser was unlawful</i></b> and ordered him to be reinstated. (Bangkok Post April 5, 2014-1.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
he said <b><i>the Yingluck Shinawatra government was a proxy dictated by one person and no longer legitimate</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-4.txt)	Kasit Piromya	Illegality of Yingluck's government
<b><i>... the caretaker government under Yingluck Shinawatra had lost its legitimacy ...</i></b> (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-3.txt)	Suthep	Illegality of Yingluck's government
<b><i>the government under Ms Yingluck has shown disrespect of the law by denying a ruling of the Constitution Court and practising discrimination</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 22, 2013-9.txt)	Mr Chuan	Illegal action of Yingluck's government
In the letter, the students accused the Yingluck Shinawatra administration of <b><i>violating</i></b> and contravening <b><i>the 2007 constitution</i></b> and the constitutional monarchy while it was pushing for the amnesty bill's passage through parliament as well as proposing specific contents in the draft. (Bangkok Post November 24, 2013-8.txt)	The students	Illegality of Yingluck's administration
In the letter, the students accused <b><i>the Yingluck Shinawatra administration of violating and contravening the 2007 constitution and the constitutional monarchy while it was pushing for the</i></b>	The students	Illegal action of Yingluck's administration

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<b><u>amnesty bill's passage through parliament as well as proposing specific contents in the draft.</u></b> (Bangkok Post November 24, 2013-8.txt)		
Mr Suthep insists the <b><u>Yingluck government is unlawful</u></b> ... (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-13.txt)	Suthep	Illegality of Yingluck's government
Korn Chatikavanij, deputy leader of Democrat Party, led supporters to submit a letter to the US embassy on Witthayu Road declaring <b><u>the coalition led by Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has no legitimacy to govern.</u></b> (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-8.txt)	Korn Chatikavanij	Illegal action of Yingluck's coalition
Thousands of anti-government protesters gather at Asok intersection in Klong Toey district yesterday before marching to the US embassy to deliver a letter claiming the <b><u>Yingluck coalition lacks the legitimacy to govern the country.</u></b> (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-14.txt)	Protesters	Illegal action of Yingluck's coalition
The charter court judges on May 7 found <b><u>Yingluck Shinawatra guilty of malfeasance in the transfer of a civil servant</u></b> and ordered her and nine ministers to step down. (Bangkok Post May 17, 2014-5.txt)	Charter court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Ms Yingluck has also been accused of <b><u>violating election laws during her recent project inspection trips in the North and Northeast,</u></b> amid claims she used state funds to finance a campaign tour. (Bangkok Post January 4, 2014-1.txt)	Democrat Party	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Mr Abhisit also said <b><u>Ms Yingluck lost her legitimacy to stage the discussion today</u></b> as she said she had no authority to organise the election. (Bangkok Post January 15, 2014-2.txt)	Mr Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's action
He said <b><u>Ms Yingluck unfairly picked on Mr Vicha in her demand he be removed as head of the investigation panel.</u></b> (Bangkok Post February 20, 2014-10.txt)	Coordinator of the Green Politics group	Immorality of Yingluck's action
The commissioner earlier suggested <b><u>Ms Yingluck's televised Tuesday address on the rice scheme could be construed as an attempt to win voters, which goes against Section 60 of the law on elections</u></b> and the EC's announcement on the poll campaign. (Bangkok Post February 21, 2014-5.txt)	Commissioner	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Since Ms Yingluck is caretaker prime minister, <b><u>her television address violated Section 181 of the constitution</u></b> because she, as a state official, is required to remain neutral, the petition read. (Bangkok Post February 21, 2014-5.txt)	Petition	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The petition also said Ms <b><u>Yingluck had breached Section 60 of a law regarding use of state media for election campaigning</u></b> as well as violating Sections 53 and 57 of the election law by offering rewards in exchange for votes. (Bangkok Post February 21, 2014-5.txt)	Petition	Illegality of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The petition also said Ms Yingluck had breached Section 60 of a law regarding use of state media for election campaigning as well as <b><u>violating Sections 53 and 57 of the election law by offering rewards in exchange for votes.</u></b> (Bangkok Post February 21, 2014-5.txt)	Petition	Illegality of Yingluck's action
<b><u>Ms Yingluck has been accused of violating the charter over her order transferring Thawil Pliensri as National Security Council chief in 2011.</u></b> (Bangkok Post April 16, 2014-2.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
<b><u>Ms Yingluck is accused of breaching the charter in her transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri in 2011.</u></b> (Bangkok Post April 16, 2014-3.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
It announced it would visit more agencies to put pressure on the government until the Constitutional Court rules on the fate of <b><u>Ms Yingluck for the unlawful transfer of Thawil Pliensri from the National Security Council to an inactive position as PM's adviser</u></b> and the National Anti-Corruption Commission decides on her alleged dereliction of duty in the rice-pledging scheme. (Bangkok Post April 18, 2014-3.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
<b><u>Ms Yingluck is accused of breaching the charter in her transfer of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri in 2011,</u></b> and of dereliction of duty over her role in the rice-pledging scheme. (Bangkok Post April 19, 2014-1.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The case was filed by 28 senators led by Mr Paiboon. They asked the court to decide the prime ministerial status of Ms Yingluck after the Supreme Administrative Court ruled her decision to <b><u>transfer Mr Thawil in 2011 had been unlawful</u></b> and unfair because she had not given appropriate reasons for Mr Thawil's transfer. (Bangkok Post April 23, 2014-6.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Illegality of Yingluck's decision
The case was filed by 28 senators led by Mr Paiboon. They asked the court to decide the prime ministerial status of Ms Yingluck after the Supreme Administrative Court ruled <b><u>her decision to transfer Mr Thawil in 2011 had been unlawful and unfair</u></b> because she had not given appropriate reasons for Mr Thawil's transfer. (Bangkok Post April 23, 2014-6.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Immorality of Yingluck's decision
He said this piece of evidence is likely to lend more weight to the petition which asks the court to rule on the prime ministerial status of Ms Yingluck and that of the cabinet after the Supreme Administrative Court found <b><u>her decision to transfer Mr Thawil in September 2011 was unlawful.</u></b> (Bangkok Post April 24, 2014-1.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Illegality of Yingluck's decision
Ms Yingluck is accused in a lawsuit filed by anti-government senators of <b><u>breaching the charter in her</u></b>	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<u><i>transfer of Mr Thawil</i></u> , and an unfavourable ruling threatens her future as prime minister as well as that of her entire cabinet. (Bangkok Post May 7, 2014-1.txt)		
The decision came after the charter court yesterday ruled to remove caretaker Ms Yingluck from office for <u><i>violating the constitution in her transfer of Thawil Pliensri as secretary-general of the National Security Council in 2011</i></u> . (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-1.txt)	charter court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
They asked the Constitutional Court to decide Ms Yingluck's prime ministerial status after the Supreme Administrative Court on March 7 ruled <u><i>her decision to transfer Mr Thawil in 2011 had been unlawful</i></u> and unfair because she had not given appropriate reasons for his removal. (Bangkok Post May 7, 2014-3.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Illegality of Yingluck's decision
They asked the Constitutional Court to decide Ms Yingluck's prime ministerial status after the Supreme Administrative Court on March 7 ruled <u><i>her decision to transfer Mr Thawil in 2011 had been unlawful and unfair</i></u> because she had not given appropriate reasons for his removal. (Bangkok Post May 7, 2014-3.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Immorality of Yingluck's decision
He was one of the judges to read out the ruling which stated that <u><i>Ms Yingluck unlawfully transferred National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri in 2011</i></u> . (Bangkok Post May 9, 2014-2.txt)	Mr Suphot	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The Constitutional Court is likely to issue its ruling this month on the caretaker prime minister status of Yingluck Shinawatra after <u><i>she unlawfully replaced Thawil Pliensri as the secretary-general of the National Security Council</i></u> (NSC). (Bangkok Post April 15, 2014-2.txt)	Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Washington was "following closely" the developments after the court removed Yingluck Shinawatra from office, ruling <u><i>she had acted illegally by transferring Thawil Pliensri in 2011</i></u> . (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-3.txt)	Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Mr Thawil won a court fight with the Yingluck government capped by the Supreme Administrative Court's ruling on March 7 that <u><i>his removal from the position of NSC secretary-general by Ms Yingluck and her cabinet was unlawful</i></u> . (Bangkok Post March 31, 2014-7.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
On one side, he said, the PDRC views the <u><i>Yingluck government as illegitimate</i></u> for allegedly serving the interests of Ms Yingluck's elder brother, fugitive former prime minister Thaksin. Government MPs had also rejected the Constitutional Court's ruling on charter amendments on the Senate's composition, which deepened critics' distrust. (Bangkok Post April 21, 2014-3.txt)	PDRC	Illegality of Yingluck's government
Mr Thawil lodged his initial complaint with the Central Administrative Court in April 2012, accusing <u><i>Ms</i></u>	Mr Thawil	Immorality of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<u><i>Yingluck of unfair treatment</i></u> after he was transferred from the NSC on Sept 30, 2011. (Bangkok Post March 8, 2014-3.txt)		
Mr Thawil lodged a complaint with the Central Administrative Court, accusing <u><i>Ms Yingluck of unfair treatment</i></u> . (Bangkok Post March 27, 2014-3.txt)	Mr Thawil	Immorality of Yingluck's action
They argued that <u><i>in transferring Mr Thawil, Ms Yingluck violated Section 268 of the constitution</i></u> , which stipulates: "The Prime Minister and a Minister shall not perform any act in violation of the provisions of Section 266, except the performance of powers and duties for the administration of State affairs as stated to the National Assembly or as provided by law." (Bangkok Post March 27, 2014-3.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The 15-day timeline was set after the Constitutional Court unanimously accepted for consideration a petition filed by 28 senators arguing that <u><i>Ms Yingluck's order for the removal of Mr Thawil on Sept 30, 2011 was in violation of sections 182 (7) and 268 of the constitution</i></u> . (Bangkok Post April 2, 2014-5.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
"I cannot comment on the opinion of the Constitutional Court judges, but if you ask me, I believe that Ms Yingluck is certainly <i>guilty</i> because Mr Thawil did nothing wrong as the NSC chief. The premier wanted her relative to become national police chief so she kicked Mr Thawil out and transferred the then police chief to head the NSC," said Mr Suthep. (Bangkok Post April 3, 2014-4.txt)	Mr Suthep	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The petition contends that <u><i>Ms Yingluck violated Section 266 (2) and (3) and Section 286 of the constitution when she signed the order transferring Mr Thawil to be a prime ministerial adviser in 2011</i></u> . It asks the court to rule if she must leave her post as stated in Section 182. (Bangkok Post April 3, 2014-7.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The Constitutional Court, meanwhile, has admitted the case in which Ms Yingluck is alleged to have <u><i>unlawfully transferred Thawil Pliensri from his position as secretary-general of the National Security Council (NSC)</i></u> . (Bangkok Post April 11, 2014-12.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Ms Yingluck faces charges of <u><i>malpractice</i></u> in office in the case. (Bangkok Post April 11, 2014-12.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Yingluck's illegality
The Pheu Thai Party has also accused Mr Vicha of openly attacking Ms Yingluck and blaming her in media interviews for <u><i>malpractice in the rice-pledging scheme</i></u> . (Bangkok Post April 16, 2014-1.txt)	Mr Vicha	Illegality of Yingluck's project
The source said the UDD wants to attract a huge turnout to oppose independent organisations and the Constitutional Court, which are considering dereliction	Constitutional Court	Yingluck's illegality

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
of duty and <b><u>charter violation cases</u></b> against Ms Yingluck. (Bangkok Post April 4, 2014-6.txt)		
With the Constitutional Court's fresh decision to consider a petition accusing Ms Yingluck for <b><u>breaching the constitution over the Thawil Pliensri case</u></b> , the caretaker government is on the ropes. (Bangkok Post April 5, 2014-2.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The charter court is considering <b><u>a constitutional violation case against Ms Yingluck for a transfer order she issued involving National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri</u></b> . (Bangkok Post April 6, 2014-1.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The mass rally would take place after either the NACC rules on the indictment of Ms Yingluck for dereliction of duty over alleged corruption in the rice-pledging scheme or after the Constitutional Court rules on her alleged <b><u>malpractice in the transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri</u></b> . (Bangkok Post April 6, 2014-2.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The court decided unanimously last Wednesday to take up the petition filed by a group of senators seeking the disqualification of Ms Yingluck on grounds that <b><u>the transfer order was illegal</u></b> and a conflict of interest. (Bangkok Post April 6, 2014-3.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and 310 Pheu Thai MPs who backed the amnesty bill should first prove their sincerity by apologising and admitting they <b><u>were wrong in trying to force through the bill</u></b> in the face of public opposition, Thai Rath's online edition quoted Mr Pornsak as saying. (Bangkok Post November 13, 2013-3.txt)	Mr Pornsak	Illegality of Prime Minister Yingluck's action
Mr Suthep also said Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra <b><u>had inappropriately sent the problematic amendment draft to the King for royal endorsement</u></b> . This was also a factor in his party's campaign to eradicate the Thaksin regime, he said. (Bangkok Post November 21, 2013-6.txt)	Suthep	Illegality of Prime Minister Yingluck's action
It came as the Constitutional Court is set to deliver a ruling on a case against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra relating to the <b><u>improper transfer of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri</u></b> in 2011. (Bangkok Post April 18, 2014-2.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Prime Minister Yingluck's action
The NACC is currently investigating <b><u>caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra over alleged dereliction of duty in connection with the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (Bangkok Post February 26, 2014-7.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
In early April, the NACC will also rule on whether <b><u>caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was negligent</u></b> in failing to address allegations of corruption	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
in the rice-pledging scheme. (Bangkok Post March 19, 2014-1.txt)		
The tension looks set to intensify from today when caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra is expected to appear in person before the National Anti Corruption Commission (NACC) to clarify a <b><u>negligence of duty charge over her role in the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (Bangkok Post March 31, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra testified briefly before the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) on Monday, launching her defence against <b><u>charges of negligence of duty</u></b> in relation to alleged corruption in the government's flagship rice pledging scheme. (Bangkok Post March 31, 2014-9.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) has allowed caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra to bring in three more witnesses in a case where she is accused of <b><u>dereliction of duties involving the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (Bangkok Post April 1, 2014-9.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The loss figures are being used by the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) as evidence to back up charges against <b><u>caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for dereliction of duty</u></b> in failing to stop the rice scheme despite huge losses and reports of corruption. (Bangkok Post April 11, 2014-3.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The caretaker premier must meanwhile answer the NACC's <b><u>dereliction of duty charge</u></b> by 2pm. (Bangkok Post February 25, 2014-10.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Premier's action
The NACC announced its decision to charge the <b><u>premier for dereliction of duty</u></b> on last Tuesday, Feb 18. (Bangkok Post February 25, 2014-10.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Premier's action
An investigation panel found the <b><u>premier negligent in failing</u></b> to halt the scheme, despite its huge financial losses and allegations raised by its critics of rampant corruption. (Bangkok Post March 26, 2014-1.txt)	NSCC	Illegality of Premier's action
The double whammy for Ms Yingluck, however, is far from over as the NACC has yet to decide whether to indict her in the Supreme Court on <b><u>criminal charges for dereliction of duty as prime minister in the rice scheme</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 10, 2014-5.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
He said the prime minister has two months to fight charges that <b><u>she neglected her duties</u></b> . (Bangkok Post February 21, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The NACC announced its decision to charge the <b><u>prime minister with dereliction of duty</u></b> on Feb 18. (Bangkok Post March 13, 2014-5.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The NACC has scheduled a meeting on Tuesday to initiate impeachment proceedings against <b><u>Ms Yingluck</u></b>	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action



Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<u><i>for alleged negligence of duty in the rice-pledging scheme</i></u> , a process that could be concluded in a month. (Bangkok Post January 28, 2014-1.txt)		
The NACC met on Tuesday to discuss Ms Yingluck and <u><i>her alleged negligence of duty in the rice-pledging scheme</i></u> . (Bangkok Post January 28, 2014-12.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Ms Yingluck is being targeted for investigation over due to <u><i>her alleged negligence as chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee</i></u> , he added. (Bangkok Post January 28, 2014-12.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
It is expected that Ms Yingluck will send her representatives to acknowledge the <u><i>dereliction of duty charge</i></u> on her behalf. (Bangkok Post February 25, 2014-10.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) says Ms Yingluck still has until March 14 to defend herself against <u><i>a criminal charge over alleged dereliction of duty regarding her government's rice-pledging scheme</i></u> . (Bangkok Post March 5, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
It announced it would visit more agencies to put pressure on the government until the Constitutional Court rules on the fate of Ms Yingluck for the unlawful transfer of Thawil Pliensri from the National Security Council to an inactive position as PM's adviser and the National Anti-Corruption Commission decides on <u><i>her alleged dereliction of duty in the rice-pledging scheme</i></u> . (Bangkok Post April 18, 2014-3.txt)	National Anti-Corruption Commission	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Ms Yingluck is accused of breaching the charter in her transfer of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri in 2011, and of <u><i>dereliction of duty over her role in the rice-pledging scheme</i></u> . (Bangkok Post April 19, 2014-1.txt)	National Anti-Corruption	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Ms Yingluck was charged with <u><i>dereliction of duty</i></u> by the NAAC in January for allegedly failing to deal with corruption in the subsidy scheme. (Bangkok Post April 19, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The National Anti-Corruption Commission is also investigating Ms Yingluck for alleged <u><i>dereliction of duty in the rice-pledging scheme</i></u> . (Bangkok Post April 19, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC is expected decide next month on whether <u><i>Ms Yingluck was derelict in her duty</i></u> . (Bangkok Post April 20, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC is expected to decide next month on whether <u><i>Ms Yingluck was derelict in her duty</i></u> for her failure to tackle allegations of graft in the rice scheme. (Bangkok Post April 26, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Meanwhile, the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) has announced it will make a decision over <u><i>Ms Yingluck's alleged dereliction of duty in the</i></u>	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<b><u>controversial rice-pledging scheme</u></b> on Thursday or on May 13. (Bangkok Post May 1, 2014-1.txt)		
Mr Sansern said the agency's probe against Ms Yingluck, who is accused of <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> for her failure to tackle allegations of graft in the rice-pledging scheme, is not yet finalised. (Bangkok Post May 2, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
A source on the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) said the agency will decide today whether Ms Yingluck should be indicted for <b><u>dereliction of duty in the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The double whammy for Ms Yingluck, however, is far from over as the NACC has yet to decide whether to indict her in the Supreme Court on <b><u>criminal charges for dereliction of duty as prime minister in the rice scheme</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 10, 2014-5.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Ms Yingluck was originally scheduled to meet the NACC on Feb 27 to acknowledge and answer a charge of <b><u>negligence of duty over her role in the debt-ridden rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (Bangkok Post March 7, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC has accused <b><u>Ms Yingluck</u></b> , who is also chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee, of <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> for failing to address allegations of corruption in the government's rice-pledging scheme. (Bangkok Post March 12, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC says <b><u>Ms Yingluck</u></b> , in her capacity as the chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee, <b><u>was negligent in her duties</u></b> as she failed to stop the rice-pledging scheme, despite the fact that she knew it was plagued with huge losses and corruption. (Bangkok Post March 14, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Ms Yingluck currently faces <b><u>charges of negligence</u></b> from the National Anti-Corruption Commission which could lead to her being removed from office. (Bangkok Post March 17, 2014-4.txt)	National Anti-Corruption Commission	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Ms Yingluck is facing <b><u>dereliction of duty charges</u></b> by the NACC over the rice-pledging scheme. (Bangkok Post March 23, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Ms Yingluck has to defend the allegation on <b><u>dereliction of duty as chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee</u></b> before the NACC on March 31. The prime minister must end her duties if the NACC decides to indict her. (Bangkok Post March 24, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC earlier said <b><u>Ms Yingluck, as chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee, was negligent</u></b> as she failed to stop the rice scheme, despite the fact she knew it was plagued with losses and corruption. (Bangkok Post March 25, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The NACC is expected to wrap up its investigation into the rice programme within 10 days after the March 31 deadline given to Ms Yingluck to testify over a <b><u>dereliction of duty charge</u></b> , a source said. (Bangkok Post March 28, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
NACC secretary-general Sansern Poljeak said on Sunday that officials plan to wait for Ms Yingluck to defend herself against <b><u>allegations of neglect of duty</u></b> at its head office in Sanam Bin Nam in Nonthaburi on Monday. (Bangkok Post March 30, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The Constitutional Court nullified the Feb 2 general election last week and the National Anti-Corruption Commission has charged <b><u>Ms Yingluck with</u></b> negligence of duty in <b><u>failing</u></b> to prevent corruption in the rice-pledging scheme. (Bangkok Post March 31, 2014-7.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
As the scheme caused severe damage to the country's coffers, the NACC questions arose regarding whether <b><u>Ms Yingluck was negligent</u></b> in failing to deal with the problem. (Bangkok Post April 1, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The Senate must meanwhile prepare for its next major undertaking, when it must decide whether to launch impeachment proceedings against <b><u>Ms Yingluck over allegations of dereliction of duty in the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (Bangkok Post April 2, 2014-3.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Ms Yingluck is also fighting allegations by the NACC that as chair of the National Rice Policy Committee she <b><u>negligently</u></b> failed to stop corruption and financial losses incurred in the government's flagship rice-pledging scheme. (Bangkok Post April 2, 2014-5.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
As chair of the subsidy scheme, Ms Yingluck has been charged with <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> by the NAAC in January. (Bangkok Post April 11, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The first scenario is when the National Anti-Corruption Commission charged <b><u>Ms Yingluck with dereliction of duty for her involvement in the rice pledging scheme</u></b> . (Bangkok Post April 5, 2014-4.txt)	National Anti-Corruption Commission	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The mass rally would take place after either the NACC rules on the indictment of <b><u>Ms Yingluck for dereliction of duty</u></b> over alleged corruption in the rice-pledging scheme or after the Constitutional Court rules on her alleged malpractice in the transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri. (Bangkok Post April 6, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Anti-government demonstrators and farmers, led by Luang Pu Buddha Issara, leader of the Chaeng Watthana protest site, arrive at the Crime Suppression Division headquarters on Friday to file a complaint against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and other ministers for allegedly <b><u>colluding in corruption in the government's troubled rice pledging</u></b>	Anti-government demonstrators and farmers	Illegality of Prime Minister's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<u>scheme</u> . (Bangkok Post March 8, 2014-8.txt)		
The group then moved to the Police Suppression Division where 40 farmers filed a <b><u>corruption charge</u></b> against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and eight other people involved in the rice scheme. (Bangkok Post March 8, 2014-8.txt)	Farmers	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
He said the censure debate would target only the prime minister and Mr Charupong, who face charges of <b><u>corruption</u></b> , breaching the constitution and being unusually wealthy. (Bangkok Post November 17, 2013-7.txt)	Mr Jurin	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Mr Abhisit accused Prime Minister Yingluck of being the <b><u>centre of corruption</u></b> , alleging she had abused her authority in a systematic manner - upstream, midstream and downstream. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-7.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Mr Pongthep was attending the summit in place of former prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra, who was sacked by the court for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> , sparking demonstrations by rival camps in Bangkok that threaten street violence and a possible coup. (Bangkok Post May 11, 2014-7.txt)	Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
WASHINGTON - The United States on Wednesday called for a "peaceful" resolution to political tensions in Thailand and new elections after the Constitutional Court dismissed the caretaker prime minister and nine ministers for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-3.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
After occupying the area, Mr Sornrak announced that his group intended to stay at the NACC until next Monday, the date of the hearing for caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, who has been charged with <b><u>malfesance</u></b> over apparently corruption in the rice-purchase scheme. (Bangkok Post March 24, 2014-3.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The Democrat Party will file a complaint with the Election Commission (EC) against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, accusing <b><u>her of misusing state funds</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-13.txt)	Democrat Party	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Citing the unusual haste in the decision and irregularities in the documentation used for the transfer of Thawil Pliensri as secretary-general of the National Security Council, the judges ruled that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and nine other cabinet ministers involved in approving the transfer are to be removed from office for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-2.txt)	Judges	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Mr Abhisit accused <b><u>Prime Minister Yingluck of being the centre of corruption</u></b> , alleging she <b><u>had abused her authority</u></b> in a systematic manner - upstream,	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
midstream and downstream. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-7.txt)		
The problems were that <b><u>the prime minister</u></b> and Pheu Thai had <b><u>abused their authority</u></b> and intimidated their political rivals, Mr Chavanond said. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-14.txt)	Mr Chavanond	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Caretaker Deputy Prime Minister Pongthep Thepkanchana attended the summit in the Myanmar capital in place of former prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra, who was sacked by the Constitutional Court for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 11, 2014-10.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva questioned the legitimacy of the caretaker government after Yingluck Shinawatra was dismissed as prime minister by the Constitutional Court recently for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> . (The Nation May 16, 2014-3.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
On Wednesday, Yingluck Shinawatra was ousted as prime minister by the Constitutional Court for <b><u>interfering in the transfer of a government official</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 9, 2014-6.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Mr Paiboon told the charter court Tuesday that <b><u>Ms Yingluck had abused her authority by transferring Mr Thawil to open the way for Pol Gen Priewpan to become national police chief</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 7, 2014-1.txt)	Mr Paiboon	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Mr Paiboon told the court that Ms <b><u>Yingluck had abused her authority by transferring Mr Thawil to open the way for Pol Gen Priewpan to become national police chief</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 7, 2014-3.txt)	Mr Paiboon	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Ms Yingluck was disqualified from the premiership on Wednesday by the Constitutional Court for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> and conflict of interest <b><u>in the transfer of Thawil Pliensri from the position of National Security Council (NSC) chief to the inactive position of PM's adviser in 2011</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-8.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Capitalising on the Constitutional Court's decision on Wednesday to remove Yingluck Shinawatra as caretaker prime minister for <b><u>abuse of power over the Thawil Pliensri transfer</u></b> , Mr Suthep brought forward the date of his latest "final all-out battle" against the government and the so-called "Thaksin regime". (Bangkok Post May 10, 2014-1.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The noose appears to be slowly closing in on Ms Yingluck who faces a series of legal challenges including a case accepted by the Constitutional Court on Wednesday lodged by 27 senators who say <b><u>Ms Yingluck abused power when she transferred the national security chief in 2011</u></b> . (Bangkok Post April 4, 2014-4.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The Constitutional Court puts the political future of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra at risk within two weeks, over charges of <i><u>misuse of her office's powers</u></i> . (Bangkok Post April 3, 2014-7.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
He also accused Ms Yingluck of <i><u>turning a blind eye to corruption</u></i> in government projects ... (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-14.txt)	Mr Chavanond	Illegality of Yingluck's action
He said the censure debate would target only <i><u>the prime minister</u></i> and Mr Charupong, who face charges of corruption, breaching the constitution and <i><u>being unusually wealthy</u></i> . (Bangkok Post November 17, 2013-7.txt)	Mr Jurin	Illegality of Prime Minister's action

### Evaluation of Suthep Thaugsuban in Bangkok Post

Normality (how unusual of the appraised in a positive way or exceptional qualities that are beyond normal or standard qualities) Normality focuses on many positive lexical items such as lucky, fortunate, charmed, normal, natural, familiar, cool, stable, predictable, fashionable, celebrated, and unsung. In this context, the group includes words describing a politician's popularity and acceptance.

#### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
As a protest leader, Mr Suthep has now become something of a <i><u>celebrity</u></i> in his own right. (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-10.txt)	Bangkok Post	Suthep's popularity
Protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban has gone from zero to <i><u>hero</u></i> in just a few weeks after he launched the street protest against the amnesty bill in late October. (Bangkok Post February 1, 2014-5.txt)	Bangkok Post	Suthep's popularity

Abnormality (how unusual of the appraised in a negative way or exceptional qualities that are beyond normal or standard qualities) It is concerned with many negative appraising items: unlucky, hapless, star-crossed, odd, peculiar, eccentric, erratic, unpredictable, dated, retrograde, obscure, and also-ran.

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	

### Capacity (the appraised's ability)

It is found from many lexical items: powerful, vigorous, robust, sound, healthy, fit, adult, mature, experienced, witty, humorous, droll, insightful, clever, gifted, balanced, together, sane, sensible, expert, shrewd, literate, educated, learned, competent, accomplished, successful, and productive. In this context, words belonging to this group denote or connote a politician's and capability to achieve his or her political goal or the ability to fight off political opposition.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Mr Suthep, secretary-general of the People's Democratic Reform (PDRC) and former opposition party powerbroker, told the crowd at the Silom stage on Saturday that <b><i>their fight to expel the Pheu Thai-led administration had been successful</i></b> over the past four months. (Bangkok Post February 22, 2014-3.txt)	Suthep	Political capacity of Suthep's group (PDRC led by Suthep)
"I ( <i>Sohpon</i> ) don't care about Mr Suthep's past. Today, <b><i>he is doing the right thing</i></b> . I truly want to take part in national reform, like other people," Mr Sohpon said. (Bangkok Post March 15, 2014-2.txt)	Sohpon	Suthep's political capacity
She ( <i>Ms. Janjira</i> ) doubted Suthep Thaugsuban, the former Democrat MP who is leading the anti-government rally on Ratchadamnoen Avenue, would be an <b><i>effective leader</i></b> of civil disobedience. (Bangkok Post November 24, 2013-18.txt)	Ms Janjira	Suthep's political capacity

**Incapacity (the appraised's disability)**

It is expressed by many lexical items: mild, weak, whimpy, unsound, sick, crippled, immature, childish, helpless, grave, slow, stupid, thick, flaky, neurotic, insane, naive, inexpert, foolish, illiterate, uneducated, ignorant, incompetent, unaccomplished, unsuccessful, and unproductive. In this context, it contains words that denote or connote a politician's incapability to achieve his or her political goal or the disability to fight off political opposition.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Even though anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban and his supporters were likely to <b><i>fail in attempts to topple the government</i></b> , some groups were still trying to provoke unrest, he said. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-18.txt)	Bangkok Post	Suthep's political incapacity
To try and force Ms Yingluck's resignation, Mr Suthep has tried a few tactics, but <b><i>all have failed</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-12.txt)	Bangkok Post	Political incapacity of Suthep's
But despite the government's embattled situation, Mr Jatuporn said the People's Democratic Reform Committee, led by Suthep Thaugsuban, <b><i>cannot achieve success</i></b> ". (Bangkok Post March 17, 2014-4.txt)	Mr Jatuporn	Political incapacity of Suthep's group (PDRC led by Suthep)
Now they used a people's revolution led by Suthep but <b><i>it did not succeed</i></b> ," Mr Jatuporn said. (Bangkok Post March 17, 2014-4.txt)	Mr Jatuporn	Political incapacity of Suthep's plan
Meanwhile, Mr Jatuporn said the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee, led by Suthep Thaugsuban, <b><i>cannot achieve success</i></b> . (Bangkok Post March 18, 2014-3.txt)	Mr Jatuporn	Political incapacity of Suthep's group (PDRC)
Now they used a people's revolution led by Suthep but <b><i>it did not succeed</i></b> ," the UDD leader said. (Bangkok Post March 18, 2014-3.txt)	UDD leader	Political incapacity of Suthep's plan

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship says Mr <u><i>Suthep's Senate game plan will not succeed.</i></u> (Bangkok Post May 10, 2014-1.txt)	The United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship	Political incapacity of Suthep's plan
Red-shirt leader Jatuporn Prompan said that even if a new Senate leader is elected by its members, it requires royal endorsement. This means <u><i>Mr Suthep's plan cannot proceed.</i></u> (Bangkok Post May 10, 2014-1.txt)	Jatuporn Prompan	Political incapacity of Suthep's plan
Mr Jatuporn also labelled <u><i>Mr Suthep's push for a so-called people's council or people's revolution a total failure,</i></u> saying the PDRC leader was losing public support. (Bangkok Post March 19, 2014-1.txt)	Mr Jatuporn	Suthep's political incapacity

### Implicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
He said <u><i>government workers would not take up Mr Suthep's offer of a day off.</i></u> (Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-28.txt)	Deputy Prime Minister Pracha Promnok	Suthep's political incapacity

### Tenacity (the appraised's bravery, thoughtfulness, patience, flexibility, and dependability)

Tenacity can be realized by many appraising items such as plucky, brave, heroic, cautious, wary, patient, careful, thorough, meticulous tireless, persevering, resolute, reliable, dependable, constant, flexible, adaptable, and accommodating. In this research context, it refers to the words in connection with a politician's bravery, thoughtfulness, patience, flexibility, and dependability.

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
(Not found in corpus data)	(Not found in corpus data)	

### Untenacity (the appraised's cowardness, thoughtlessness, impatience, and over confidence)

It can be found from many lexical items including timid, cowardly, gutless, rash, impatient, impetuous, hasty, capricious, reckless, weak, distracted, despondent, unreliable, undependable, inconstant, stubborn, obstinate, and willful. In this research context, words belonging to this group denote or connote a politician's cowardness, thoughtlessness, impatience, inflexibility, undependability, and overconfidence.

### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
He ( <i>Mr Chuwit</i> ) said <u><i>Mr Suthep was doing everything by himself toward self-claimed political reform.</i></u> (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-15.txt)	Mr Chuwit	Suthep's over confidence, self-proclamation)
He ( <i>Mr Worachet</i> ) said Mr Suthep's <u><i>demands are uncompromising</i></u> ... (Bangkok Post December 5, 2013-4.txt)	Mr Worachet	Inflexibility of Suthep's demands



**Implicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
He ( <i>Lung Pu Buddha Isara</i> ) said <b><i>he(who) was behind Mr Suthep's decision</i></b> to move the protesters from in front of the DSI building to the adjacent government complex. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-12.txt)	Lung Pu Buddha Isara	Suthep's undependability

**Veracity (the appraised's honesty, and good manner of speaking)**

It is realized by many appraising items such as truthful, honest, credible, frank, candid, direct, discrete, and tactful. In this context, the group includes words describing a politician's truthfulness, and honesty.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
With the current PDRC protest, Dr Rienthong said he believes PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban was leading the protest in <b><i>good faith</i></b> . (Bangkok Post April 26, 2014-3.txt)	Dr Rienthong	Suthep's honesty

**Inveracity (the appraised's dishonesty, and bad manner of speaking.**

It is found from many lexical items such as dishonest, deceitful, lying, deceptive, manipulative, devious, blunt, and blabbermouth. **Veracity (the appraised's honesty, and good manner of speaking)**

In this context, the group includes words describing a politician's lying, and tricky actions.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Ms Arnutch said in her view Mr Suthep is <b><i>cheating</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-16.txt)	Ms Arnutch	Suthep's dishonesty
Mr Suthep was responding to Mr Chalerm who accused him of " <b><i>breaking promises</i></b> " after Mr Suthep yesterday led protesters in sealing off Government House to prevent Ms Yingluck from resuming work at her office. (Bangkok Post February 18, 2014-2.txt)	Mr Chalerm	Suthep's dishonesty

**Propriety (the appraised's good manner, and morality)**

It can be expressed by many appraising items: good, moral, ethical, law abiding, fair, sensitive, kind, caring, unassuming, modest, humble, polite, respectful, reverent, altruistic, generous, and charitable. In this context, the group includes words describing lawful, legal, democratic, peaceful or morally political or related actions or activities.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Anti-government protesters led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban are <b><i>responsible</i></b> for occupying the state offices. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-1.txt)	Bangkok Post	Responsibility of Suthep's group
Mr Suthep quit as party secretary-general in a <b><i>show of responsibility</i></b> for the party's defeat in the 2011 general election, (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-10.txt)	Bangkok Post	Suthep's responsibility
The court's chief spokesman, Pimol Thampitakpong, said Mr Suthep was involved in <b><i>peaceful</i></b> and unarmed	Pimol Thampitakpong	Suthep's peaceful action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<u>rallies</u> which were permitted under the constitution. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-17.txt)		
The court's chief spokesman, Pimol Thampitakpong, said Mr Suthep was involved in peaceful and <u>unarmed rallies</u> which were permitted under the constitution. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-17.txt)	Pimol Thampitakpong	Suthep's peaceful action

### Impropriety (the appraised's bad manner, and immorality)

It is realized by many appraising items including bad, immoral, evil, corrupt, unfair, unjust, insensitive, mean, cruel, vain, snobby, arrogant, rude, discourteous, irreverent, selfish, greedy, and avaricious. In this context, the group includes words describing unlawful, illegal, non-democratic, aggressive or morally-wrong political or related actions or activities.

### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The Office of the Attorney-General (OAG) has agreed to consider requests for it to seek the Constitution Court's interpretation whether the anti-government movement led by Suthep Thaugsuban is in <u>violation of Section 68 of the charter</u> . (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-10.txt)	The Office of the Attorney-General	Illegality of Suthep's movement
It said political rallies are acceptable as long as they are <u>peaceful</u> and conducted without weapons, but <u>argued the protest led by Suthep Thaugsuban of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) and other groups is not</u> . (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-12.txt)	Pheu Thai Party	Suthep's violent action
Mr Surapong added that <u>Mr Suthep's demand that a royally-bestowed prime minister be drafted in under Section 7 of the charter is unconstitutional</u> . (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-4.txt)	Mr Surapong	Illegality of Suthep's demand
The Pheu Thai chairman meanwhile slammed former Democrat MP and rally leader Suthep Thaugsuban's call for nationwide strikes and civil disobedience, saying that <u>such action would be illegal</u> and damage the country's development. (Bangkok Post December 29, 2013-11.txt)	The Pheu Thai chairman	Illegality of Suthep's action
He said protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban <u>no longer had the legitimacy to lead the rallies</u> ... (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-19.txt)	Lt Gen Paradorn	Illegality of Suthep's action
Speaking about being tasked with setting up Ms Yingluck's "people's forum" in a television interview, Mr Pongthep said government had not accepted PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban's demand that a people's assembly be established because <u>it was unconstitutional</u> . (Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-9.txt)	The government	Illegality of Suthep's demand
However, she ( <i>Yingluck</i> ) rejected protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban's demands that her government cede power to his proposed "people's council", again insisting <u>it was impossible under the constitution</u> .	Yingluck	Illegality of Suthep's demands

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
(Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-17.txt)		
The Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order (Capo) has said anti-government protest leader <b><u>Suthep Thaugsuban's persistent calls to return power to the people are unconstitutional</u></b> now Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has dissolved the House of Representatives, endorsed by His Majesty the King. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-1.txt)	the Administration of Peace and Order (Capo)	Illegality of Suthep's calls
Gen Nipat Thonglek, who was <b><u>fiercely attacked</u></b> by protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Sunday after making a statement saying the Royal Thai Armed Forces backed the election to be held on Feb 2 next year, pleaded with reporters to refrain from asking questions on the issue. (Bangkok Post December 17, 2013-4.txt)	Bangkok Post	Suthep's violent action
This was a gross <b><u>violation of Section 215 of the Criminal Code</u></b> and core members of the protest led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban would be subject to punishment in line with the law, Pol Maj Gen Piya said. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-8.txt)	Pol Maj Gen Piya	Suthep's Illegality
Anti-government forces led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban on Saturday began seizing more state agencies as authorities warned there would be consequences for <b><u>illegal acts</u></b> . (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-7.txt)	Authorities	Illegality of Suthep's acts
The demonstrators blasted PDRC leaders, including former Democrat MPs Suthep Thaugsuban and Issara Somchai, accusing them of <b><u>being opponents of democracy</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 16, 2013-14.txt)	Red shirt	Suthep's illegality
Pol Maj Gen Adul Narongsak, deputy chief of the Metropolitan Police Bureau, said <b><u>Mr Suthep's call for protesters to mount a civil disobedience campaign could certainly be deemed as violating sections 116 and 117 of the Criminal Code</u></b> . (Bangkok Post November 13, 2013-5.txt)	Pol Maj Gen Adul Narongsak	Illegality of Suthep's call
To many, Mr Suthep <b><u>is not exactly an "angelic" politician</u></b> . (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-10.txt)	Bangkok Post	Suthep's bad action
Capo: <b><u>Suthep's demands are illegal</u></b> (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-1.txt)	Capo	Illegality of Suthep's demands
Mr <b><u>Suthep stands</u></b> accused of <b><u>breaching the Criminal Code</u></b> , which is punishable with up to seven years in prison and hefty fines. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-6.txt)	Bangkok Post	Illegality of Mr Suthep's stands
Mr Suthep's alleged <b><u>violations of sections 215 and 365 of the Criminal Code</u></b> led the court to agree to issue the arrest warrant for him yesterday. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-22.txt)	Bangkok Post	Suthep's illegality
Mr Jesada also said if <b><u>the protest led by Mr Suthep</u></b> , who stood down as a Democrat Party MP to lead the anti-government rally, <b><u>was deemed illegal</u></b> , (Bangkok	Jesada	Illegality of Suthep's protest

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Post November 27, 2013-22.txt)		
The Criminal Court on Tuesday approved an arrest warrant for Mr Suthep for <b><i>illegal assembly</i></b> and invading government offices. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-22.txt)	The Criminal Court	Illegality of Suthep's assembly
Pol Col Sunthorn Kongklam of Bang Sue police station on Tuesday requested an arrest warrant for Mr Suthep from the Criminal Court on <b><i>charges of violating section 215 and 365 of the criminal code.</i></b> (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-3.txt)	Pol Col Sunthorn Kongklam of Bang Sue police station	Suthep's illegality
Mr Weng said Mr Suthep, former Democrat MP and leader of anti-government protesters at Ratchadamnoen Avenue, <b><i>had violated Section 113 of the Criminal Code by declaring to continue with demonstrations until the public take power from the government and a people's parliament is established.</i></b> (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-5.txt)	Mr Weng	Illegality of Suthep's action
The government says Mr <b><i>Suthep's decision to seize state offices has breached the peace</i></b> and is akin to overthrowing democracy. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-13.txt)	The government	Violence of Suthep's decision
The government says <b><i>Mr Suthep's decision to seize state offices</i></b> has breached the peace and is <b><i>akin to overthrowing democracy.</i></b> (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-13.txt)	The government	Illegality of Suthep's decision
However, Mr Pramont warned that by <b><i>carrying the protest too far</i></b> Mr Suthep <b><i>could violate the law</i></b> and open up possibilities for violence. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-14.txt)	Mr Pramont	Illegality of Suthep's protest
A warrant was issued on Tuesday for Mr Suthep's <b><i>arrest for illegal assembly</i></b> and invading government offices. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-18.txt)	Bangkok Post	Illegality of Suthep's assembly
"The government is willing to listen to proposals and demands from all groups of demonstrators who are seizing government offices but <b><i>the demand of the demonstrators for a people's council cannot be realised under this constitution,</i></b> " the prime minister said, referring to <b><i>Mr Suthep's proposal to establish a people's assembly to "reset" the administration.</i></b> (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-15.txt)	Prime Minister	Illegality of Suthep's proposal
Deputy Commerce Minister and red-shirt co-leader Nattawut Saikuar, meanwhile, said Mr <b><i>Suthep's plans are illegitimate</i></b> since it is unconstitutional to overthrow a democratically elected government. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-7.txt)	Nattawut Saikuar	Illegality of Suthep's plans
It was revealed on Friday that Attorney-General Athapol Yaisawang has already ordered a probe into complaints lodged with the OAG on Nov 13 and on Tuesday accusing Mr <b><i>Suthep and his supporters</i></b> of <b><i>violating Section 68.</i></b> (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-10.txt)	The Office of the Attorney-General (OAG)	Suthep's illegality

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
"Mr Suthep has publicly admitted that <b><u>he is violating the law</u></b> in order to triumph over the government. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-11.txt)	Suthep	Suthep's illegality
Deputy Commerce Minister and red-shirt co-leader Nattawut Saikuar last night said Mr <b><u>Suthep's plans</u></b> are <b><u>illegitimate</u></b> since it is unconstitutional to overthrow a democratically elected government. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-11.txt)	Nattawut Saikuar	Illegality of Suthep's plans
<b><u>"What Mr Suthep said about the appointed government or people's government is not part of the constitutional machinery,"</u></b> he said. (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-28.txt)	Deputy Prime Minister Phongthep Thepkanchana	Illegality of Suthep's plans
Speaking in a televised broadcast, Pol Gen Pracha said <b><u>Mr Suthep's actions violated the law</u></b> . (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-11.txt)	Pol Gen Pracha	Illegality of Suthep's actions
Mr Surapong added that <b><u>Mr Suthep's demand that a royally-bestowed prime minister be drafted in under Section 7 of the charter is unconstitutional</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-4.txt)	Mr Surapong	Illegality of Suthep's call
Mr Surapong added that <b><u>Mr Suthep's demand that a royally bestowed prime minister be appointed under Section 7 of the charter is not constitutionally justified</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-5.txt)	Mr Surapong	Illegality of Suthep's demand
He stressed, however, that <b><u>Mr Suthep's plan for a royally bestowed prime minister is unconstitutional</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 5, 2013-4.txt)	Deputy Prime Minister and Foreign Minister Surapong Tovichakchaikul	Illegality of Suthep's plan
Mr Surapong said <b><u>Mr Suthep's demands are illegal</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-1.txt)	Mr Surapong	Illegality of Suthep's demands
Mr Surapong said Mr Suthep repeated the same <b><u>offence under Section 113</u></b> when he told public servants to report to the People's Democratic Reform Committee to make clear whether they support government or his protest movement. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-1.txt)	Mr Surapong	Illegality of Suthep's action
Mr Suthep has been <b><u>charged with insurrection in violation of Section 113 of the Criminal Code</u></b> relating to his supporters' invasion of state offices, including the Finance Ministry and the government complex on Chaeng Watthana Road. (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-2.txt)	Bangkok Post	Suthep's Illegality
<b><u>"Mr Suthep's proposal is unconstitutional</u></b> and is not legitimate." (Bangkok Post December 11, 2013-7.txt)	Arnon Saenan, secretary-general of the Red Village movement,	Illegality of Suthep's proposal
<b><u>"Mr Suthep's proposal is unconstitutional and is not legitimate</u></b> ." (Bangkok Post December 11, 2013-7.txt)	Arnon Saenan, secretary-general of the	Illegality of Suthep's proposal

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
	Red Village movement,	
<b><u>Mr Suthep's demand that the caretaker administration of Yingluck Shinawatra should step down was dictatorial</u></b> ... (Bangkok Post December 11, 2013-7.txt)	Anuwat Thinnarat, chairman of the red-shirt United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship (UDD) network in Isan,	Suthep's dictatorial demand
The DSI would propose Mr Suthep be indicted on charges of insurrection and <b><u>violating Section 112 of the Criminal Code</u></b> , also known as the lese majeste law. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-16.txt)	DSI	Suthep's illegality
Meanwhile, the Constitution Court has decided not to hear a complaint lodged by former senator Ruangkrai Leekitwattana <b><u>accusing Mr Suthep of violating Section 68 of the charter</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-17.txt)	former senator Ruangkrai Leekitwattana	Suthep's illegality
As for the protesters' seizure of government offices, which Mr Ruangkrai said was part of <b><u>Mr Suthep's unconstitutional attempt to topple the Yingluck administration</u></b> , (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-17.txt)	Mr Ruangkrai	Illegality of Suthep's attempt
He ( <i>Nattawut Saikuar</i> ) said Mr Suthep's demands for the resignation of the caretaker PM and <b><u>plans to appoint his own cabinet to implement guidelines for national reform were dictatorial</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 13, 2013-14.txt)	Nattawut Saikuar	Suthep's dictatorial plans
Meanwhile, Nattawut Saikuar, caretaker deputy commerce minister and a leader of the pro-government United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship (UDD), has <b><u>criticised former Democrat MP and anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban as a "dictator"</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 13, 2013-14.txt)	Nattawut Saikuar	Suthep's dictator
"Although they cite a right under the charter, the action has violated the law, particularly criminal laws which have higher punishments, so <b><u>the actions of Mr Suthep cannot be viewed as a peaceful demonstration</u></b> ," said the Criminal Court's statement. (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-10.txt)	the Criminal Court's	Violences of Suthep's actions
PT tells Suthep to drop <b><u>'unconstitutional' plan</u></b> (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-4.txt)	PT	Illegality of Suthep's plan
<b><u>Suthep's proposal 'unconstitutional'</u></b> (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-6.txt)	Bangkok Post	Illegality of Suthep's proposal
Another female inmate, who asked not to be named, said PDRC leaders such as Suthep Thaugsuban could still cause trouble to the government despite <b><u>having broken so many laws</u></b> . (Bangkok Post January 2, 2014-	female inmate, who asked not to be named	Suthep's illegality

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
1.txt)		
"Suthep is not attempting to overthrow the Thaksin regime, but actually he <b><u>is overthrowing democracy</u></b> and throwing support behind a military coup," she (UDD leader Tida Tavornseth) said. (Bangkok Post January 8, 2014-4.txt)	UDD leader Tida Tavornseth	Suthep's illegality
He slammed the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), led by former Democrat executive Suthep Thaugsuban, for <b><u>destroying democracy with its proposal to install an interim government to implement political reform based on its own demands</u></b> . (Bangkok Post March 19, 2014-1.txt)	Red-shirt leader	Illegality of Suthep's demand
The Pheu Thai Party on Friday asked armed forces leaders to arrest PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban for blatant <b><u>breaches of the law</u></b> , alleging he was a threat to national security. (Bangkok Post May 9, 2014-10.txt)	Pheu Thai Party	Suthep's illegality
Mr Suthep, meanwhile, can go on harassing the caretaker premier but he <b><u>has no legal or political means</u></b> with which to unseat her. (Bangkok Post February 26, 2014-1.txt)	Bangkok Post	Illegality of Suthep's action
Political observers believed Mr Suthep's demands were unlikely to be met since the issue is sensitive and it would put them at risk of committing <b><u>illegal acts</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 13, 2014-1.txt)	Political observers	Illegality of Suthep's acts
Pol Gen Adul Saengsingkaew said he skipped the meeting with People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) members because PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban, who was there, faces <b><u>an arrest warrant for insurrection</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-2.txt)	CMPO	Illegality of Suthep's action
The deputy prime minister, who is in charge of security, also said Mr Suthep is facing <b><u>treason charges</u></b> with the maximum penalty of death for <b><u>leading the rallies that laid siege to government officials</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-3.txt)	The deputy prime minister	Illegality of Suthep's action
Mr Surapong, who is in charge of the Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order (CAPO), said Mr Suthep must hand himself in to face <b><u>rebellion charges</u></b> in order to hold talks with the government on his ideas. (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-4.txt)	Mr Surapong	Illegality of Suthep's action
Mr Surapong, who is in charge of the Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order (Capo), said Mr Suthep must turn himself in to face <b><u>a charge of insurrection</u></b> if he wants to hold talks with the government on his ideas. (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-5.txt)	Mr Surapong	Illegality of Suthep's action
The Criminal Court on Monday has issued an arrest warrant for anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on <b><u>charges of insurrection</u></b> , Pol Maj Gen Chayut Thanathaweerat, deputy chief of the	Criminal Court	Illegality of Suthep's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Metropolitan Police Bureau, said. (Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-3.txt)		
Ms Yingluck's stance came a few hours before the Criminal Court approved a warrant for the <b><u>arrest of Mr Suthep</u></b> on an <b><u>"insurrection" charge</u></b> requested by Thung Song Hong police station, an offence which carries the death penalty. (Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-17.txt)	Criminal Court	Illegality of Suthep's action
The Metropolitan Police Bureau (MPB) has geared up its effort to clamp down on anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban and his supporters by threatening to <b><u>charge them with "cooperating with a rebellion"</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 7, 2013-7.txt)	The Metropolitan Police Bureau	Illegality of Suthep's action
Labour Minister Chalerm Yubamrung on Tuesday called for Bangkok police chief Kamronwit Thoopkrachang to <b><u>arrest anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on insurrection charges</u></b> within 48 hours. (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-2.txt)	Chalerm Yubamrung	Illegality of Suthep's action
He ( <i>Chalerm Yubamrung</i> ) urged Pol Lt Gen Kamronwit to <b><u>arrest Mr Suthep on insurrection charges</u></b> within the next two days. (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-2.txt)	Chalerm Yubamrung	Illegality of Suthep's action
The DSI would propose Mr Suthep <b><u>be indicted on charges of insurrection</u></b> and violating Section 112 of the Criminal Code, also known as the lese majeste law. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-16.txt)	DSI	Illegality of Suthep's action
However, Chalerm Yubamrung, director of the Centre for Maintaining Peace and Order, rejected the idea of talks. He said Ms Yingluck should not dignify Mr Suthep since he faces <b><u>an arrest warrant for insurrection</u></b> . (Bangkok Post February 28, 2014-8.txt)	Chalerm Yubamrung	Illegality of Suthep's action
The CMPO also plans to <b><u>file charges against PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban</u></b> and other protest co-leaders <b><u>in relation to the use of weapons to kill and injure police officers</u></b> during clashes at Phan Fah Bridge on Tuesday. (Bangkok Post February 21, 2014-11.txt)	CMPO	Illegality of Suthep's action
Tarit Pengdit, DSI's chief, said the DSI had followed up on how Mr Surachai, who is also first Senate deputy speaker, had cooperated and accommodated Mr Suthep, who <b><u>had been charged of 10 serious crimes</u></b> . (Bangkok Post May 14, 2014-5.txt)	CMPO	Illegality of Suthep's action
The statement said Mr Suthep, being wanted for <b><u>insurrection under an arrest warrant</u></b> , did not have the authority to order government officials to do as he wanted. (Bangkok Post February 13, 2014-4.txt)	CMPO	Illegality of Suthep's action
Mr Suthep is wanted under <b><u>an arrest warrant for alleged insurrection</u></b> . (Bangkok Post February 17, 2014-4.txt)	CMPO	Illegality of Suthep's action



Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
As a result, Mr Suthep is still wanted under one <b><u>warrant for treason</u></b> under the Criminal Code. (Bangkok Post April 3, 2014-5.txt)	CMPO	Illegality of Suthep's action
Pheu Thai spokesman Prompong Nopparit said Mr Suthep is wanted on <b><u>an arrest warrant for insurrection</u></b> , but Sen Surachai on Monday allowed him to enter parliament and held closed-door talks with him regarding PDRC plans for an interim prime minister. (Bangkok Post May 14, 2014-2.txt)	Pheu Thai Party	Illegality of Suthep's action
Five Pheu Thai MPs filed a complaint with Crime Suppression Division police on Thursday accusing Suthep Thaugsuban of <b><u>rebellion offences under Section 113 of the Criminal Code</u></b> . (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-5.txt)	Five Pheu Thai MPs	Illegality of Suthep's action
According to the lawsuit, Mr Tarit accused Mr Suthep of <b><u>wrongly ordering the Royal Thai Police Office (RTPO)</u></b> to hire only one construction firm to build 396 police stations under one contract, instead of hiring many firms to carry out the construction under different contracts as initially proposed. (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-9.txt)	Mr Tarit	Suthep's political incapacity
Mr Surapong, also director of the Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order, said Mr Suthep <b><u>had wrongly cited Section 3 of the constitution to try to overthrow the government</u></b> since Section 3 stipulated that "the sovereign power belongs to the Thai people and such power shall be exercised by the King through parliament, the cabinet and the courts". (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-9.txt)	Mr Surapong	Suthep's political incapacity

### Evaluation of Yingluck Shinawatra in The Nation

Normality (how unusual of the appraised in a positive way or exceptional qualities that are beyond normal or standard qualities)

Normality focuses on many positive lexical items such as lucky, fortunate, charmed, normal, natural, familiar, cool, stable, predictable, fashionable, celebrated, and unsung. In this research context, it refers more specifically to the politician's popularity and acceptance.

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	

Abnormality (how unusual of the appraised in a negative way or exceptional qualities that are beyond normal or standard qualities) It is concerned with many negative appraising items: unlucky, hapless, star-crossed, odd, peculiar, eccentric, erratic, unpredictable, dated, retrograde, obscure, and also-ran.

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	

### Capacity (the appraised's ability)

It is found from many lexical items: powerful, vigorous, robust, sound, healthy, fit, adult, mature, experienced, witty, humorous, droll, insightful, clever, gifted, balanced, together, sane, sensible, expert, shrewd, literate, educated, learned, competent, accomplished, successful, and productive. In this context, words belonging to this group denotes or connotes a politician's capability to achieve his or her political goal or the ability to fight off political opposition.

#### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
PM <u>survives charter-change probe</u> ; (The Nation January 8, 2014-9.txt)	The Nation	PM's political capacity
However, Yingluck <u>can continue her duties as caretaker</u> PM until the NACC decides to indict her, Vicha said. (The Nation February 19, 2014-6.txt)	Vicha	PM's political capacity
He said the prime minister <u>had done her best</u> in order to defuse a crisis - offering an apology and returning power to the people. (The Nation December 10, 2013-2.txt)	Pheu Thai secretary-general Phumtham Vechayachai	Prime Minister's political capacity
Pheu Thai secretary-general Phumtham Vechayachai yesterday said he saw no good reason why the Democrats should boycott the next general election. He said the prime minister <u>had done her best</u> in order to defuse a crisis - offering an apology and returning power to the people. (The Nation December 10, 2013-12.txt)	Pheu Thai secretary-general Phumtham Vechayachai	Prime Minister's political capacity
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan Thursday <u>comfortably survived a no-confidence vote</u> . (The Nation November 28, 2013-10.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's political capacity
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan yesterday <u>survived the censure debate</u> . (The Nation November 29, 2013-5.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's political capacity
Yingluck, Charupong <u>sail through no-confidence vote</u> (The Nation November 29, 2013-5.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's political capacity
Yingluck led the ruling Pheu Thai Party to <u>victory in 2011 elections</u> . (The Nation December 11, 2013-8.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's political capacity
Yingluck <u>could survive the ruling</u> , (The Nation November 18, 2013-2.txt)	a senior Democrat member, who has joined in the rally at Democracy Monument	Yingluck's political capacity
Yingluck <u>survives NACC's investigation over senatorial charter amendment bill</u> (The Nation January 7, 2014-1.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's political capacity
Yingluck and Pheu Thai <u>won power</u> mainly because of farmers. (The Nation February 21, 2014-7.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's political capacity
Together with Thaksin's populist policies, which	Political	Yingluck's political

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
received strong support from the North and Northeast, the friendly and photogenic Yingluck led the party to <b><u>a clear victory in the July 3 election.</u></b> (The Nation May 8, 2014-13.txt)	observers	capacity

### Implicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
"Minister for Foreign Affairs, Ms Julie Bishop, has expressed the hope that <b><u>a decision by Thailand's premier to call an early election for February 2014 will help ease the country's political tensions.</u></b> " read the statement. (The Nation December 12, 2013-4.txt)	Minister for Foreign Affairs, Ms Julie Bishop	Premier's political capacity
<b><u>Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's statement about the controversial amnesty bill on Tuesday should have reduced the political temperature</u></b> somewhat. (The Nation November 7, 2013-4.txt)	The Nation	Political capacity of Yingluck's statement
Appointed Senator Wicharn Sirichai-ekawat thanked Yingluck for <b><u>the House dissolution, which, his group believed, would defuse the political tension.</u></b> (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)	Wicharn Sirichai	Yingluck's political capacity
I have never really picked a specific party before, but have voted for Yingluck [Shinawatra] as I believed that she, as a woman, <b><u>would help ease the conflict.</u></b> (The Nation February 1, 2014-5.txt)	Punsak Srithep	Yingluck's political capacity
In 2011, public opinion polls showed that <b><u>Yingluck's popularity exceeded that of Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva</u></b> after trailing behind him initially. (The Nation March 28, 2014-13.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's political capacity

### Incapacity (the appraised's disability)

It is expressed by many lexical items: mild, weak, whimpy, unsound, sick, crippled, immature, childish, helpless, grave, slow, stupid, thick, flaky, neurotic, insane, naive, inexpert, foolish, illiterate, uneducated, ignorant, incompetent, unaccomplished, unsuccessful, and unproductive. In this context, the group contains words describing a politician's incapability to achieve his or her political goal or the disability to fight off political opposition.

### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The National Anti-Corruption Commission has accused the caretaker prime minister of dereliction of duty for allegedly <b><u>failing to stop corruption in the government's rice-pledging scheme.</u></b> (The Nation March 29, 2014-2.txt)	National Anti-Corruption Commission	Prime Minister's political incapacity
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra may have bungled while casting her ballots by <b><u>dropping her two ballot papers in the wrong ballot boxes,</u></b> according to a blogger who scrutinised a clip of the PM exercising her voting right in yesterday's poll. (The Nation February 3, 2014-13.txt)	Blogger	Prime Minister's political incapacity

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Sources from security agencies, who asked not to be named, said officials and experts believed talks to try to find solutions to the crisis would be useless, given that the chance for opposing sides to compromise had ended once the National Anti-Corruption Commission ruled that it will press charges of dereliction of duty against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for <b><u>her failure to stop the graft-plagued rice scheme.</u></b> (The Nation February 25, 2014-14.txt)	NACC	Prime Minister's political incapacity
THE Central Administrative Court yesterday accepted a complaint lodged on behalf of a group of rice farmers by public prosecutors, accusing the caretaker prime minister and six government agencies of <b><u>failing to pay them under the rice-pledging scheme.</u></b> (The Nation March 6, 2014-4.txt)	A group of rice farmers by public prosecutors	Prime Minister's political incapacity
THE NATIONAL Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) has the right to interrogate caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for allegedly <b><u>failing to stop two ministers from provoking an uprising and introducing separatist sentiments.</u></b> NACC deputy secretary general Witthaya Arkompitak said yesterday. (The Nation March 20, 2014-5.txt)	Democrat Party legal expert Wiratana Kalayasiri	Prime Minister's political incapacity
<b><u>Yingluck cannot continue as caretaker PM</u></b> as an unqualified person cannot, by law, hold the hold the post; (The Nation May 8, 2014-14.txt)	The Nation	PM's political incapacity
The PM has been charged with negligence for allegedly <b><u>failing to stop losses in the controversial scheme.</u></b> (The Nation March 29, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	PM's political incapacity
The prime minister realized <b><u>her mistake</u></b> ... (The Nation November 15, 2013-7.txt)	The Nation	Prime Minister's political incapacity
Thai Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, <b><u>wrongly</u></b> or naively, assumed that time has come for her government to welcome back elder brother Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 15, 2013-7.txt)	The Jakarta Post	Prime Minister Yingluck's political incapacity
Thai Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, <b><u>wrongly</u></b> or <b><u>naively</u></b> , assumed that time has come for her government to welcome back elder brother Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 15, 2013-7.txt)	The Jakarta Post	Prime Minister Yingluck's political incapacity
Finally, Chinnaworn added that Yingluck <b><u>was not a capable prime minister</u></b> because she was a " <b><u>puppet</u></b> " of her brother Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 26, 2013-14.txt)	Chinnaworn	Prime Minister Yingluck's political incapacity
<b><u>Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's decision to dissolve the House of Representatives yesterday failed to satisfy leaders of the anti-government protest,</u></b> who insisted on her also stepping down as head of government. (The Nation December 10, 2013-2.txt)	The Nation	Political incapacity of Prime Minister Yingluck's decision
The prime minister, who chairs the National Rice Policy Committee, has been accused of dereliction of duty for allegedly <b><u>failing to end the rice scheme,</u></b> which is tainted with irregularities. (The Nation March	NACC	Prime Minister's political incapacity

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
16, 2014-5.txt)		
The prime minister is accused of <b><u>failing to prevent corruption in the loss-making and graft-plagued scheme</u></b> . (The Nation April 1, 2014-7.txt)	NACC	Prime Minister's political incapacity
However, he needs to rethink because the PDRC will step up a campaign to show the public that the Yingluck administration is a " <b><u>failed government</u></b> ", according to Satit. (The Nation December 26, 2013-3.txt)	PDRC	Political incapacity of Yingluck's government
The NACC has decided to charge Yingluck with neglect of duty for <b><u>failing to stop the scheme from damaging the state</u></b> . (The Nation March 6, 2014-7.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
The National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) has charged Yingluck with neglect of duty for <b><u>failing to stop the scheme from damaging the state</u></b> . (The Nation March 6, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
Suthep also said that Bt25 million donated by the protesters to help indebted farmers would be used to cover court fees for farmers filing civil lawsuits against Yingluck and responsible ministers for <b><u>failing to pay them for rice pledged under the government's subsidy scheme</u></b> . (The Nation February 16, 2014-1.txt)	Suthep	Yingluck's political incapacity
Suthep also said that Bt25 million donated by the protesters to help indebted farmers would be used to cover court fees for farmers filing civil lawsuits against Yingluck and responsible ministers for <b><u>failing to pay them for rice pledged under the government's subsidy scheme</u></b> . (The Nation February 17, 2014-5.txt)	Suthep	Yingluck's political incapacity
He called the mass rally on January 13 the civil disobedience to show to the world community of Yingluck government's <b><u>failure to administer the country</u></b> and that Thai people will no longer resist its corruptions and abuse of power. (The Nation January 2, 2014-1.txt)	Suthep	Political incapacity of Yingluck's government
The NACC is investigating the case before resolving whether to indict Yingluck on charges of alleged malfeasance and dereliction of duty for her <b><u>failure to stop the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> , which was allegedly rampant with corruption and led to a huge loss to the state. (The Nation March 31, 2014-7.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
The NACC is investigating the case before resolving whether to indict Yingluck on charges of alleged malfeasance and dereliction of duty for <b><u>her failure to stop the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> , which was allegedly rampant with corruption and led to a huge loss to the state. (The Nation March 31, 2014-8.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
A building at the government complex in Chaeng Wattana Road has been turned into a temporary office for <b><u>Yingluck who has been unable to work at Government House</u></b> . (The Nation January 3, 2014-1.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's political incapacity

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
A building at the government complex in Chaeng Wattana Road has been turned into a temporary office for <b><u>Yingluck who has been unable to work at Government House</u></b> . (The Nation January 4, 2014-1.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's political incapacity
Yingluck is accused of dereliction duty for <b><u>failing to prevent corruption that allegedly plagued the scheme</u></b> . (The Nation March 5, 2014-13.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
The National Anti-Corruption Commission has summoned Yingluck to hear charges of dereliction of duty tomorrow for her alleged <b><u>failure to stop the graft-plagued scheme</u></b> . (The Nation February 26, 2014-14.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
In his complaint, Wiratana alleged that Yingluck had committed malfeasance and dereliction of duty by <b><u>failing to stop caretaker Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan and caretaker deputy Commerce Minister Nuttawut Saikuar from inciting red-shirt supporters to commit the unconstitutional offence of trying to divide the country</u></b> . (The Nation March 20, 2014-5.txt)	Democrat Party legal expert Wiratana Kalayasiri	Yingluck's political incapacity
He added that Yingluck must also comply with the National Anti-Corruption Commission's decision on whether to indict her over her alleged <b><u>failure to stop losses from the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (The Nation March 27, 2014-8.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
Sources said after the Constitutional Court nullified the February 2 election - and in light of the possibility that Yingluck could be indicted by the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) over her alleged <b><u>failure to stop losses from the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> ... (The Nation March 28, 2014-10.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
Some of these people, he said, used his name to carry out some activities for their own gain and caused a negative impact on his name while Yingluck <b><u>failed to rein in these people</u></b> as she was not experienced enough. (The Nation March 14, 2014-10.txt)	Thaksin	Yingluck's political incapacity
Some of these people, he said, used his name to carry out some activities for their own gain and caused a negative impact on his name while Yingluck <b><u>failed to rein in these people as she was not experienced enough</u></b> . (The Nation March 14, 2014-10.txt)	Thaksin	Yingluck's political incapacity
The PDRC's Bangkok shutdown campaign, which has tried to prove that the Yingluck Shinawatra administration was a "failed <b><u>government</u></b> ", appeared to become a " <b><u>failed</u></b> operation" when the caretaker premier and her Cabinet didn't resign from their posts. (The Nation January 27, 2014-8.txt)	PDRC	Political incapacity of Yingluck's government
He described the mass rally on January 13 as "civil disobedience to show to the world [the] <b><u>Yingluck government's failure to administer the country</u></b> and	Suthep	Political incapacity of Yingluck's government

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
underline that Thai people will no longer tolerate its corruption and abuse of power". (The Nation January 3, 2014-5.txt)		
Yanyong said the amount of rice is an important issue in the NACC investigation into Yingluck's alleged <b><u>failure to stop the loss-making</u></b> and corruption-plagued scheme. (The Nation April 24, 2014-11.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
Yingluck said she <b><u>had dropped her ballot papers in the wrong boxes</u></b> on the advice of an election official and she informed the Election Commission after realising the <b><u>mistake</u></b> . (The Nation February 3, 2014-13.txt)	Yingluck	Yingluck's political incapacity
The committee will also investigate Yingluck's alleged <b><u>failure to try to stop the damage done to the country by the pledging project</u></b> . (The Nation January 17, 2014-7.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
The NACC is investigating Yingluck on charges of malfeasance and dereliction of duty for her alleged <b><u>failure to stop losses from the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> before deciding whether to indict her. (The Nation April 6, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity
The NACC is investigating Yingluck on charges of malfeasance and dereliction of duty for her alleged <b><u>failure to stop losses from the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> , before deciding whether to indict her. (The Nation April 9, 2014-5.txt)	NACC	Yingluck's political incapacity

### Implicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
She also gave a speech slamming caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra for <b><u>damaging the country</u></b> over the past two years ... (The Nation March 9, 2014-2.txt)	Chitpas	PM's political incapacity
The former PM filed his lawsuit after launching a no-confidence debate against the incumbent PM, accusing her of corruption, mismanaging the rice-pledging scheme and <b><u>destroying market mechanisms</u></b> . (The Nation January 28, 2014-16.txt)	Abhisit	PM's political incapacity
Kanit na Nakorn, chairman of the Committee for Legal Reform, said <b><u>the prime minister's decision to dissolve the House came too late</u></b> . (The Nation December 10, 2013-12.txt)	Kanit na	Political incapacity of Prime Minister Yingluck's decision
The prime minister may have realised that <b><u>trying to hold herself above the problem - something she has practised for a long time - is not working in this case</u></b> . (The Nation November 8, 2013-3.txt)	The Nation	Prime Minister Yingluck's political incapacity
Kanit na Nakorn, chairman of the Committee for Legal Reform, said <b><u>the prime minister's decision to dissolve the House came too late</u></b> . (The Nation December 10, 2013-2.txt)	Kanit na	Political incapacity of Prime Minister Yingluck's decision
he said that <b><u>there was no progress from the reform</u></b>	Somkiat	Political incapacity

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<u><i>council set up by the Yingluck government.</i></u> (The Nation December 24, 2013-9.txt)	Tangkitvanich	of Yingluck's action
A similar forum chaired by former prime minister Banharn Silapa-Archa was set up under Yingluck's government months ago but <u><i>it did not work.</i></u> said Thivakorn Keowmanee, of Naresuan University. (The Nation December 26, 2013-5.txt)	Thivakorn Keowmanee	Political incapacity of Yingluck's government
Suriyasai Katasila, coordinator of Green Politics Group, said <u><i>Yingluck's speech has worsened the situation.</i></u> (The Nation November 6, 2013-5.txt)	Suriyasai Katasila	Incapacity of Yingluck's action
Suriyasai Katasila, coordinator of Green Politics Group, said <u><i>Yingluck's speech has worsened the situation.</i></u> (The Nation November 6, 2013-8.txt)	Suriyasai Katasila	Incapacity of Yingluck's action
the government and Yingluck <u><i>are losing popularity.</i></u> according to poll results released yesterday. (The Nation November 11, 2013-6.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's political incapacity
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's job approval <u><i>rating dropped</i></u> from 26.7 per cent in November to 24.8 per cent. (The Nation March 27, 2014-1.txt)	Bangkok Poll	Prime Minister's political incapacity
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's job approval rating dropped from 26.7 per cent in November to 24.8 per cent. (The Nation March 28, 2014-8.txt)	Bangkok Poll	Prime Minister's political incapacity
Yingluck has been accused by the National Anti-Corruption Commission of dereliction of duty, in connection with the government's <u><i>loss-making</i></u> and corruption-plagued rice price-pledging scheme. (The Nation March 28, 2014-13.txt)	NACC	Political incapacity of Yingluck's government
The NACC voted 7-0 to indict Yingluck for dereliction of duty and negligence in connection with the <u><i>government's loss-making</i></u> and graft-plagued rice-pledging scheme, chairman Panthep Klanarongran said. (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Political incapacity of Yingluck's government
Appointed Senator Somchai Swangkarn, a key member of the Group of 40 senators, said <u><i>Yingluck had been too slow to dissolve the House and it was a mistake to remain as a caretaker government.</i></u> (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)	Somchai Swangkarn	Incapacity of Yingluck's action

### **Tenacity (the appraised's bravery, thoughtfulness, patience, flexibility, and dependability)**

Tenacity can be realized by many appraising items such as plucky, brave, heroic, cautious, wary, patient, careful, thorough, meticulous tireless, persevering, resolute, reliable, dependable, constant, flexible, adaptable, and accommodating. In this research context, it refers to the words in connection with a politician's bravery, thoughtfulness, patience, flexibility, and dependability.



**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
PM tells CNN she <u>doesn't rely on</u> Thaksin (The Nation November 7, 2013-2.txt)	PM	PM's dependability
Wim Rungwattanaajinda, a PM's Office Ministry spokesman, said PM Yingluck Shinawatra's statement yesterday was <u>a gesture of compromise over the bill</u> , (The Nation November 6, 2013-5.txt)	Wim Rungwattanaajinda, a PM's Office Ministry	Flexibility of PM Yingluck's statement
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra Friday abruptly changed her meeting venue from the Industry Ministry to the Government House apparently <u>out of fear of an ambush by whistle-blowing</u> protesters. (The Nation November 15, 2013-9.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's bravery
Yingluck changes meeting venue <u>out of fear of 'ambush' by whistle blowers</u> (The Nation November 15, 2013-9.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's bravery
Yingluck yesterday abruptly changed her meeting venue from the Industry Ministry to Government House - apparently <u>out of fear of an ambush by whistle-blowing protesters</u> . (The Nation November 16, 2013-6.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's bravery
But Chaturon said Yingluck "is trying to work very hard to show <u>independence from her brother</u> ". (The Nation November 28, 2013-13.txt)	Chaturon	Yingluck's dependability
They also complimented Yingluck for <u>her patience in the face of all this pressure</u> , adding that she had their backing. (The Nation January 16, 2014-12.txt)	Leaders of small parties	Yingluck's patience
During the 2011 political campaign, Thaksin described Yingluck as his "clone". However, Yingluck, who is 18 years younger than her brother, always denied being influenced by him and vowed to <u>work independently</u> . (The Nation May 8, 2014-13.txt)	Yingluck	Yingluck's dependability
Many hearts go out to Yingluck, the country's first woman prime minister, who <u>has been enduring a series of setbacks</u> . (The Nation May 2, 2014-8.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's patience
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, speaking with CNN in an interview, said ... she <u>has not been relying on her brother</u> , fugitive prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 7, 2013-2.txt)	Yingluck	Yingluck's dependability
Only through a military coup could the Yingluck administration be ousted, said 50-year-old Somchai, family name withheld, a merchant from Bang Bon district of Bangkok, adding that Yingluck <u>won't give up easily</u> . (The Nation December 10, 2013-11.txt)	Somchai	Yingluck's patience
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has given an interview to CNN, saying ... she <u>has not been relying on her brother</u> , former prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 6, 2013-12.txt)	Yingluck	Prime Minister Yingluck's dependability

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has given an interview to CNN, saying she <b><i>has been in control of her government...</i></b> (The Nation November 6, 2013-12.txt)	Yingluck	Prime Minister Yingluck's dependability
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, speaking with CNN in an interview, said she <b><i>was in control of her government...</i></b> (The Nation November 7, 2013-2.txt)	Yingluck	Prime Minister Yingluck's dependability
Yingluck <b><i>showed no sign of giving up.</i></b> (The Nation December 26, 2013-3.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's bravery
During the 2011 political campaign, Thaksin described Yingluck as his "clone". However, Yingluck, who is 18 years younger than her brother, always <b><i>denied being influenced by him</i></b> and vowed to work independently. (The Nation May 8, 2014-13.txt)	Yingluck	Yingluck's dependability

#### **Untenacity (the appraised's cowardness, thoughtlessness, impatience, and over confidence)**

It can be found from many lexical items including timid, cowardly, gutless, rash, impatient, impetuous, hasty, capricious, reckless, weak, distracted, despondent, unreliable, undependable, inconstant, stubborn, obstinate, and willful. In this context, in this research context, words belonging to this group denote or connote a politician's cowardness, thoughtlessness, impatience, inflexibility, undependability, and overconfidence.

#### **Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
PM's <b><i>lack of leadership</i></b> blamed for political crisis (The Nation November 20, 2013-1.txt)	The Nation	PM's undependability (Thaksin's puppet)
Meanwhile, at the Faculty of Political Science, Institute of Public Policy Studies chairman Chai-anan Samudavanija said he attributed the resumption of political turbulence to a <b><i>lack of leadership on the part of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra.</i></b> (The Nation November 20, 2013-2.txt)	Institute of Public Policy Studies chairman Chai-anan Samudavanija	Prime Minister Yingluck's undependability (Thaksin's puppet)
Institute of Public Policy Studies chairman Chai-anan Samudavanija said he attributed the resumption of political turbulence to a <b><i>lack of leadership on the part of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra.</i></b> (The Nation November 20, 2013-1.txt)	Institute of Public Policy Studies chairman Chai-anan Samudavanija	Prime Minister Yingluck's undependability (Thaksin's puppet)
Finally, Chinnaworn added that Yingluck <b><i>was not a capable</i></b> prime minister because she was <b><i>a "puppet" of her brother</i></b> Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 26, 2013-14.txt)	Chinnaworn	Yingluck's undependability
Critics and the anti-Thaksin side alleged that Prime Minister, Yingluck Shinawatra <b><i>was only Thaksin's puppet.</i></b> (The Nation November 28, 2013-13.txt)	Critics and the anti-Thaksin side	Yingluck's undependability
The protesters accuse Yingluck of serving as a <b><i>proxy for her billionaire brother, former Prime Minister</i></b>	Protester	Yingluck's undependability

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<u><b>Thaksin Shinawatra</b></u> , who lives in self-imposed exile to avoid jail time for a corruption conviction but still wields immense influence in the country. (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)		
They say Yingluck is merely a <u><b>proxy for her billionaire brother, former Prime Minister Thaksin Shinawatra</b></u> , who lives in self-imposed exile to avoid jail time for a corruption conviction but still wields immense influence from abroad. (The Nation December 11, 2013-8.txt)	Protesters	Yingluck's undependability
The protesters say Yingluck is a <u><b>proxy for her billionaire brother, former PM Thaksin Shinawatra</b></u> , who fled the country in 2008 to avoid jail time for a corruption conviction and now lives mostly in Dubai. (The Nation December 14, 2013-7.txt)	Protesters	Yingluck's undependability
They ( <i>Protesters</i> ) say Yingluck is a <u><b>proxy for her billionaire brother, former Prime Minister Thaksin Shinawatra</b></u> , who was deposed in a 2006 army coup after being accused of corruption and using his power to enrich his family. (The Nation December 13, 2013-7.txt)	Protesters	Yingluck's undependability
During the 2011 political campaign, Thaksin described Yingluck as <u><b>his "clone"</b></u> . (The Nation May 8, 2014-13.txt)	Thaksin	Yingluck's undependability
During campaigning for the 2011 general election, Yingluck Shinawatra, who was Pheu Thai Party's prime ministerial candidate, was asked by reporters to comment on a remark by her brother Thaksin Shinawatra that she was <u><b>his "political clone"</b></u> . (The Nation March 28, 2014-13.txt)	Thaksin	Yingluck's Undependability
Although Thaksin is the top decision-maker, he is said to lean lately more towards the opinion and suggestions of his sister Yingluck, who had earlier been described by critics as <u><b>his puppet</b></u> . (The Nation January 22, 2014-15.txt)	Critics	Yingluck's undependability
The demonstrators allege Yingluck <u><b>is being controlled</b></u> by her brother, a tycoon-turned-politician who was ousted in a 2006 coup and lives overseas to avoid a jail term for abuse of power that he says was politically motivated. (The Nation January 21, 2014-3.txt)	Demonstrators	Yingluck's undependability
Our mass rally will on the contrary demonstrate that Yingluck government which is <u><b>under Thaksin Regime</b></u> corrupted.... (The Nation January 2, 2014-1.txt)	Suthep	Yingluck's undependability

### **Veracity (the appraised's honesty, and good manner of speaking)**

It is realized by many appraising items such as truthful, honest, credible, frank, candid, direct, discrete, and tactful. In this context, the group includes words involving a politician's truthfulness, and honesty.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
(Not found in corpus data)	(Not found in corpus data)	

**Implicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<u><i>No evidence has ever been produced to prove that people like Head, Fuller or any other foreign correspondent from a reputable news organisation have been bribed by either Thaksin or caretaker premier Yingluck.</i></u> (The Nation December 25, 2013-4.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's honesty
However, Pheu Thai party-list MP Ruangkrai Leekitwattana said duty and decisions in regard to arranging or postponing elections did not belong to a government, and that <u><i>neither Yingluck nor the caretaker government utilised executive authority to gain advantage over other parties.</i></u> (The Nation February 5, 2014-6.txt)	Ruangkrai Leekitwattana	Yingluck's honesty
Yingluck, who testified to the court in person, said: "I deny the allegation ... I didn't violate any laws, <u><i>I didn't receive any benefit from the appointment.</i></u> " she told the court. (The Nation May 7, 2014-6.txt)	Yingluck	Yingluck's honesty

**Inveracity (the appraised's dishonesty, and bad manner of speaking.**

It is found from many lexical items such as dishonest, deceitful, lying, deceptive, manipulative, devious, blunt, and blabbermouth. In this context, words belonging to this group are concerned with a politician's lying, and tricky actions.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
In the letter he ( <i>Former Parliament president Uthai Pimchaichon</i> ) said that some members of the panel as well as the prime minister <u><i>were not sincere about reconciliation.</i></u> (The Nation November 9, 2013-2.txt)	Former Parliament president Uthai Pimchaichon	Prime Minister's dishonesty
He said Yingluck <u><i>is not sincere in making the offers and distorted the information to make people think his party was the cause of the coup d'etat in 2006.</i></u> (The Nation December 8, 2013-10.txt)	Abhisit	Yingluck's dishonesty
The Democrats also accused Yingluck of <u><i>telling lies by claiming that ex-prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra and red shirt leaders were excluded from the amnesty bills.</i></u> (The Nation January 13, 2014-11.txt)	The Democrats	Yingluck's dishonesty
He said the Yingluck administration <u><i>had failed to tell people the truth.</i></u> (The Nation November 29, 2013-5.txt)	opposition chief whip Jurin Laksanawisit	Dishonesty of Yingluck's administration
Democrat MP Chinnaworn Boonyakiat also took to the floor yesterday to allege that Yingluck <u><i>failed to keep election promises</i></u> such as lowering the cost of living. (The Nation November 27, 2013-5.txt)	Chinnaworn Boonyakiat	Yingluck's dishonesty

**Implicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The PM was accused of <u><i>giving favours to her backers or people close to her by promoting them to be ministers.</i></u> (The Nation November 26, 2013-14.txt)	Chinnaworn	PM's dishonesty
He said the Yingluck administration had failed to tell people the truth. For example, <u><i>the high-speed train project would not be from Bangkok to Nong Khai as claimed by the prime minister, but using the money to be allocated from the Bt2-trillion loan bill, the project would only reach Nakhon Ratchasima.</i></u> (The Nation November 29, 2013-5.txt)	opposition chief whip Jurin Laksanawisit	Dishonesty of Yingluck's administration
<u><i>Yingluck using state funds to woo voters:</i></u> (The Nation December 20, 2013-3.txt)	Demonstrators	Yingluck's dishonesty
Six petitions have been filed against <u><i>Yingluck for allegedly using state funds to campaign for votes in the North and Northeast as well as to provide compensation to the family of a police officer killed in a clash with protesters.</i></u> EC member Boonsong Noisophon said. (The Nation March 14, 2014-2.txt)	Democrat Party	Yingluck's dishonesty
Six petitions have been filed against <u><i>Yingluck for allegedly using state funds to campaign for votes in the North and Northeast as well as to provide compensation to the family of a police officer killed in a clash with protesters.</i></u> EC member Boonsong Noisophon said. (The Nation March 15, 2014-2.txt)	Democrat Party	Yingluck's dishonesty
<u><i>The rice scheme,</i></u> introduced by Yingluck's government, has drawn particular ire, with claims it engendered widespread corruption and <u><i>drained Thai coffers of billions of dollars just to shore up the Shinawatras' rural voter base.</i></u> (The Nation January 17, 2014-7.txt)	The Nation	Dishonesty of Yingluck's project
<u><i>The rice scheme,</i></u> introduced by Yingluck's government, has drawn particular ire, with claims it engendered widespread corruption and <u><i>drained Thai coffers of billions of dollars just to shore up the Shinawatras' rural voter base.</i></u> (The Nation January 21, 2014-3.txt)	The Nation	Dishonesty of Yingluck's project
They said Yingluck's decision to remove National Security Council Thawil Pliensri <u><i>in favour of a relative</i></u> did not merit the extreme verdict that ousted the PM. (The Nation May 16, 2014-10.txt)	The Nation	Yingluck's dishonesty
The court found that <u><i>Yingluck and nine other Cabinet members had helped a relative of Yingluck by removing the NSC chief.</i></u> (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)	Court	Yingluck's dishonesty
Paibul filed the lawsuit against Yingluck accusing her of abusing her authority <u><i>in moving Thawil to an advisory post so that Priewphan Damapong, brother of former prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra's wife,</i></u>	Paibul	Dishonesty of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<i>could be come the national police chief.</i> (The Nation May 6, 2014-1.txt)		
Paiboon filed the legal complaint against Yingluck, accusing her of abusing her authority <i>in moving Thawil to an advisory post so that General Priewphan Damapong, the brother of Khunying Potjaman Na Pombejra -Thaksin's ex-wife - could become the national police chief.</i> (The Nation May 7, 2014-6.txt)	Paiboon	Dishonesty of Yingluck's action
On Friday, Yingluck is due before the Constitutional Court to defend herself against charges that she <i>abused her premiership</i> in 2011 when <i>she transferred the chief of the National Security Council, allegedly to assure the advancement of one of her relatives.</i> (The Nation April 16, 2014-1.txt)	Senators	Yingluck's dishonesty
The court ruled unanimously that Yingluck and nine 2011 Cabinet members had abused their power to <i>remove Thawil Pliensri as secretary-general of the National Security Council in the interest of her family.</i> (The Nation May 8, 2014-9.txt)	Court	Yingluck's dishonesty
The petition alleged that Yingluck had violated the charter and abusing her power by <i>interfering in a reshuffle for the benefit of herself or her group.</i> (The Nation March 10, 2014-3.txt)	Senators	Yingluck's dishonesty
He alleged that the Yingluck government had obtained power by violations of democratic principles - by <i>buying votes</i> and manipulating electoral system. (The Nation January 25, 2014-2.txt)	Suthep	Dishonesty of Yingluck's government
He alleged that the Yingluck government had obtained power by violations of democratic principles - by <i>buying votes</i> and manipulating electoral system. (The Nation January 25, 2014-2.txt)	Suthep	Dishonesty of Yingluck's government
In the letter, Suthep alleged that the Yingluck government had obtained power by violating democratic principles, including <i>buying votes</i> and manipulating the electoral system. (The Nation January 26, 2014-10.txt)	Suthep	Dishonesty of Yingluck's government
Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva said the court's acceptance of the case did not mean it would definitely disqualify Yingluck. The order to transfer Thawil was ruled as unlawful but the court would have to consider if Yingluck had violated the Constitution by <i>interfering in the transfer for her benefit of that of her group.</i> (The Nation April 3, 2014-1.txt)	Abhisit	Yingluck's dishonesty

### Propriety (the appraised's good manner, and morality)

It can be expressed by many appraising items: good, moral, ethical, law abiding, fair, sensitive, kind, caring, unassuming, modest, humble, polite, respectful, reverent, altruistic, generous, and charitable. In this context, the group includes words describing lawful, legal, democratic, peaceful or morally political or related actions or activities.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
In her defence, Yingluck said she had <b><u>performed her job responsibly</u></b> , (The Nation November 29, 2013-5.txt)	Yingluck	Yingluck's responsibility
However, in her first public statement on the case, Yingluck maintained yesterday that the 2011 transfer of NSC secretary-general Thawil Pliensri to become her adviser was "in line with the <b><u>legal process</u></b> ". (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)	Yingluck	Legality of Yingluck's process
Yingluck insists Thawil's transfer within ' <b><u>legal process</u></b> '; Pheu Thai pessimistic on Constitutional Court verdict (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)	Yingluck	Legality of Yingluck process
The lawyers, Norawit Larlaeng and Bancha Porameesanaporn, said <b><u>Yingluck was innocent</u></b> and was ready to fight the charge, adding that the pledging scheme did indeed benefit farmers. (The Nation February 28, 2014-12.txt)	Lawyers	Yingluck's legality
Pichit said Yingluck had protested <b><u>her innocence</u></b> to the NACC, but to no avail. (The Nation May 10, 2014-3.txt)	Yingluck	Yingluck's legality
This is because Suthep is merely a leader of an unlawful group of people and someone who is charged with insurrection, while Yingluck is the <b><u>lawful leader</u></b> of the country, he said. (The Nation March 1, 2014-1.txt)	Caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung	Yingluck's legality
Yingluck, who testified to the court in person, said: "I deny the allegation ... I <b><u>didn't violate any laws</u></b> , I didn't receive any benefit from the appointment," she told the court. (The Nation May 7, 2014-6.txt)	Yingluck	Yingluck's legality
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was also standing firm on her earlier statement that she <b><u>is obliged by the Constitution to continue with her administrative responsibility</u></b> until a new government takes office. (The Nation December 17, 2013-11.txt)	Yingluck	Legality of Yingluck's action
<b><u>"I must do my duty as caretaker prime minister according to the constitution,"</u></b> she said. (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)	Yingluck	Legality of Yingluck's action
In his reply, Phongthep argued that Yingluck <b><u>was required by the Constitution to submit the amendment bill for a royal command within 20 days</u></b> after its approval in the final reading by the Parliament. (The Nation November 21, 2013-10.txt)	Phongthep	Legality of Yingluck's action
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra Tuesday told the Constitutional Court that <b><u>she did not abuse her power as prime minister in the transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri</u></b> . (The Nation April 23, 2014-8.txt)	Caretaker prime Minister	Honesty of Prime Minister's action
The MP said the PM <b><u>was not scrutinised for allegedly failing to take responsibility</u></b> and attend important parliamentary sessions. (The Nation November 26, 2013-14.txt)	MP	PM's responsibility

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The letter <b><u>dismissed Suthep's allegations that the Yingluck government was dictatorial</u></b> and that the Shinawatra family ran the country with oppression, neglecting human rights. (The Nation January 26, 2014-10.txt)	Noppadon Pattama,	Legality of Yingluck's government
since this government took over, several politicians, including the PM, have insisted that <b><u>everything they have done and will do is "absolutely correct"</u></b> . (The Nation March 21, 2014-6.txt)	PM	Legality of PM's action
According to the source,... However, the prime minister insisted that <b><u>she had done nothing wrong</u></b> ... (The Nation December 3, 2013-4.txt)	Prime Minister	Legality of Prime Minister Yingluck's action
Senator Prasarn Marukpitak has written an open letter to the prime minister in response to her claim that <b><u>she did not do anything wrong</u></b> and was treated unfairly by the courts and independent agencies dealing with the many cases against her. (The Nation March 16, 2014-5.txt)	Prime Minister	Legality of Prime Minister's action
Noppadon said <b><u>Yingluck had not done anything wrong</u></b> . (The Nation March 28, 2014-10.txt)	Noppadon	Legality of Yingluck's action
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra Tuesday <b><u>denied that she has tolerated corruption practices</u></b> and said that her government instead gives priority to fighting corruption. (The Nation November 26, 2013-12.txt)	Yingluck	Legality of Yingluck's action
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra Tuesday denied that she has tolerated corruption practices and said that her government instead <b><u>gives priority to fighting corruption</u></b> . (The Nation November 26, 2013-12.txt)	Yingluck	Legality of Yingluck's government
Yingluck <b><u>denies abuse of power in Thawil's transfer</u></b> (The Nation May 6, 2014-1.txt)	Yingluck	Legality of Yingluck's action

### Impropriety (the appraised's bad manner, and immorality)

It is realized by many appraising items including bad, immoral, evil, corrupt, unfair, unjust, insensitive, mean, cruel, vain, snobby, arrogant, rude, discourteous, irreverent, selfish, greedy, and avaricious. In this context, the group includes words describing unlawful, illegal, non-democratic, aggressive or morally-wrong political or related actions or activities.

### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The court had earlier ruled that <b><u>caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's order to transfer him out of his post was unlawful</u></b> . (The Nation March 28, 2014-11.txt)	Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The Constitutional Court decided Wednesday to proceed with a petition against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra who has been accused of <b><u>breaching the charter with regard to the transfer of the National Security Council chief</u></b> . (The Nation April 2, 2014-4.txt)	Appointed Senator Paibul Nititawan and 28 other senators	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
THE CONSTITUTIONAL Court yesterday voted unanimously to proceed with a petition against	senators	Illegality of Prime Minister's action



Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, who has been accused of <b><u>breaching the charter with regard to the transfer of the National Security Council (NSC) chief.</u></b> (The Nation April 3, 2014-5.txt)		
Songkran is barely over and the political mercury is soaring as the Constitutional Court takes up hearings in a key trial in which caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra is accused of <b><u>violating the charter in connection with the transfer of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri.</u></b> (The Nation April 17, 2014-5.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The clock is ticking towards a landmark judgement against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, whose job is on the line over the <b><u>unlawful transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri.</u></b> (The Nation May 2, 2014-8.txt)	The Nation	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
THE Constitutional Court yesterday unanimously ruled to remove caretaker prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra and nine members of the 2011 Cabinet from office after finding them <b><u>guilty of abuse of power.</u></b> (The Nation May 8, 2014-15.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Suthep and the PDRC refused to stop their protest even though many of their demands have been met including the dismissal of caretaker prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra over the <b><u>unlawful transfer of a senior official and her indictment for the ricepledging scheme.</u></b> (The Nation May 9, 2014-4.txt)	The Nation	illegality of Prime Minister's action
Although caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and nine key Cabinet members were recently removed from their posts following a Constitutional Court ruling over the <b><u>unlawful transfer of National Security chief Thawil Pliensri,</u></b> the remaining Cabinet led by acting PM Niwattumrong Boonsongpaisan has continued to function. (The Nation May 18, 2014-1.txt)	Constitutional Court	illegality of Prime Minister's action
Suthep announced on the Pathumwan rally stage last night that he will submit legal recommendations to caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra today telling her that <b><u>her position was no longer legitimate</u></b> after the election. (The Nation February 6, 2014-4.txt)	Suthep	Illegality of Prime Minister's position
The court ruled on March 7 that <b><u>caretaker Prime Minister and Defence Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's order to transfer Thawil out of his post in 2011 was unlawful</u></b> and ordered that she reinstate him within 45 days. (The Nation March 23, 2014-4.txt)	Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
He also said <b><u>PM Yingluck Shinawatra's extension of the area in which the Internal Security Act is enforced should be deemed invalid,</u></b> because the government had refused to accept the Constitutional Court's power in relation to charter amendment for	Akanat Promphan, a spokesman for the anti-government rally	Illegality of PM's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
senatorial elections, yet it was now using the judiciary's power against protesters. (The Nation November 27, 2013-7.txt)		
He said the EC was also investigating a complaint against the PM and Cabinet members accusing them of <b><i>issuing the amnesty bill unlawfully</i></b> . (The Nation February 4, 2014-4.txt))	Democrat party	Illegality of PM's action
Suthep adjusted his strategy to be proactive late last week after the Constitutional Court disqualified caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra and nine Cabinet ministers over the illegal <b><i>transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri</i></b> . (The Nation May 13, 2014-10.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of PM's action
A core protest leader on Monday filed a lawsuit with the Civil Court against the caretaker premier, the chief and deputy chief of the government's peacekeeping centre, accusing them of <b><i>invoking a state of emergency without legitimacy</i></b> . (The Nation January 27, 2014-2.txt)	Core protest leader	Illegality of Premier's action
Party spokesman Chavanond Intarakomalyasut said caretaker premier and Pheu Thai party-list MP Yingluck Shinawatra <b><i>had ignored the election agency's key recommendation, an act regarded as a violation of an important charter article</i></b> . (The Nation February 5, 2014-6.txt)	Chavanond Intarakomalyasut	Illegality of Premier's action
The home of one of the Constitutional Court judges who ruled to remove the caretaker premier over an <b><i>unlawful transfer</i></b> was target of a bomb attack early Thursday morning but no one was injured. (The Nation April 7, 2014-2.txt)	Court	Illegality of Premier's action
Should the 'worst-case' scenario occur, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra <b><i>would not take responsibility for royal endorsement</i></b> ," Amnuy said. (The Nation November 19, 2013-4.txt)	Amnuy	Yingluck's irresponsibility
Should the 'worst-case' scenario occur, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra <b><i>would not take responsibility for royal endorsement</i></b> ," Amnuy said. (The Nation November 20, 2013-3.txt)	Amnuy	Yingluck's irresponsibility
The group alleged that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, Parliament President Somsak Kiatsuranont, Senate Speaker Nikom Wairatpanich and 312 other MPs and senators, who proposed the charter amendment on the composition of the Senate, had <b><i>wrongfully carried out their duty</i></b> . (The Nation November 21, 2013-11.txt)	the group's legal adviser,	Illegality of Yingluck's action
This past weekend, Suthep said the protesters would only have this week to find the remaining ministers of ex-prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra, who was recently removed from office for abuse of power over the <b><i>illegal transfer of National Security Council Thawil Pliensri</i></b> . (The Nation May 20, 2014-20.txt)	Suthep	Illegality of Prime Minister's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Washington was "following closely" the developments after the court removed Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra from office, ruling she <b><u>had acted illegally by transferring a top security officer in 2011</u></b> . (The Nation May 8, 2014-4.txt)	Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The Supreme Administrative Court on Friday ruled that <b><u>prime minister's order to remove Thawil Pliensri as the secretary general of National Security Council was unlawful</u></b> . (The Nation March 7, 2014-1.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's order
The request was submitted after the Supreme Administrative Court ruled that <b><u>Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's transfer of National Security Council secretary general Thawil Pliensri was illegal</u></b> . (The Nation March 17, 2014-2.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
"Our role is to advise on who in society would take which roles. The content of the covenant would be decided by the people who would take over," he said at a press conference titled "The Way Out for Thailand: When <b><u>[Prime Minister] Yingluck Is Illegitimate</u></b> to Govern, Both Legally and Practically" held at a Bangkok hotel. (The Nation April 15, 2014-2.txt)	Former supreme commander Saiyud Kerdphol	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
He called for people to leave their offices and homes to join the demonstrations and show their desire to uproot the Thaksin Regime as well as the corrupt and <b><u>illegitimate government of Yingluck Shinawatra</u></b> . (The Nation December 7, 2013-10.txt)	Protesters	Illegality of Yingluck's government
The committee claimed <b><u>Yingluck government as illegitimate</u></b> . (The Nation December 12, 2013-13.txt)	Protesters	Illegality of Yingluck's government
Suthep said <b><u>Yingluck government has no legitimacy to administer the country</u></b> as her government has violated the laws and the constitution. (The Nation December 1, 2013-21.txt)	Suthep	Illegal action of Yingluck's government
Suthep said Yingluck government has no legitimacy to administer the country as <b><u>her government has violated the laws</u></b> and the constitution. (The Nation December 1, 2013-21.txt)	Suthep	Illegality of Yingluck's government
Suthep said Yingluck government has no legitimacy to administer the country as <b><u>her government has violated</u></b> the laws and <b><u>the constitution</u></b> . (The Nation December 1, 2013-21.txt)	Suthep	Illegality of Yingluck's government
Somkiat Homlaor, leader of the Business Club for Democracy (BCD), added that Yingluck was just <b><u>avoiding her responsibility</u></b> and passing the buck on to the Senate. (The Nation November 7, 2013-8.txt)	Somkiat Homlaor	Yingluck's irresponsibility
Ten academics condemned the Yingluck Shinawatra government for <b><u>presiding over a system of "dictatorship by a capitalist political party under a parliamentary system"</u></b> . (The Nation November 16, 2013-2.txt)	Protesters	Dictatorship of Yingluck's government

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The Thai people have come out in force to vent their frustration and displeasure at the increasingly <u><i>undemocratic behavior of the Yingluck Administration</i></u> . (The Nation November 29, 2013-13.txt)	Business Club for Democracy	Illegal action of Yingluck's administration
Suthep, who is leading the protests to uproot Thaksin Regime, insisted that the <u><i>Yingluck government had no legitimacy to administer the country</i></u> .... (The Nation December 2, 2013-9.txt)	Suthep	Illegal action of Yingluck's government
He insisted that the <u><i>Yingluck government was illegitimate</i></u> . (The Nation December 11, 2013-3.txt)	Thaworn Senneam	Illegality of Yingluck's government
Former National Security Council chief Thawil Pliansri, who accused Yingluck of <u><i>unfairly transferring him</i></u> , has also brought another significant case against the PM in the Administrative Court. (The Nation February 26, 2014-14.txt)	Thawil Pliansri	Immorality of Yingluck's action
In a related development, the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) is due to decide today whether to pursue a case against Yingluck and 382 other parliamentarians accused of <u><i>violating the Constitution, for voting in support of a bill to amend the Constitution to try to change the composition of the Senate</i></u> . (The Nation January 7, 2014-6.txt)	Anti-government group	Illegality of Yingluck's action
While both Thaksin and Yingluck were both elected by the people of Thailand, <u><i>both their elections and their governance represent the gravest of violations of democratic principles ...</i></u> (The Nation January 26, 2014-10.txt)	Suthep	Illegal action of Yingluck's government
The petition was filed after the Supreme Administrative Court's ruling that <u><i>Thawil be reinstated, as Yingluck's order to transfer him was unlawful</i></u> . (The Nation April 2, 2014-10.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Please let me assure you that the PDRC is not conducting an anti-democratic uprising. In fact, the PDRC is a pro-democracy movement intent upon removing the <u><i>dictatorial regime led by Yingluck Shinawatra</i></u> , who has been empowered through and directed by her elder brother, Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation January 25, 2014-2.txt)	Suthep	Yingluck's dictatorial regime
"Please let me assure you that the PDRC is not conducting an anti-democratic uprising. In fact, the PDRC is a pro-democracy movement intent upon removing the <u><i>dictatorial regime led by Yingluck Shinawatra</i></u> , who has been empowered through and directed by her elder brother, Thaksin Shinawatra," Suthep wrote. (The Nation January 26, 2014-10.txt)	Suthep	Yingluck's dictatorial regime
The court earlier this month agreed to rule on Yingluck's status after the Supreme Administrative Court declared that <u><i>the transfer of Thawil by Yingluck was unlawful</i></u> . (The Nation April 22, 2014-	Administrative Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
6.txt)		
The court earlier this month agreed to rule on Yingluck's status after the Supreme Administrative Court declared <b><u>the transfer of Thawil by Yingluck was unlawful</u></b> . (The Nation April 23, 2014-5.txt)	Administrative Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
In this case, Yingluck is accused of <b><u>violating the Constitution in relation to the transfer of Thawil from his post as secretary-general of the National Security Council</u></b> . (The Nation April 16, 2014-2.txt)	Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
<b><u>"From Thawil's case, it is clear Yingluck has violated the Constitution,</u></b> Paiboon said. (The Nation March 10, 2014-6.txt)	Paiboon	Illegality of Yingluck's action
He said the <b><u>violence and the misconduct of Yingluck Shinawatra government</u></b> over the past two years had triggered the popular protests. (The Nation January 29, 2014-4.txt)	Suthep	Violence of Yingluck's government
The Court on Wednesday ordered Yingluck to step down for abusing power in an <b><u>unlawful of a security thawil transfer in 2011</u></b> . (The Nation May 8, 2014-3.txt)	Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The court said Yingluck's action was, " <b><u>lacking in ethics</u></b> , morality and a sense of what is right and just" and was a violation of the charter. (The Nation May 8, 2014-15.txt)	Court	Immorality of Yingluck's action
The court said Yingluck's action was, " <b><u>lacking in ethics, morality</u></b> and a sense of what is right and just" and was a violation of the charter. (The Nation May 8, 2014-15.txt)	Court	Immorality of Yingluck's action
The court said Yingluck's action was, "lacking in ethics, morality and a sense of what is right and just" and was a <b><u>violation of the charter</u></b> . (The Nation May 8, 2014-15.txt)	Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
He alleged that the Yingluck government had obtained power by <b><u>violations of democratic principles</u></b> - by buying votes and manipulating electoral system. (The Nation January 25, 2014-2.txt)	Suthep	Illegality of Yingluck's government
How Yingluck and her 2011 Cabinet were found <b><u>guilty</u></b> of abuse of power: (The Nation May 8, 2014-14.txt)	The Nation	Immorality of Yingluck's action
Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva said the court's acceptance of the case did not mean it would definitely disqualify Yingluck. <b><u>The order to transfer Thawil was ruled as</u></b> unlawful but the court would have to consider if Yingluck had <b><u>violated the Constitution</u></b> by interfering in the transfer for her benefit of that of her group. (The Nation April 3, 2014-1.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The judgment was made as scheduled, after the NACC amassed enough evidence to clearly indict Yingluck for allegedly <b><u>exercising her power</u></b> in breach of Article 178 of the Constitution <b><u>concerning the rice</u></b>	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<u><i>price-support scheme</i></u> , and allegedly intending to employ her power <u><i>against the government administration regulations under Article 11(1)</i></u> , the NACC said. (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)		
The judgment was made as scheduled, after the NACC amassed enough evidence to clearly indict Yingluck for allegedly <u><i>exercising her power in breach of Article 178 of the Constitution concerning the rice price-support scheme</i></u> , and allegedly intending to employ her power <u><i>against the government administration regulations</i></u> under Article 11(1), the NACC said. (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
PDRC leader Thaworn Senneam believes the caretaker government will be out of power by the end of the month after the Constitutional Court disqualifies Yingluck for <u><i>illegally transferring Thawil</i></u> . (The Nation April 6, 2014-1.txt)	Constitutional court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Suthep is mobilising supporters for rallies late this month, when he expects the Constitutional Court will disqualify Yingluck from office over an <u><i>illegal transfer of a senior official</i></u> , thus causing a 'political vacuum' that would open the way to an independent administration to undertake reforms. (The Nation April 21, 2014-3.txt)	Constitutional court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The Supreme Administrative Court in March ruled that <u><i>Yingluck's order to remove Thawil as the NSC chief was unlawful</i></u> and ordered Yingluck to reinstate him. (The Nation April 3, 2014-5.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The Constitutional Court earlier accepted to rule over Yingluck's qualification after a Supreme Administrative Court ruling last month that <u><i>Yingluck's order to transfer Thawil was unlawful</i></u> . (The Nation April 13, 2014-2.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Washington was "following closely" the developments after the court removed Yingluck from office, ruling <u><i>she had acted illegally by transferring a top security officer in 2011</i></u> . (The Nation May 9, 2014-14.txt)	Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The February 2 election was nullified by the Constitutional Court and the court later removed Yingluck from the PM's office for her role in the <u><i>unlawful transfer of the National Security Council chief</i></u> . (The Nation May 22, 2014-4.txt)	Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Last month, the case was before the Administrative Court, which said <u><i>Yingluck's removal of the council's chief Thawil Pliensri three years ago was unlawful</i></u> . (The Nation April 16, 2014-1.txt)	Administrative Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The judge said <u><i>Yingluck violated the charter on the transfer of Thawil from position of National Security Council</i></u> . (The Nation May 7, 2014-3.txt)	Judge	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban jumped to the conclusion that such a reaction meant	Suthep	Illegality of Yingluck's

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
that <b><u>Yingluck Shinawatra's government was unlawful</u></b> and had no legitimacy to run the country anymore. (The Nation January 10, 2014-11.txt)		government
Anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban jumped to the conclusion that such a reaction meant that Yingluck Shinawatra's government was unlawful and <b><u>had no legitimacy to run the country</u></b> anymore. (The Nation January 10, 2014-11.txt)	Suthep	Illegal action of Yingluck's government
"I would apologise. I would prostrate and apologise to them and tell them that [Yingluck and her older brother, ousted and fugitive former premier Thaksin Shinawatra] are really <b><u>abusive</u></b> and corrupt, though they were elected." (The Nation January 16, 2014-10.txt)	Thirayuth Boonmee	Yingluck's Immorality
The petition alleged that <b><u>Yingluck had violated the charter</u></b> and abusing her power by interfering in a reshuffle for the benefit of herself or her group. (The Nation March 10, 2014-3.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Appointed Senator Paibul Nititawan and 28 other senators filed the petition, which alleged that <b><u>Yingluck had breached the charter by ordering the transfer of NSC Secretary General Thawil Pliensri to an inactive advisory post at the PM's Office</u></b> . (The Nation April 2, 2014-4.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
In the letter, Suthep alleged that the Yingluck government had obtained power by <b><u>violating democratic principles</u></b> , including buying votes and manipulating the electoral system. (The Nation January 26, 2014-10.txt)	Suthep	Illegality of Yingluck's government
<b><u>Yingluck's cabinet has no legitimacy to pick anybody to lead the caretaker government</u></b> , he claimed. (The Nation May 8, 2014-9.txt)	PDRC spokesman Akanat Promphan	Illegal action of Yingluck's cabinet
The anti-graft agency will forward the case to the Senate to seek Yingluck's impeachment. If found guilty, Yingluck, who was removed from the premiership on Wednesday over abuse of power over <b><u>unlawful transfer of a senior official</u></b> , will be banned from politics for five years. (The Nation May 8, 2014-1.txt)	Judge	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The Supreme Administrative Court ruled that <b><u>Yingluck's order to remove Thawil as the NSC chief was unlawful</u></b> . (The Nation April 2, 2014-4.txt)	Supreme Administrative Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The senators alleged that <b><u>Yingluck violated Articles 180, 182 (7), 268, 266 (2) and 266 (3) of the charter</u></b> by transferring Thawil to an inactive post so that her brother-in-law Prieuphan Damapong could win the post of national police chief. (The Nation April 2, 2014-4.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The Supreme Administrative Court last month ruled that <b><u>Yingluck's transfer of Thawil was illegal</u></b> . (The	Supreme Administrative	Illegality of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Nation April 3, 2014-1.txt)	Court	
A group of senators led by appointed Senator Paiboon Nititawan filed the petition, which alleged that <b><u>Yingluck breached the charter by ordering the transfer of NSC secretary-general Thawil Pliensri to an inactive advisory post at the PM's Office.</u></b> (The Nation April 3, 2014-5.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The senators alleged that <b><u>Yingluck violated Articles 180, 182 (7), 266 (2), 266 (3) and 268 of the charter</u></b> by transferring Thawil to an inactive post so that her former brother-in-law, Pol General Prieupan Damapong, could win the post of National Police chief. (The Nation April 3, 2014-5.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
He said the <b><u>Yingluck government's legitimacy had run out</u></b> , after it violated the Constitution (The Nation December 2, 2013-8.txt)	Suthep	Illegality of Yingluck's government
The fact-finding committee of the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) concluded that the caretaker prime minister should also be held responsible for <b><u>wrongdoing involving the project</u></b> , besides other suspects. (The Nation January 17, 2014-7.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's project
He demanded that police come out to accept a lese-majeste complaint he sought to file against an unknown person who fired an M79 grenade at Chulabhorn Research Institute Hospital this week, plus a complaint to police about former caretaker prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra for <b><u>her alleged mishandling of the rice-pledging scheme.</u></b> (The Nation May 10, 2014-5.txt)	Phra Buddha Issara	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The Democrats yesterday submitted a no-confidence motion with House Speaker Somsak Kiartsuranont against the PM and the interior minister for alleged <b><u>mismanagement</u></b> and abuse of power. (The Nation November 16, 2013-9.txt)	Democrats	Illegality of PM's action
The former PM filed his lawsuit after launching a no-confidence debate against the incumbent PM, accusing her of corruption, <b><u>mismanaging the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> and destroying market mechanisms. (The Nation January 28, 2014-16.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of PM's action
The Democrats, led by Jurin, yesterday submitted a no-confidence motion with House Speaker Somsak Kiartsuranont against the prime minister and the interior minister for alleged <b><u>mismanagement</u></b> and <b><u>abuse of power.</u></b> (The Nation November 16, 2013-6.txt)	The Democrats	Illegality of Prime Minister Yingluck's action
The Democrats submitted a no-confidence motion last Friday against Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan for alleged <b><u>mismanagement</u></b> and abuse of power. (The Nation November 19, 2013-1.txt)	The democrats	Illegality of Prime Minister Yingluck's action



Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The censure debate against Yingluck and Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan kicked off yesterday with a barrage of allegations from Democrat leader Abhisit Vejjajiva over alleged <b><i>mismanagement</i></b> and abuse of power. (The Nation November 27, 2013-5.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's action
He also said the NACC should provide more information than what has been listed in the 49 pages because it was accusing Yingluck of committing a number of <b><i>wrongdoings related to the scheme</i></b> , ranging from distortion of market mechanisms to corruption at every process. He said he did not find any evidence for these charges. (The Nation March 12, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Norawit said the NACC should provide information in addition to what has been listed in the 49 pages because it was accusing Yingluck of committing a number of <b><i>wrongdoings related to the scheme</i></b> , ranging from distortion of market mechanisms to corruption at every process. (The Nation March 13, 2014-8.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The protesters handed over a letter at each embassy explaining how <b><i>Yingluck Shinawatra's government had done the country wrong on several counts</i></b> , just to please the caretaker PM's brother Thaksin. (The Nation March 8, 2014-7.txt)	Protesters	Illegality of Yingluck's government
The National Anti-Corruption Commission has accused the caretaker prime minister of <b><i>dereliction of duty</i></b> for allegedly failing to stop corruption in the government's rice-pledging scheme. (The Nation March 29, 2014-2.txt)	National Anti-Corruption Commission	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
POLLS opened yesterday for 77 Senate seats that could hold the key to the fate of caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, who, after five months of street protests, may face impeachment for <b><i>negligence of duty</i></b> . (The Nation March 31, 2014-4.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The caretaker prime minister is being investigated by the National Anti-Corruption Commission for alleged <b><i>dereliction of duty</i></b> over the government's loss-making and corruption-plagued rice price-pledging scheme. (The Nation April 22, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The caretaker prime minister is being investigated by the National Anti-Corruption Commission for alleged <b><i>dereliction of duty</i></b> over the government's loss-making and corruption-plagued rice-pledging scheme. (The Nation April 23, 2014-8.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The NACC decided it would announce its decision on caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's alleged <b><i>dereliction of duty</i></b> in allowing corruption to take place in the controversial rice-pledging scheme	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
on May 8 or May 15. (The Nation April 30, 2014-3.txt)		
Caretaker prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra is facing allegations of <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> and negligence over her role in the rice-pledging scheme, and the anti-graft probe could lead to impeachment and prosecution - meaning she could be toppled. (The Nation May 2, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Caretaker prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra is facing allegations of dereliction of duty and <b><u>negligence over her role in the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> , and the anti-graft probe could lead to impeachment and prosecution - meaning she could be toppled. (The Nation May 2, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The National Anti-Corruption Commission on Tuesday found grounds to press charges and initiate impeachment proceedings against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for alleged <b><u>negligence</u></b> and dereliction of duty in the controversial rice-pledging scheme, which has cost the country dearly. (The Nation February 18, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The National Anti-Corruption Commission on Tuesday found grounds to press charges and initiate impeachment proceedings against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for alleged negligence and <b><u>dereliction of duty in the controversial rice-pledging scheme</u></b> , which has cost the country dearly. (The Nation February 18, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) yesterday found grounds to press charges against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for alleged <b><u>negligence</u></b> and dereliction of duty over the controversial rice-pledging scheme, according to commission spokesman Vicha Mahakun. (The Nation February 19, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) yesterday found grounds to press charges against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for alleged negligence and <b><u>dereliction of duty over the controversial rice-pledging scheme</u></b> , according to commission spokesman Vicha Mahakun. (The Nation February 19, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Also, the National Anti-Corruption Commission has found grounds to press charges against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for alleged <b><u>negligence</u></b> and dereliction of duty over the government's controversial rice-subsidy scheme. (The Nation February 20, 2014-11.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Also, the National Anti-Corruption Commission has found grounds to press charges against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for alleged	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
negligence and <b><u>dereliction of duty over the government's controversial rice-subsidy scheme.</u></b> (The Nation February 20, 2014-11.txt)		
Sources from security agencies, who asked not to be named, said officials and experts believed talks to try to find solutions to the crisis would be useless, given that the chance for opposing sides to compromise had ended once the National Anti-Corruption Commission ruled that it will press charges of <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra for her failure to stop the graft-plagued rice scheme. (The Nation February 25, 2014-14.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The PM has been charged with <b><u>negligence</u></b> for allegedly <b><u>failing</u></b> to stop losses in the controversial scheme. (The Nation March 29, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of PM's action
The PM is being investigated by the Election Commission (EC) for alleged abuse of authority in recent poll campaigning, and by the National Anti-Corruption Commission for alleged <b><u>dereliction of duty involving the rice-pledging scheme.</u></b> (The Nation February 4, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Illegality of PM's action
NACC alleges <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> , negligence in rice scheme; move could lead premier's impeachment, prosecution (The Nation February 19, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Premier's action
NACC alleges dereliction of duty, <b><u>negligence</u></b> in rice scheme; move could lead premier's impeachment, prosecution (The Nation February 19, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Premier's action
The National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) is expected to conclude an impeachment case against Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra on charges of <b><u>dereliction of duty over the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> in two months, commission member Vicha Mahakun said yesterday. (The Nation January 28, 2014-16.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The prime minister, who chairs the National Rice Policy Committee, has been accused of <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> for allegedly failing to end the rice scheme, which is tainted with irregularities. (The Nation March 16, 2014-5.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The NACC, which last month charged the prime minister with <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> , has extended by 15 days the deadline for her to defend herself. (The Nation March 16, 2014-5.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The National Anti-Corruption Commission yesterday allowed three of 11 defence witnesses to testify against the charge of <b><u>dereliction of duty by the prime minister in connection with the government's rice-pledging scheme.</u></b> (The Nation April 2, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra had requested that 11 more witnesses testify on her behalf against allegations that she was <b><u>negligent</u></b> in not preventing graft in the loss-making project. (The Nation April 2, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The NACC is pursuing a case in which the prime minister is accused of <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> in connection with the loss-making and corruption-plagued rice price-pledging scheme. (The Nation April 18, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The prime minister faces <b><u>neglect-of-duty charges</u></b> linked to the loss-making rice price-pledging scheme and allegations of abuse of power over the transfer of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri. (The Nation April 6, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The national antigraft agency has charged Yingluck with <b><u>negligence of duty</u></b> that has cost the country billions of baht. (The Nation March 12, 2014-3.txt)	national antigraft agency	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Yingluck has also been charged by the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) with <b><u>neglect of duty in connection with the costly rice-subsidy scheme.</u></b> (The Nation May 8, 2014-13.txt)	National Anti-Corruption Commission	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The anti-graft body is set to begin impeachment proceedings against Yingluck and some of her ministers for <b><u>negligence</u></b> in not preventing corruption in the rice-pledging scheme. (The Nation March 24, 2014-8.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Yingluck charged with <b><u>neglect of duty</u></b> (The Nation February 18, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
January 16: Anti-corruption authorities probe possible <b><u>negligence of duty</u></b> by Yingluck over a controversial rice subsidy scheme. (The Nation May 7, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
January 16: Anti-corruption authorities probe possible <b><u>negligence of duty by Yingluck over a controversial rice subsidy scheme.</u></b> (The Nation May 8, 2014-7.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC has decided to charge Yingluck with <b><u>neglect of duty</u></b> for failing to stop the scheme from damaging the state. (The Nation March 6, 2014-7.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) has charged Yingluck with <b><u>neglect of duty</u></b> for failing to stop the scheme from damaging the state. (The Nation March 6, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC has charged Yingluck of <b><u>dereliction of duty related to irregularities in the rice pledging scheme.</u></b> (The Nation March 13, 2014-8.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Yingluck faces charges of <b><u>dereliction of duty over the rice-pledging scheme.</u></b> (The Nation March 12, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Yingluck has been accused by the National Anti-Corruption Commission of <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> , in connection with the government's loss-making and corruption-plagued rice price-pledging scheme. (The Nation March 28, 2014-13.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC is investigating the case before resolving whether to indict Yingluck on charges of alleged malfeasance and <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> for her failure to	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
stop the rice-pledging scheme, which was allegedly rampant with corruption and led to a huge loss to the state. (The Nation March 31, 2014-7.txt)		
The NACC voted 7-0 to indict Yingluck for <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> and negligence in connection with the government's loss-making and graft-plagued rice-pledging scheme, chairman Panthep Klanarongran said. (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC voted 7-0 to indict Yingluck for dereliction of duty and <b><u>negligence</u></b> in connection with the government's loss-making and graft-plagued rice-pledging scheme, chairman Panthep Klanarongran said. (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Meanwhile, the NACC will officially inform Yingluck of its upcoming investigation into her alleged <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> in allowing corruption to plague the rice-pledging scheme. (The Nation January 17, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Meanwhile, the NACC will officially inform Yingluck of its upcoming investigation into her alleged dereliction of duty in allowing corruption to plague the rice-pledging scheme. (The Nation January 18, 2014-13.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The verdict brings the second impeachment risk for Yingluck after the National Anti-Corruption Commission decided to press charge of <b><u>negligence in the controversial rice-pledging scheme</u></b> against her. (The Nation March 13, 2014-12.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
It will be the second impeachment threat for Yingluck after the National Anti-Corruption Commission's decision to press charges against her of <b><u>negligence in the controversial rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (The Nation March 14, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Meanwhile, the National Anti-Corruption Commission's investigation team will today conclude and submit to the NACC commissioners its report on Yingluck's alleged <b><u>negligence relating to the government's rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (The Nation May 6, 2014-2.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Yingluck is being probed by the anti-graft agency for <b><u>dereliction of duty related to the government rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (The Nation February 13, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Yingluck has also been charged by the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) with <b><u>neglect of duty in connection with the costly rice-subsidy scheme</u></b> . (The Nation May 7, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Yingluck is accused of <b><u>dereliction duty</u></b> for failing to prevent corruption that allegedly plagued the scheme. (The Nation March 5, 2014-13.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The National Anti-Corruption Commission has summoned Yingluck to hear charges of <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> tomorrow for her alleged failure to stop the graft-plagued scheme. (The Nation February 26, 2014-14.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
In his complaint, Wiratana alleged that Yingluck had committed malfeasance and <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> by failing to stop caretaker Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan and caretaker deputy Commerce Minister Nuttawut Saikuar from inciting red-shirt supporters to commit the unconstitutional offence of trying to divide the country. (The Nation March 20, 2014-5.txt)	Democrat Party legal expert Wiratana Kalayasiri	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Yingluck looks set to face an indictment over her alleged <b><u>negligence in relation to graft in the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> next month. (The Nation March 25, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
NACC member Vicha Mahakun said the commission's decision was not influenced by the Constitutional Court's ruling. The guilty judgement was based on witness testimony and documentary evidence, which clearly showed that Yingluck's alleged <b><u>negligence</u></b> while performing her duties had caused the country to suffer huge losses of more than Bt300 billion during the past two years. (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC said it would also investigate Yingluck for alleged <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> for allowing corruption to plague the scheme. (The Nation January 17, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC said it will also investigate Yingluck for alleged <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> for allowing corruption to plague the scheme. (The Nation January 18, 2014-13.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC is investigating Yingluck on charges of malfeasance and <b><u>dereliction of duty</u></b> for her alleged failure to stop losses from the rice-pledging scheme before deciding whether to indict her. (The Nation April 6, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The newly elected senators will join appointed senators in voting whether to impeach Senate Speaker Nikom Wairatpanij and caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra on charges of <b><u>malfeasance over the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (The Nation April 4, 2014-5.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The Democrats yesterday submitted a no-confidence motion with House Speaker Somsak Kiartsuranont against the PM and the interior minister for alleged mismanagement and <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> . (The Nation November 16, 2013-9.txt)	Democrats	Illegality of PM action
Finds PM Yingluck and entire 2011 cabinet guilty of <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> (The Nation May 8, 2014-15.txt)	The Nation	Illegality of PM's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
The former PM filed his lawsuit after launching a no-confidence debate against the incumbent PM, accusing her of <b><u>corruption</u></b> , mismanaging the rice-pledging scheme and destroying market mechanisms. (The Nation January 28, 2014-16.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of PM's action
The PM is being investigated by the Election Commission (EC) for alleged <b><u>abuse of authority</u></b> in recent poll campaigning, and by the National Anti-Corruption Commission for alleged dereliction of duty involving the rice-pledging scheme. (The Nation February 4, 2014-4.txt)	Democrat Party	Illegality of PM's action
The court ruled last week that then-premier Yingluck Shinawatra and nine other Cabinet members, including Surapong, <b><u>had abused their power</u></b> by transferring Thawil to benefit a relative of Yingluck. (The Nation May 13, 2014-3.txt)	Court	Illegality of Premier's action
The Democrats submitted a no-confidence motion last Friday against Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan for alleged mismanagement and <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> . (The Nation November 19, 2013-1.txt)	The democrats	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The Democrats, led by Jurin, yesterday submitted a no-confidence motion with House Speaker Somsak Kiartsuranont against the prime minister and the interior minister for <b>alleged mismanagement</b> and <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> . (The Nation November 16, 2013-6.txt)	The democrats	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Democrat Party leader and opposition leader Abhisit Vejjajiva on Tuesday attacked Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, denouncing her as <b><u>the "centre of comprehensive corruption practices"</u></b> . (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
prime minister let individuals in the government commit <b><u>corruption</u></b> . (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Abhisit also alleged that the government under Yingluck's leadership had <b><u>destroyed anti-corruption mechanisms</u></b> , leading to <b><u>corruption</u></b> in the rice-pledging scheme, corruption at policy level, and corruption in projects that would be carried out outside of the budget. (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's government
Abhisit also alleged that the government under Yingluck's leadership had destroyed anti-corruption mechanisms, <b><u>leading to corruption in the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> , corruption at policy level, and corruption in projects that would be carried out outside of the budget. (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's government
Abhisit also alleged that the government under Yingluck's leadership had destroyed anti-corruption	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
mechanisms, leading to corruption in the rice-pledging scheme, <b><u>corruption at policy level</u></b> , and corruption in projects that would be carried out outside of the budget. (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)		government
Abhisit also alleged that the government under Yingluck's leadership had destroyed anti-corruption mechanisms, leading to corruption in the rice-pledging scheme, corruption at policy level, and <b><u>corruption in projects that would be carried out outside of the budget</u></b> . (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's government
Democrat MP Warong Dechgitvigrom yesterday attacked Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and <b><u>her government over alleged corruption</u></b> in the rice-pledging scheme. (The Nation November 28, 2013-5.txt)	Democrat MP Warong Dechgitvigrom	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Thailand's Constitutional Court dismissed Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra from office for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> on Wednesday, a ruling that threatens to unleash a new wave of unrest. (The Nation May 7, 2014-2.txt)	Thailand's Constitutional Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Thailand's Constitutional Court dismissed Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra from office for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> on Wednesday, a ruling that threatens to unleash a new wave of unrest. (The Nation May 8, 2014-7.txt)	Thailand's Constitutional Court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
This past weekend, Suthep said the protesters would only have this week to find the remaining ministers of ex-prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra, who was recently removed from office for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> over the illegal transfer of National Security Council Thawil Pliensri. (The Nation May 20, 2014-20.txt)	Suthep	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
EC member Boonsong Noiso-pon said yesterday the agency was looking into accusations that the prime minister <b><u>abused her power</u></b> by having many senior public officials join her recent provincial trips in the run-up to the election. (The Nation February 4, 2014-4.txt)	Democrat Party	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
Pichit claimed the EC also looked to be acting in a hostile way against the prime minister while investigating allegations that she <b><u>abused her authority</u></b> during campaigning in the run-up to the February 2 election. (The Nation March 16, 2014-5.txt)	Democrat Party	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The Constitutional Court is hearing a case in which the prime minister is accused of <b><u>misconduct for removing National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri</u></b> . (The Nation April 18, 2014-2.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The United States on Wednesday called for a "peaceful" resolution to political tensions in Thailand and new elections after the country's constitutional court dismissed the prime minister and nine ministers	constitutional court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action



Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> . (The Nation May 8, 2014-4.txt)		
The US urged a "peaceful" resolution to political tensions in Thailand and a new election after the charter court dismissed the prime minister and nine ministers for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> . (The Nation May 9, 2014-14.txt)	charter court	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
The prime minister faces neglect-of-duty charges linked to the loss-making rice price-pledging scheme and allegations of <b><u>abuse of power over the transfer of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri</u></b> . (The Nation April 6, 2014-1.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Prime Minister's action
He called for people to leave their offices and homes to join the demonstrations and show their desire to uproot the Thaksin Regime as well as the <b><u>corrupt and illegitimate government of Yingluck Shinawatra</u></b> . (The Nation December 7, 2013-10.txt)	Suthep	Illegality of Yingluck's government
During the first day of the censure debate against Yingluck and Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan, Abhisit alleged <b><u>corrupt practices centred on Yingluck</u></b> at every step and added that she tolerated corruption from "mountaintop to overlapping sea territories with ulterior motives". (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's action
During the first day of the censure debate against Yingluck and Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan, Abhisit alleged corrupt <b><u>practices centred on Yingluck</u></b> at every step and added that she <b><u>tolerated corruption</u></b> from "mountaintop to overlapping sea territories with ulterior motives". (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The protesters accuse <b><u>Yingluck's government of abuse of power</u></b> (The Nation December 11, 2013-8.txt)	Protesters	Illegality of Yingluck's government
The censure debate against Yingluck and Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan kicked off yesterday with a barrage of allegations from Democrat leader Abhisit Vejjajiva over alleged mismanagement and <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> . (The Nation November 27, 2013-5.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's action
He said Yingluck had <b><u>abused her power</u></b> for her and her family's interests, including pushing the blanket amnesty bill. (The Nation November 29, 2013-5.txt)	Jurin	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Democrat source said anti-government momentum was increasing because, in addition to the blanket amnesty, people also opposed widespread <b><u>corruption under the Yingluck government</u></b> . (The Nation November 19, 2013-2.txt)	anti-government group	Illegality of Yingluck's government
Abhisit claimed the level of <b><u>corruption under the Yingluck government</u></b> had more than doubled (The Nation November 27, 2013-5.txt)	Abhisit	Illegality of Yingluck's government
The Constitutional Court accepted for consideration a	Senators	Illegality of

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
petition filed by a group of senators accusing Yingluck of <b><u>abusing her power to dismiss National Security Council chief Thawil</u></b> . (The Nation April 3, 2014-3.txt)		Yingluck's action
interim Prime Minister Niwattumrong Boonsongpaisan said yesterday that he will ensure the upcoming general election can proceed uninterrupted after Yingluck Shinawatra was dismissed yesterday as PM by the Constitutional Court for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> . (The Nation May 8, 2014-9.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva questioned the legitimacy of the caretaker government after Yingluck Shinawatra was dismissed as prime minister by the Constitutional Court recently for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> . (The Nation May 16, 2014-3.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Thawil, who is scheduled to retire by the end of September this year, said he was ready to return to his old post and was also considering whether he should file a complaint with the National Anti-Corruption Commission against Yingluck for <b><u>misconduct</u></b> . (The Nation March 8, 2014-2.txt)	Thawil	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Paibul filed the <b><u>abuse of power suit against Yingluck</u></b> . (The Nation May 7, 2014-3.txt)	Paibul	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Paibul filed the lawsuit against Yingluck accusing her of <b><u>abusing her authority in moving Thawil to an advisory post</u></b> so that Prieuphan Damapong, brother of former prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra's wife, could be come the national police chief. (The Nation May 6, 2014-1.txt)	Paibul	Yingluck's dishonesty Yingluck's action
Paiboon filed the legal complaint against Yingluck, accusing her of <b><u>abusing her authority in moving Thawil to an advisory post</u></b> so that General Prieuphan Damapong, the brother of Khunying Potjaman Na Pombejra -Thaksin's ex-wife - could become the national police chief. (The Nation May 7, 2014-6.txt)	Paiboon	Illegality of Yingluck's action
<b><u>The rice scheme, introduced by Yingluck's government</u></b> , has drawn particular ire, with claims it engendered widespread <b><u>corruption</u></b> and drained Thai coffers of billions of dollars just to shore up the Shinawatras' rural voter base. (The Nation January 17, 2014-7.txt)	The Nation	Illegality of Yingluck's project
<b><u>The rice scheme, introduced by Yingluck's government</u></b> , has drawn particular ire, with claims it engendered widespread <b><u>corruption</u></b> and drained Thai coffers of billions of dollars just to shore up the Shinawatras' rural voter base. (The Nation January 21, 2014-3.txt)	The Nation	Illegality of Yingluck's project
He described <b><u>Yingluck government</u></b> as the most <b><u>corrupt</u></b> in the country's history both in terms of the numbers of projects formulated to enable systemic corruption and the amount of money concerned. (The	Suthep	Illegality off Yingluck's government

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Nation January 29, 2014-4.txt)		
Moreover Yingluck was informed of the <b><u>corruption that was occurring in the project</u></b> during debates in the Parliament. (The Nation February 18, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's project
Moreover, Yingluck was informed of the apparent <b><u>corruption that was occurring in the project</u></b> during a censure debate. (The Nation February 19, 2014-6.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's project
He said the violence and the <b><u>misconduct of Yingluck Shinawatra government</u></b> over the past two years had triggered the popular protests. (The Nation January 29, 2014-4.txt)	Suthep	Illegality of Yingluck's government
The Court on Wednesday ordered Yingluck to step down for <b><u>abusing power</u></b> in an unlawful of a security Thawil transfer in 2011. (The Nation May 8, 2014-3.txt)	Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
How Yingluck and her 2011 Cabinet were found guilty of <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> : (The Nation May 8, 2014-14.txt)	The Nation	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Yingluck has been accused by the National Anti-Corruption Commission of dereliction of duty, in connection with the government's loss-making and <b><u>corruption-plagued rice price-pledging scheme</u></b> . (The Nation March 28, 2014-13.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's project
The NACC is investigating the case before resolving whether to indict Yingluck on charges of alleged malfeasance and dereliction of duty for her failure to stop the rice-pledging scheme, which was allegedly rampant with <b><u>corruption</u></b> and led to a huge loss to the state. (The Nation March 31, 2014-8.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's project
Meanwhile, the NACC will officially inform Yingluck of its upcoming investigation into her alleged dereliction of duty in <b><u>allowing corruption to plague the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (The Nation January 17, 2014-1.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's project
Meanwhile, the NACC will officially inform Yingluck of its upcoming investigation into her alleged dereliction of duty in <b><u>allowing corruption to plague the rice-pledging scheme</u></b> . (The Nation January 18, 2014-13.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's project
May 7 - Constitutional Court dismisses Yingluck for <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> (The Nation May 8, 2014-8.txt)	Constitutional court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
He requested a meeting with Niwattumrong Boonsongpaisan, who became acting prime minister after the Constitutional Court ousted Yingluck Shinawatra on Wednesday for <b><u>abuse of power in connection with the 2011 removal of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri</u></b> . (The Nation May 10, 2014-2.txt)	Constitutional Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Suphot was one of the nine Constitutional Court judges who removed Yingluck and the ministers for <b><u>abuse of power in the case involving the transfer of</u></b>	Constitutional court	Illegality of Yingluck's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<b><u>then National Security Council (NSC) chief Thawil Pliensri to an inactive post in 2011.</u></b> (The Nation May 8, 2014-5.txt)		
Their pledge came a day after the charter court removed Yingluck from office for <b><u>abusing her power in transferring National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri to an inactive post in 2011.</u></b> (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)	Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
"I would apologise. I would prostrate and apologise to them and tell them that [ <b><u>Yingluck</u></b> and her older brother, ousted and fugitive former premier Thaksin Shinawatra] are really abusive and <b><u>corrupt</u></b> , though they were elected." (The Nation January 16, 2014-10.txt)	Thirayuth Boonmee	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The petition alleged that <b><u>Yingluck</u></b> had violated the charter and <b><u>abusing her power</u></b> by interfering in a reshuffle for the benefit of herself or her group. (The Nation March 10, 2014-3.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
In his complaint, Wiratana alleged that <b><u>Yingluck</u></b> had committed <b><u>malfeasance</u></b> and dereliction of duty by failing to stop caretaker Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan and caretaker deputy Commerce Minister Nuttawut Saikuar from inciting red-shirt supporters to commit the unconstitutional offence of trying to divide the country. (The Nation March 20, 2014-5.txt)	Democrat Party legal expert Wiratana Kalayasiri	Yingluck's dishonesty
The anti-graft agency will forward the case to the Senate to seek Yingluck's impeachment. If found guilty, Yingluck, who was removed from the premiership on Wednesday over <b><u>abuse of power</u></b> over unlawful transfer of a senior official, will be banned from politics for five years. (The Nation May 8, 2014-1.txt)	Judge	Yingluck's dishonesty
On Friday, Yingluck is due before the Constitutional Court to defend herself against charges that she <b><u>abused her premiership</u></b> in 2011 when she transferred the chief of the National Security Council, allegedly to assure the advancement of one of her relatives. (The Nation April 16, 2014-1.txt)	Senators	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The court ruled unanimously that Yingluck and nine 2011 Cabinet members had <b><u>abused</u></b> their <b><u>power</u></b> to remove Thawil Pliensri as secretary-general of the National Security Council in the interest of her family. (The Nation May 8, 2014-9.txt)	Court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Their pledge came a day after the charter court removed Yingluck from office for <b><u>abusing her power in transferring National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri to an inactive post in 2011.</u></b> (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)	Charter court	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC said it would also investigate Yingluck for alleged dereliction of duty for <b><u>allowing corruption to</u></b>	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's project

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<u><i>plague the scheme</i></u> . (The Nation January 17, 2014-1.txt)		
Yanyong said the amount of rice is an important issue in the NACC investigation into Yingluck's alleged failure to stop the loss-making and <u><i>corruption-plagued scheme</i></u> . (The Nation April 24, 2014-11.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's project
The NACC said it will also investigate Yingluck for alleged dereliction of duty for <u><i>allowing corruption to plague the scheme</i></u> . (The Nation January 18, 2014-13.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's project
The NACC is investigating Yingluck on charges of <u><i>malfeasance</i></u> and dereliction of duty for her alleged failure to stop losses from the rice-pledging scheme before deciding whether to indict her. (The Nation April 6, 2014-4.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The NACC is investigating Yingluck on charges of <u><i>malfeasance</i></u> and dereliction of duty for her alleged failure to stop losses from the rice-pledging scheme, before deciding whether to indict her. (The Nation April 9, 2014-5.txt)	NACC	Illegality of Yingluck's action
The Democrat Party would also seek to impeach Yingluck and all members of her Cabinet for their " <u><i>misconduct</i></u> " and roles in arranging the February 2 poll, Chavanond said. (The Nation February 5, 2014-6.txt)	Democrat Party	Illegality of Yingluck's action
Warong spent two hours talking to the NACC yesterday morning - accusing Yingluck, as prime minister and chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee, of knowingly <u><i>allowing corruption to occur</i></u> . (The Nation February 18, 2014-10.txt)	Warong	Illegality of Yingluck's action

### Evaluation of Suthep Thauksuban in The Nation

Normality (how unusual of the appraised in a positive way or exceptional qualities that are beyond normal or standard qualities)

Normality focuses on many positive lexical items such as lucky, fortunate, charmed, normal, natural, familiar, cool, stable, predictable, fashionable, celebrated, and unsung. In this research context, it refers more specifically to the politician's popularity and acceptance.

### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
"Kamnan Suthep" (Tambon headman) has become Suthep Thaugsuban's <u><i>popular alias</i></u> after he decided to step down from public office and lead protesters against Yingluck Shinawatra's government. (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)	The Nation	Suthep's popular alias
Suthep Thaugsuban, a key leader of the Civil Movement for Democracy, <u><i>has become something of a superstar</i></u> among the officials, who asked to take photos with him. (The Nation November 30, 2013-5.txt)	The Nation	Suthep's popularity

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
But every coin has two sides. Even though <b><u>Suthep look like a star</u></b> when he leads the protesters, his opponents make a mental note of his every move. (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)	The Nation	Suthep's popularity

Abnormality (how unusual of the appraised in a negative way or exceptional qualities that are beyond normal or standard qualities) It is concerned with many negative appraising items: unlucky, hapless, star-crossed, odd, peculiar, eccentric, erratic, unpredictable, dated, retrograde, obscure, and also-ran.

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Not found in corpus data	Not found in corpus data	

### Capacity (the appraised's ability)

It is found from many lexical items: powerful, vigorous, robust, sound, healthy, fit, adult, mature, experienced, witty, humorous, droll, insightful, clever, gifted, balanced, together, sane, sensible, expert, shrewd, literate, educated, learned, competent, accomplished, successful, and productive. In this context, words belonging to this group denotes or connotes a politician's capability to achieve his or her political goal or the ability to fight off political opposition.

### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Despite his age and the tiring routine the protests entail, <b><u>Suthep remains healthy</u></b> , (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)	The Nation	Suthep's healthiness
Suthep claims partial <b><u>victory as protesters enter Government House</u></b> (The Nation December 3, 2013-16.txt)	Suthep	Suthep's Political capacity
Anti-Thaksin rally leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Tuesday proclaimed a <b><u>cautious victory</u></b> in what he called the long fight against the Thaksin regime and the government of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra. (The Nation December 3, 2013-16.txt)	Suthep	Suthep's political capacity
Suthep was elected as a Surat Thani MP in 1979 and <b><u>has won a seat in every of general election</u></b> since - till he decided to resign this year. (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)	The Nation	Suthep's political capacity
Teerapa said <b><u>Suthep was very healthy</u></b> despite having less time to sleep. (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)	Teerapa	Suthep's healthiness
<b><u>Suthep Thaugsuban, a former Democrat MP and leader of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), on Monday succeeded in mobilising over 100,000 protesters</u></b> ... (The Nation December 11, 2013-7.txt)	The Nation	Suthep's Political capacity
<b><u>Suthep and his fellow protest leaders succeeded in analysing the situation</u></b> and set up conditions consistent with the times. (The Nation November 26, 2013-5.txt)	The Nation	Suthep's political capacity

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
THE PEOPLE'S Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) led by Suthep Thaugsuban <b><u>has been able to keep its anti-government protests going for more than 100 days in part by preparing a careful communications strategy.</u></b> (The Nation February 19, 2014-8.txt)	The Nation	Political capacity of Suthep's group
Suthep <b><u>could achieve some demands</u></b> [even though] he failed to oust Yingluck from her position. (The Nation January 27, 2014-8.txt)	caretaker PM's Office Minister Varathep Ratanakorn	Suthep's political capacity

### Implicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
... it's clear <b><u>there are many people willing to follow Suthep,</u></b> and the spreading of the occupation to numerous spots around the city could be a high risk. (The Nation January 9, 2014-16.txt)	The Nation	Suthep's political capacity
In Trang: <b><u>Provincial officials have followed Suthep's "order" and closed all state offices.</u></b> (The Nation January 20, 2014-1.txt)	The Nation	Suthep's political capacity
Trang: <b><u>Provincial officials have followed Suthep's "order" and closed all state offices.</u></b> (The Nation January 21, 2014-9.txt)	The Nation	Suthep's political capacity

### Incapacity (the appraised's disability)

It is expressed by many lexical items: mild, weak, whimpy, unsound, sick, crippled, immature, childish, helpless, grave, slow, stupid, thick, flaky, neurotic, insane, naive, inexpert, foolish, illiterate, uneducated, ignorant, incompetent, unaccomplished, unsuccessful, and unproductive. In this context, the group contains words describing a politician's incapability to achieve his or her political goal or the disability to fight off political opposition.

### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Suthep <b><u>was wrong to think that</u></b> ex-premier Thaksin Shinawatra would have pushed for the bill and was ready to fight an all-out battle, he said. (The Nation February 17, 2014-12.txt)	Former deputy prime minister Korbsak Sabhavasu	Suthep's political incapacity
Suthep's call for action <b><u>fails to strike a chord</u></b> (The Nation November 14, 2013-5.txt)	The Nation	Suthep's political incapacity
Suthep must rethink his <b><u>failed-state plans</u></b> (The Nation November 28, 2013-4.txt)	The Nation	Political incapacity of Suthep's plan
Suthep <b><u>might be unable to control the situation,</u></b> the source, said, citing a concern reportedly expressed by Yingluck. (The Nation November 25, 2013-8.txt)	Yingluck	Suthep's political incapacity
Chulalongkorn University's political scientist Trakul Mechai said the People's Democratic Reform Committee set up by anti-government group led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban itself <b><u>could not bring national reform</u></b> as it did not reduce the current conflicts. (The Nation December 1, 2013-7.txt)	Trakul Mechai	Political incapacity of Suthep's group (PDRC led by Suthep)

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Suthep could achieve some demands [even though] he <b><u>failed to oust Yingluck from her position.</u></b> (The Nation January 27, 2014-8.txt)	caretaker PM's Office Minister Varathep Ratanakorn	Suthep's political incapacity
He ( <i>Chalerm</i> ) said Suthep took to the rally stage to launch a stinging attack on Yingluck because he was disappointed that <b><u>the PCRC's special event held over the long weekend failed to attract a large turnout.</u></b> (The Nation February 18, 2014-13.txt)	Chalerm	Suthep's political incapacity

### Implicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<b><u>No officials had followed Suthep's demand to strike.</u></b> (The Nation November 28, 2013-11.txt)	Pracha	Suthep's political incapacity
<b><u>Education Minister Chaturon Chaisang said on Tuesday that Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban's call for three-day strike would not affect schools or universities.</u></b> (The Nation November 13, 2013-5.txt)	Education Minister Chaturon Chaisang	Suthep's political incapacity
He added that the Office of Basic Education Commission had also said that <b><u>no school was interested in following Suthep's "civil disobedience" call,</u></b> as it wasn't rational. (The Nation November 13, 2013-5.txt)	the Office of Basic Education Commission	Suthep's political incapacity
Meanwhile, <b><u>the Assembly for the Defence of Democracy has not reacted to Suthep's announcement for a new mass rally.</u></b> It continues to campaign for the people to go to vote on February 2. (The Nation January 4, 2014-7.txt)	The Nation	Suthep's political incapacity

### Tenacity (the appraised's bravery, thoughtfulness, patience, flexibility, and dependability)

Tenacity can be realized by many appraising items such as plucky, brave, heroic, cautious, wary, patient, careful, thorough, meticulous tireless, persevering, resolute, reliable, dependable, constant, flexible, adaptable, and accommodating. In this research context, it refers to the words in connection with a politician's bravery, thoughtfulness, patience, flexibility, and dependability.

### Explicit items

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Suthep <b><u>reads each draft carefully</u></b> and <b><u>often makes corrections to the final draft.</u></b> (The Nation December 14, 2013-4.txt)	Thaworn	Suthep's thoughtfulness
According to the PDRC committee member, Suthep <b><u>has great patience</u></b> in long meetings. (The Nation December 14, 2013-4.txt)	PDRC committee member	Suthep's patience
THE PEOPLE'S Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) led by Suthep Thaugsuban has been able to keep its anti-government protests going for more than 100 days in part by <b><u>preparing a careful communications strategy.</u></b> (The Nation February 19, 2014-8.txt)	The Nation	Thoughtfulness of Suthep's group



**Untenacity (the appraised's cowardness, thoughtlessness, impatience, and over confidence)**

It can be found from many lexical items including timid, cowardly, gutless, rash, impatient, impetuous, hasty, capricious, reckless, weak, distracted, despondent, unreliable, undependable, inconstant, stubborn, obstinate, and willful. In this context, in this research context, words belonging to this group denote or connote a politician's cowardness, thoughtlessness, impatience, inflexibility, undependability, and overconfidence.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
One of only six invited guests to actually turn up, Matthew Wheeler, a Southeast Asian analyst for International Crisis Group (ICG), said Suthep <i><u>was in no mood for a political compromise</u></i> . (The Nation December 20, 2013-11.txt)	Matthew Wheeler	Suthep's inflexibility

**Veracity (the appraised's honesty, and good manner of speaking)**

It is realized by many appraising items such as truthful, honest, credible, frank, candid, direct, discrete, and tactful. In this context, the group includes words involving a politician's truthfulness, and honesty.

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
(Not found in corpus data)	(Not found in corpus data)	

**Inveracity (the appraised's dishonesty, and bad manner of speaking.**

It is found from many lexical items such as dishonest, deceitful, lying, deceptive, manipulative, devious, blunt, and blabbermouth. In this context, words belonging to this group are concerned with a politician's lying, and tricky actions.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Chalerm accused <i><u>Suthep of lying</u></i> when he said he would stage activities only at Asok, Lumpini, Ratchaprasong and Pathum Wan but then Suthep led 4,000 protesters, 500 of whom were guards and less than 10 per cent were Bangkok residents, to Government House. (The Nation February 18, 2014-13.txt)	Chalerm	Suthep's dishonesty
<i><u>But he (Chalerm) said he found it unacceptable that Suthep had broken his promise by holding a rally at the Government House and would therefore crack down on the protesters whenever it was possible.</u></i> (The Nation February 17, 2014-1.txt)	Chalerm	Suthep's dishonesty
Chalerm, also caretaker labour minister, said he would act against protesters because Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary-general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee, <i><u>had breached his promise</u></i> to rally only at Asoke intersection, Lumpini park, Ratchaprasong intersection and Pathumwan Intersection. (The Nation February 17, 2014-1.txt)	Chalerm	Suthep's dishonesty

**Propriety (the appraised's good manner, and morality)**

It can be expressed by many appraising items: good, moral, ethical, law abiding, fair, sensitive, kind, caring, unassuming, modest, humble, polite, respectful, reverent, altruistic, generous, and charitable. In this context, the group includes words describing lawful, legal, democratic, peaceful or morally political or related actions or activities.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Parinya also said the <b><u>political reform by the People's Council, as offered by Suthep, is based on the Constitution.</u></b> (The Nation December 2, 2013-13.txt)	Parinya	Legality of Suthep's political reform
The briefing would be the second briefing for the foreign corps since the anti-government protests led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban stepped up their campaigns by laying <b><u>peaceful siege</u></b> to many ministries and government offices. (The Nation November 29, 2013-9.txt)	The Nation	Suthep's peaceful action
Protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban announced that the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) <b><u>aimed to change the government peacefully</u></b> within three days. (The Nation May 9, 2014-3.txt)	Suthep	Peaceful action of Suthep's group
Another PDRC leader Thaworn Senneam, a legal expert, said <b><u>Suthep's Remarks had nothing to do with lese majeste.</u></b> (The Nation April 13, 2014-4.txt)	Thaworn Senneam	Legality of Suthep's idea

**Impropriety (the appraised's bad manner, and immorality)**

It is realized by many appraising items including bad, immoral, evil, corrupt, unfair, unjust, insensitive, mean, cruel, vain, snobby, arrogant, rude, discourteous, irreverent, selfish, greedy, and avaricious. In this context, the group includes words describing unlawful, illegal, non-democratic, aggressive or morally-wrong political or related actions or activities.

**Explicit items**

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
But Suthep <b><u>tried to establish another government without any legal support.</u></b> (The Nation December 11, 2013-7.txt)	caretaker Justice Minister Chaikasem Nitisiri	Suthep's illegality
But the management saw that the <b><u>call for three-day strike by Suthep was illegal.</u></b> (The Nation November 14, 2013-2.txt)	The management	Illegality of Suthep's demand
Samart raised the proposal because he saw that <b><u>the proposal of People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban was impossible and unconstitutional.</u></b> (The Nation December 5, 2013-8.txt)	Samart	Illegal of Suthep's proposal
They oppose <b><u>Suthep's proposal for an appointed people's council and are against any political reform that is against the international standard of democracy.</u></b> (The Nation December 14, 2013-2.txt)	Supporters of the current democratic system	Illegality of Suthep's proposal
A senior police commander, Pol Maj-General Adul Narongsak, said <b><u>Suthep's call was in violation of Article 117 of the Criminal Code</u></b> which carries a	Pol Maj-General Adul Narongsak	Illegality of Suthep's call

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
seven-year imprisonment and/or maximum fine of Bt14,000. (The Nation November 13, 2013-4.txt)		
However she ( <i>Yingluck</i> ) said <b><u>Suthep's proposed "People's Council" was unconstitutional.</u></b> (The Nation December 2, 2013-14.txt)	Yingluck	Illegality of Suthep's proposal
Worajet Pakeerut, a lecturer of law at Thammasat, said <b><u>Suthep's demand for caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra to step down went against the Constitution...</u></b> (The Nation December 11, 2013-2.txt)	Worajet Pakeerut	Illegality of Suthep's demand
Suthep has come under much criticism for this <b><u>"undemocratic" plan</u></b> , but the one good thing that his supporters' month-long protest has shown is that Thailand is in dire need for national reform. (The Nation December 6, 2013-1.txt)	The Nation	Illegality of Suthep's plan
She ( <i>Yingluck</i> ) also responded for the first time to Suthep's proposed "People's Council", saying <b><u>it was not possible under the law.</u></b> (The Nation November 29, 2013-7.txt)	Yingluck	Illegality of Suthep's proposal
Narinpong alleged that the PDRC led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban <b><u>was violating Article 68 of the Constitution</u></b> by seeking ruling power through unconstitutional means. (The Nation December 7, 2013-7.txt)	Narinpong	Illegality of Suthep's group (PDRC)
Suthep <b><u>is not</u></b> responsible for their lives ... (The Nation January 4, 2014-7.txt)	@Pusaha	Irresponsibility of Suthep
The letter denied that the government came to power through vote-buying and accused Suthep of leading an <b><u>illegal</u></b> and violent protest, not a form of civil obedience as claimed. (The Nation January 26, 2014-10.txt)	Noppadon	Illegality of Suthep's protest
The letter denied that the government came to power through vote-buying and accused Suthep of leading <b><u>an illegal</u></b> and <b><u>violent protest</u></b> , not a form of civil obedience as claimed. (The Nation January 26, 2014-10.txt)	Noppadon	Violence of Suthep's protest
This is because Suthep is merely a leader of an <b><u>unlawful group</u></b> of people and someone who is charged with insurrection, while Yingluck is the lawful leader of the country, he said. (The Nation March 1, 2014-1.txt)	Caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung,	Illegality of Suthep's group
Surapong reasoned that the emergency decree was necessary given that <b><u>protesters led by Suthep Thaugsuban had violated the law</u></b> , raided government agencies and state banks, as well as threatened state officials. (The Nation January 22, 2014-8.txt)	Surapong	Illegality of Suthep's group
In its complaint filed with Adul, the group accused Suthep of sedition and <b><u>seeking to gain political power through unconstitutional means.</u></b> (The Nation April 11, 2014-6.txt)	a group of people calling themselves Citizens Who Love the Country,	Illegality of Suthep's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
	Religion, King and Democracy	
With the campaign to disrupt the February 2 election and their call for a non-elected interim government, Abhisit, the Democrats and Suthep have become <b><u>an anti-democracy movement</u></b> . (The Nation April 30, 2014-10.txt)	The Nation	Illegality of Suthep's movement
Pracha said he feared that the <b><u>protesters, led by Suthep's People's Democratic Reform Committee, would use violence against him</u></b> , so he decided to file the complaint at Phra Pradaeng Police Station to protect himself. (The Nation May 20, 2014-20.txt)	Pracha	Violence of Suthep's group (PDRC)
Meanwhile, the pro-government United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship (UDD) yesterday accused Suthep and Surachai of <b><u>violating the law by floating the idea of appointing an unelected prime minister</u></b> . (The Nation May 14, 2014-8.txt)	Pro-government United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship	Illegality of Suthep's idea
The court said Suthep and his group might have committed many other <b><u>violations</u></b> , such as breaking criminal laws, but said it was the responsibility of agencies under the justice system to charge them under the relevant laws. (The Nation February 13, 2014-5.txt)	Court	Suthep's illegality
The court said Suthep and his group might have committed many other violations, such as <b><u>breaking criminal laws</u></b> , but said it was the responsibility of agencies under the justice system to charge them under the relevant laws. (The Nation February 13, 2014-5.txt)	Court	Suthep's illegality
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra yesterday said Suthep's Remarks had led to questions because <b><u>his claim of sovereign status was not lawful</u></b> . (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)	Yingluck	Illegality of Suthep's idea
In approving the warrants, the court said it had relied on evidence submitted by the police and believed that Suthep and 18 other PDRC leaders had collaborated to create an emergency situation, citing their <b><u>violation of Articles 11 and 12 of the emergency decree</u></b> . (The Nation February 6, 2014-4.txt)	Police	Illegality of Suthep's action
Prompong alleged that Suthep and other PDRC leaders had <b><u>violated Article 113 of the Criminal Code by declaring that they would seize power to rule</u></b> . (The Nation April 8, 2014-2.txt)	Prompong	Illegality of Suthep's action
Pheu Thai Party spokesperson Prompong Nopparit insisted that Suthep was <b><u>violating Article 113 of the Criminal Code</u></b> by inciting unlawful overthrow of the political system, and urged the chiefs of the Armed Forces to take a public stance on the matter. (The Nation April 8, 2014-5.txt)	Nopparit	Illegality of Suthep's action
Pheu Thai Party spokesperson Prompong Nopparit insisted that Suthep was violating Article 113 of the Criminal Code <b><u>by inciting unlawful overthrow of the</u></b>	Nopparit	Illegality of Suthep's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
<u><i>political system</i></u> , and urged the chiefs of the Armed Forces to take a public stance on the matter. (The Nation April 8, 2014-5.txt)		
Meanwhile, the court will on Thursday decide whether it should revoke the arrest warrants issued earlier against <u><i>PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban and 18 other protest leaders for violating the emergency decree</i></u> . (The Nation February 25, 2014-6.txt)	Pheu Thai Party	Suthep's illegality
National police chief Pol Gen Adul Sangsingkaew has denied he agreed to meet People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban, who is wanted by police on <u><i>charges of sedition</i></u> . (The Nation December 13, 2013-2.txt)	Police	Illegality of Suthep's action
When asked about the possible detention of Suthep, who faces <u><i>an arrest warrant over sedition charges</i></u> , Tarit said the DSI saw no reason to rush for the arrest as it was difficult to act on it right away. (The Nation December 19, 2013-2.txt)	Police	Illegality of Suthep's action
Speaking at the rally site at the Government Complex, Suthep, who <u><i>is charged with sedition</i></u> , said that on the morning of December 9, he would lead protesters on a march to the Government House despite the time this would take. (The Nation December 7, 2013-10.txt)	Police	Illegality of Suthep's action
Suthep <u><i>was charged of being treason</i></u> on Monday. (The Nation December 3, 2013-13.txt)	Police	Illegality of Suthep's action
Suthep and key PDRC members have faced <u><i>arrest warrants on</i></u> insurrection and other <u><i>serious charges</i></u> as a result of the group's struggle. A few PDRC leaders have been arrested. (The Nation May 18, 2014-1.txt)	CMPO	Illegality of Suthep's action
Suthep and key PDRC members have faced <u><i>arrest warrants on</i></u> insurrection and other <u><i>serious charges</i></u> as a result of the group's struggle. A few PDRC leaders have been arrested. (The Nation May 18, 2014-1.txt)	CMPO	Illegality of Suthep's action
Chaikasem said PDRC secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban was facing a <u><i>sedition charge</i></u> , which carried a maximum penalty of death. So if people chose to support Suthep by joining the shutdown protest, they would also be regarded as committing a wrongdoing, Chaikasem said. (The Nation January 7, 2014-6.txt)	CMPO	Illegality of Suthep's action
The name of PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban, who already faces an <u><i>insurrection charge</i></u> , is not on the list. (The Nation May 15, 2014-9.txt)	CMPO	Illegality of Suthep's action
Centre of Administration for Peace and Order (CAPO) has summoned acting Senate Speaker Surachai Liengboonlertchai to answer a complaint and suspected evidence that he supports rally leader Suthep Thaugsuban, who is facing <u><i>a charge of insurrection</i></u> . (The Nation May 19, 2014-1.txt)	CAPO	Illegality of Suthep's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
"Suthep has already faced <b><u>a charge of sedition</u></b> , Surapong said. (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)	CMPO	Illegality of Suthep's action
Suthep still faces <b><u>an arrest warrant on charges of sedition</u></b> . (The Nation April 4, 2014-10.txt)	CMPO	Illegality of Suthep's action
Prompong files <b><u>sedition</u></b> complaint against Suthep (The Nation April 8, 2014-2.txt)	Prompong	Illegality of Suthep's action
Pheu Thai Party spokesman Prompong Nopparit on Tuesday filed a complaint with Department of Special Investigation, accusing protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban of <b><u>sedition</u></b> . (The Nation April 8, 2014-2.txt)	Prompong	Illegality of Suthep's action
Anusorn said the comment should be deemed lese majeste, too, and a Pheu Thai member has already filed a complaint with police against Suthep, in addition to the <b><u>insurrection charge</u></b> he already faced. (The Nation April 13, 2014-4.txt)	Police	Illegality of Suthep's action
Pheu Thai files complaint against Suthep for <b><u>having violated royal prerogative</u></b> (The Nation May 12, 2014-7.txt)	royal prerogative	Illegality of Suthep's action
He said CMPO chief Chalerm Yoobamrung would file criminal suit against PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban and his group for allegedly <b><u>using guns and other arms to attack and kill police</u></b> during a clash on Tuesday. (The Nation February 22, 2014-4.txt)	Chalerm Yoobamrung	Illegality of Suthep's action
Pheu Thai spokesman Prompong Nopparit approached the Department of Special Investigation (DSI) yesterday, accusing Suthep and other anti-government protest leaders of <b><u>sedition</u></b> . (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)	Prompong Nopparit	Illegality of Suthep's action
A group of 50 members of the Democracy Lovers Network led by Sanchai Suaypromraj yesterday filed a complaint with the Crime Suppression Division accusing Suthep and other PDRC leaders of <b><u>insurrection</u></b> . (The Nation April 10, 2014-3.txt)	A group of 50 members of the Democracy Lovers Network	Illegality of Suthep's action
the Criminal Court approved an <b><u>arrest warrant for Suthep on sedition charges</u></b> . (The Nation February 5, 2014-2.txt)	Court	Illegality of Suthep's action
Pheu Thai also admonished Surachai for helping Suthep, who <b><u>has been charged with sedition</u></b> , to seize power from the government. (The Nation May 16, 2014-3.txt)	Pheu Thai	Illegality of Suthep's action
Pheu Thai Party on Monday filed a complaint with the Department of Special Investigation (DSI) against rally leader Suthep Thaugsuban, who it claims, has <b><u>violated royal prerogative</u></b> and committed treason. (The Nation May 12, 2014-7.txt)	Pheu Thai Party, DSI	Suthep's illegality
Pheu Thai Party on Monday filed a complaint with the Department of Special Investigation (DSI) against rally leader Suthep Thaugsuban, who it claims, has violated royal prerogative and committed <b><u>treason</u></b> . (The Nation May 12, 2014-7.txt)	Pheu Thai Party	Illegality of Suthep's action

Appraising items in context	Appraisers	Remarks
Pheu Thai yesterday filed a complaint with the Department of Special Investigation against Suthep, who it claims has <b><i>violated Royal prerogative</i></b> and committed treason. (The Nation May 13, 2014-3.txt)	Pheu Thai Party, DSI	Illegality of Suthep's action
Pheu Thai yesterday filed a complaint with the Department of Special Investigation against Suthep, who it claims has violated Royal prerogative and committed <b><i>treason</i></b> . (The Nation May 13, 2014-3.txt)	Pheu Thai Party, DSI	Illegality of Suthep's action
All activities of Suthep are allegedly in <b><i>violation of the royal prerogative</i></b> and should thus be considered as treason, Tarit said, adding the DSI will set up three working groups to investigate Prompong's complaints. (The Nation May 12, 2014-7.txt)	Tarit	Illegality of Suthep's activities
All activities of Suthep are allegedly in violation of the royal prerogative and should thus be considered as <b><i>treason</i></b> , Tarit said, adding the DSI will set up three working groups to investigate Prompong's complaints. (The Nation May 12, 2014-7.txt)	Tarit	Illegality of Suthep's activities

## APPENDIX B

### Keywords in collocation with two opposing politicians found in two media

#### Collocations between Yingluck Shinawatra and keywords found in Bangkok Post

##### Yingluck in collocation with on

Pheu Thai again backs Yingluck as PM on party list (Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-5.txt)

Pheu Thai on Monday confirmed Yingluck Shinawatra as the party's candidate for prime minister if it wins the next election. (Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-5.txt)

NACC ready for Yingluck's defence on rice charges (Bangkok Post March 30, 2014-4.txt)

The charter court judges on May 7 found Yingluck Shinawatra guilty of malfeasance in the transfer of a civil servant and ordered her and nine ministers to step down. (Bangkok Post May 17, 2014-5.txt)

Yingluck Shinawatra again affirmed on Tuesday that she will not resign as the caretaker prime minister until the new government takes office. (Bangkok Post December 17, 2013-13.txt)

Pol Gen Adul Saengsingkaew made the comments in Sing Buri province after reporting to Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra on the ongoing movements of political groups across the country. (Bangkok Post October 31, 2013-3.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said on Tuesday that the government will leave the fate of the amnesty bill in the hands of senators. (Bangkok Post November 5, 2013-8.txt)

The government will not change course on an amnesty and use an executive decree if the controversial bill now scheduled for the Senate fails to pass, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said on Wednesday. (Bangkok Post November 6, 2013-1.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra on Thursday called on anti-amnesty bill demonstrators to stop protesting against her government and let the country move forward, after the House of Representatives agreed to withdraw all six amnesty related bills from its agenda. (Bangkok Post November 7, 2013-2.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra on Thursday morning called an urgent meeting of security agencies at Government House to assess the situation and follow up the movements of anti-government groups, reports said. (Bangkok Post November 7, 2013-11.txt)



Time will prove the government's stand right in its support of the blanket amnesty bill, Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra declared **on** Wednesday (Bangkok Post November 7, 2013-20.txt)

Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra called **on** Thursday for an end to street demonstrations in Bangkok after agreeing to a demand for scrapping the controversial legislation. (Bangkok Post November 8, 2013-4.txt)

Phayao Akkahad, the mother of a nurse killed at Wat Pathum Wanaram during the May, 2010, political violence, called **on** Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra and Pheu Thai MPs to apologise to the public for forcing the amnesty draft through. (Bangkok Post November 10, 2013-10.txt)

There is no substantial reason for the government to step down or dissolve the House of Representatives at this time, Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra said **on** Tuesday. (Bangkok Post November 19, 2013-6.txt)

Anti-government protest groups on Friday threatened to cut off electricity and water at state offices in the capital and at Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra's residence **on** Monday. (Bangkok Post November 23, 2013-4.txt)

Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **on** Sunday pleaded for all sides of the political divide to turn to each other for talks to break the deadlock. (Bangkok Post November 24, 2013-4.txt)

Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **on** Thursday called on the anti-government demonstrators to end their protest and hold talks with the government to jointly find a way out of the political conflict. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-7.txt)

Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra calls **on** anti-government demonstrators to hold talks with the government. (Photo by Chanat Katanyu) (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-7.txt)

A group of academics led by Charnvit Kasetsiri and Nidhi Eosewong issued a statement to Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **on** Thursday calling on her to hold a referendum on whether to amend the constitution to allow the whole charter to be rewritten and then dissolve parliament to stop the political turmoil leading to violence. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-4.txt)

Meanwhile, around 10,000 business operators and office workers on Phetchaburi Road also gathered and marched to the Pheu Thai Party headquarters yesterday, calling **on** Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra to step down. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-11.txt)

At the forum, Panitan Wattanayagorn, a political scientist at Chulalongkorn University, called **on** Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra to dissolve the House and return power to the people. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-15.txt)

The sources said party leaders had already met with Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra on options to defuse the growing crisis after anti-government protesters moved to seize control of several government agencies. (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-24.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra on Tuesday called for academics, businessmen, anti-government protesters and members of the public from all walks of life to take part in a "people's forum" to resolve political conflict in the country. (Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-3.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with Yubamrung**

The 10 individuals whose caretaker status has ended are: Yingluck, Surapong Tovichakchaikul, Chalerm Yubamrung, Kittiratt Na-Ranong, Santi Prompat, Anudith Nakornthap, Siriwat Kachornprasart, Pracha Promnok, Yutthasak Sasriprapa and Plodprasop Suraswadi. (Bangkok Post May 7, 2014-3.txt)

Democrat Thaworn Sennean, who is also a co-leader of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), accused Ms Yingluck together with Chalerm Yubamrung, labour minister and director of the government's Centre for Maintaining Peace and Order (CMPO), and the Royal Thai Police commissioner Pol Gen Adul Saengsingkaew. (Bangkok Post February 14, 2014-3.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with demonstrators**

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's call for demonstrators to end their protest and hold talks with government to find a way out of the political conflict indicates it is less likely that the House of Representatives will be dissolved, said Mr Phadon. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-6.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with by**

The examinations, held yesterday and today, coincide with the PDRC's campaign across the capital that is designed to encourage people to join its planned "Bangkok Shutdown" next Monday to pressure the caretaker government led by Yingluck Shinawatra to step down. (Bangkok Post January 5, 2014-1.txt)

The protests, led by firebrand Suthep Thaugsuban, were triggered by Yingluck's moves last year to grant amnesty to her brother, the self-exiled former premier Thaksin Shinawatra, ousted by the military in 2006. (Bangkok Post April 4, 2014-4.txt)

Election commissioner Somchai Srisuthiyakorn said his agency would continue to make preparations for a general election on July 20 as planned as the date had been agreed with the caretaker government led by Yingluck Shinawatra. (Bangkok Post May 3, 2014-5.txt)

Australian Foreign Minister Julie Bishop said she hoped the decision **by** caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra to call an early election for Feb 2 will help ease the country's political tensions. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-22.txt)

Mr Thongthong, who was assigned **by** caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra to organise the forum, said these people will represent both the public and private sectors - including the seven business organisations, permanent secretaries of all ministries, the mass media, political parties, university rectors, appointed and elected senators, King Prajadhipok's Institute, People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) and United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship (UDD). (Bangkok Post December 13, 2013-11.txt)

Mr Tongthong was assigned **by** caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra to put together the forum to find ways out of the conflicts for the country. (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-7.txt)

Permanent secretary Suthasri Wongsaman said security staff will be on standby around the clock from Monday onwards, as the PDRC has threatened to cut electricity and water to all government agencies to pressure the caretaker government led **by** caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra to resign. (Bangkok Post January 7, 2014-1.txt)

The decline was blamed on the government-subsidised minimum price put in place **by** caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra after taking office in 2011. (Bangkok Post February 5, 2014-5.txt)

The letter was not signed **by** caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra, Mr Supachai said. (Bangkok Post February 23, 2014-1.txt)

The Election Commission (EC) is taking action against official upcountry trips **by** caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra, maintaining they jeopardise the fairness of the ongoing election. (Bangkok Post February 25, 2014-7.txt)

The reinstatement of Thawil Pliensri as National Security Council (NSC) secretary-general could be approved **by** caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra as early as next week. (Bangkok Post March 15, 2014-1.txt)

A source in Capo said the "injustices" being experienced **by** caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra have whipped up waves of discontent that are now so powerful that the volatile political situation could erupt into violence at any time. (Bangkok Post April 26, 2014-4.txt)

The date was reached in talks between the EC and the government, led **by** caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra, at the Royal Thai Air Force Academy. (Bangkok Post April 30, 2014-3.txt)

All five commissioners were in talks with the government, led **by** caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra in a meeting at the Royal Air Force Academy. (Bangkok Post April 30, 2014-4.txt)

On the state of democracy under the government led **by** Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra, 67.6% said there was none or only a little, 14.1% thought it was high to very high, and 18.3% said it was moderate. (Bangkok Post November 3, 2013-9.txt)

The royal order was counter signed **by** Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra. (Bangkok Post November 15, 2013-6.txt)

Korn Chatikavanij, deputy leader of Democrat Party, led supporters to submit a letter to the US embassy on Witthayu Road declaring the coalition led **by** Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra has no legitimacy to govern. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-8.txt)

"Students in the faculty of law should know well that when people in a democratic society have opposing views, there are mechanisms in the constitution and means to solve it in a democratic way," said Mr Pongthep who, together with Justice Minister Chaikasem Nitisiri, has been assigned **by** Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra to set up a "people's forum" bringing together academics and legal experts to discuss how to resolve the political conflict. (Bangkok Post December 6, 2013-4.txt)

The dissolution of the House of Representatives announced **by** Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra on Monday morning would only solve the political situation in the short-term, Nipon Poapongsakorn, a distinguished fellow at the Thailand Development Research Institute (TDRI), said. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-21.txt)

But the Feb 2 snap election called **by** Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra is shaping up to be totally different. (Bangkok Post January 11, 2014-3.txt)

Nearly two years ago, sitting from across the table, I listened to Jatuporn Prompan complained about being sidelined from the cabinet **by** Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra. (Bangkok Post March 20, 2014-3.txt)

Pathum Thani red-shirt leader Wuthipong "Ko Tee" Kachathamkul gave an interview in January to the US TV news magazine Vice, which contained remarks seen **by** Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra and others as possible lese majeste offences. (Screen capture from Vice show "Bangkok Rising") (Bangkok Post April 10, 2014-1.txt)

The letter listed examples such as the probe against Ms **Yingluck** **by** the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC). It alleged that the investigation of the rice-pledging scheme was quick, while a similar case against former prime minister Abhisit Vejjajiva of the arch-rival Democrat Party has taken several years and is not yet completed. (Bangkok Post March 24, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Suthep is the mastermind of Thailand's latest round of street protests and has vowed to topple Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **by** taking over every government ministry. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-12.txt)

Protesters used concrete barricades to block all the main entrances to Government House to derail the CMPO's plan to return the office to caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra by Wednesday. (Bangkok Post February 17, 2014-8.txt)

Meanwhile, Standard&Poor's said the dismissal of caretaker prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra by the Constitutional Court on Wednesday has no immediate effect on Thailand's sovereign credit ratings. (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-7.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with rice**

NACC ready for Yingluck's defence on rice charges (Bangkok Post March 30, 2014-4.txt)

Election Commissioner Somchai Srisuthiyakorn has warned of legal repercussions after the Provincial Administration Department distributed Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's televised rice-pledging scheme speech. (Bangkok Post February 21, 2014-5.txt)

He added if the National Anti-Corruption Commission decided to indict caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra over the rice scheme, which would require her to stop working as prime minister, other cabinet ministers could still continue to work on her behalf. That meant the government could stay in office. (Bangkok Post March 5, 2014-5.txt)

The NACC also announced Tuesday it would make public its finding on the role of caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra in the rice scandal on either May 8 or 13. (Bangkok Post April 29, 2014-2.txt)

NACC members Vicha Mahakhun, left, Panthep Klanarongran, centre, and Prasart Pongsivapai speak during a press conference on Thursday to decide to impeach former prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra on the rice subsidy scheme. (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-8.txt)

The National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) resolved on Thursday to bring impeachment proceedings against former prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra over the rice-pledging scheme, with criminal charges to be the next decision. (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-8.txt)

NACC members Vicha Mahakhun, left, Panthep Klanarongran, centre, and Prasart Pongsivapai speak during a press conference on Thursday to decide to impeach former prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra over the rice subsidy scheme. (Photo by Tawatchai Kemkumnerd) (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-8.txt)

Yingluck pressed to reveal rice figures (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-2.txt)

When confronted with a question about huge losses incurred by the rice-pledging scheme, Ms Yingluck passed the buck to the Commerce Ministry. (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-13.txt)

Ms Yingluck chaired the National Rice Policy Committee and was the No 1 Pheu Thai party list-MP, so they expected better from her. (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-13.txt)

Yingluck to fight rice scheme probe (Bangkok Post January 29, 2014-11.txt)

Ms Yingluck chairs the National Rice Policy Committee which oversees the scheme. (Bangkok Post January 29, 2014-11.txt)

Ms Yingluck said rice payments were being delayed by legal limitations and processing procedures. (Bangkok Post February 12, 2014-1.txt)

Responding to allegations of corruption in the rice scheme, Ms Yingluck said agencies concerned were investigating whether there were any irregularities. (Bangkok Post February 12, 2014-1.txt)

In defence of Ms Yingluck's role in the rice-pledging scheme, Mr Noppadon said the prime minister is in charge of policy-making, not the implementation of the scheme. (Bangkok Post February 21, 2014-6.txt)

Yingluck vows to pay, rice growers return home (Bangkok Post February 21, 2014-9.txt)

"Ms Yingluck promised that the rice payments will be made next week," (Bangkok Post February 21, 2014-9.txt)

Ms Yingluck chairs the National Rice Policy Committee. (Bangkok Post March 13, 2014-5.txt)

About 100 pro-government demonstrators rallied in front of the Office of the NACC to protest against its investigation into Ms Yingluck's role in the rice-pledging scheme. (Bangkok Post March 14, 2014-1.txt)

They threw bags of excrement at pictures of national anti-corruption commissioner Vicha Mahakhun who investigated Ms Yingluck's role in the rice scheme. (Bangkok Post March 14, 2014-1.txt)

If the NACC rules against Ms Yingluck in the rice-pledging case, she will be required to suspend her duties as premier. (Bangkok Post April 16, 2014-1.txt)

On Jan 16, the NACC agreed to launch an inquiry into Ms Yingluck's role in the rice scheme after an inquiry panel decided to bring formal corruption charges against 15 people involved in government-to-government rice deals, including former commerce minister Boonsong Teriyapirom and former deputy commerce minister Poom Sarapol. (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-8.txt)

Anti-graft agency to probe Yingluck over rice scheme (Bangkok Post January 28, 2014-12.txt)

Luang Pu Buddha Issara, leader of the Chaeng Watthana protest site, and 300 of his supporters yesterday converged on the Office of the Auditor-General (OAG), calling for it to probe the Yingluck government's troubled rice-pledging scheme. (Bangkok Post March 4, 2014-4.txt)

NACC denies fast-tracking Yingluck rice probe (Bangkok Post February 25, 2014-10.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with growth**

"The government has been speedily addressing economic issues, such as improving people's well-being and raising the GDP following the crisis, and we achieved a 6.5% growth," Ms Yingluck said. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-7.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with pledge**

Prime Minister Yingluck pledged not to bring this bill back. (Bangkok Post November 8, 2013-4.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra earlier pledged that government MPs in the Lower House would not pick up the amnesty bill for reconsideration if the Senate votes to reject it. (Bangkok Post November 9, 2013-5.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has pledged to personally defend all criticism levelled at her and her government during the no-confidence debate in parliament on Tuesday and Wednesday. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-7.txt)

Ms Yingluck pledged to preserve the rules and was ready to listen to every voice. (Bangkok Post November 24, 2013-4.txt)

Meanwhile, Ms Yingluck on Sunday pledged to preserve the rules and called for talks to break the political deadlock. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-29.txt)

Ms Yingluck has pledged that the reform council would not be an instrument of the government, but that its recommendations would be acted on by whichever group forms the government after the Feb 2 poll. (Bangkok Post December 28, 2013-1.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with money**

There, they demanded budget officials stop allocating money to the Yingluck administration and agencies allegedly "under the control of ousted prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra's political networks". (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-14.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with unrest**

Under the current circumstances, the entire country would suffer the consequences of such unrest, Ms Yingluck said. (Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-15.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with will**

**Yingluck**: Time **will** prove government right (Bangkok Post November 7, 2013-20.txt)

The caretaker **Yingluck** government **will** resign to pave the way for an interim government and a legislative assembly to conduct reform. (Bangkok Post January 27, 2014-2.txt)

The doctor's apparent opposition to the caretaker **Yingluck** Shinawatra government eventually **will** cost him a top job at the Public Health Ministry, Mr Chalerm said. (Bangkok Post April 18, 2014-1.txt)

"**Yingluck** Shinawatra **will** have no chance to return to Government House in this life or the next," said Mr Suthep shortly after reaching the area and appearing on a makeshift stage set up nearby. (Bangkok Post February 17, 2014-5.txt)

Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **will** not attend special amnesty bill meetings in the House of Representatives today and tomorrow because she is busy with mobile cabinet meetings being held in Lop Buri and Sing Buri provinces, House Speaker Somsak Kiatsuranont said. (Bangkok Post October 31, 2013-8.txt)

Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **will** make an urgent announcement at a press conference at Government House after a cabinet meeting, according to reports citing Government House sources. (Bangkok Post November 5, 2013-9.txt)

However, the impact on the ruling Pheu Thai Party will be slight because its MPs, including Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra, **will** have 60 days to apply for memberships in other political parties and maintain their MP status. (Bangkok Post November 18, 2013-6.txt)

Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **will** not step down or dissolve the House of Representatives at this time as some media have reported, Pheu Thai Party spokesman Anusorn Iamsa-ard said on Saturday. (Bangkok Post November 23, 2013-1.txt)

Mr Prompong said Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **will** neither resign nor dissolve the House and Pheu Thai MPs will meet today to discuss the political situation, after Mr Suthep announced he will escalate his anti-government protest. (Bangkok Post December 6, 2013-14.txt)

The Pheu Thai Party is ready for the elections following the House dissolution and believes Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **will** run for election again, party leader Charupong Ruangsuwan said on Monday. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-13.txt)

Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **will** visit 10 Northeastern provinces between Dec 17-22, government spokesman Teerat Rattanasevi said on Monday. (Bangkok Post December 16, 2013-4.txt)



Caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra says she **will** let herself be beaten to death as the people decide who is right or wrong, according to deputy government spokeswoman Sunisa Lertpakawat. (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-5.txt)

The National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) is unlikely to conclude whether caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **will** be charged in the rice-pledging corruption case before the Feb 2 general election. (Bangkok Post January 24, 2014-4.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **will** cast her vote at the Khlong Lamchiek School polling station in Bung Kum. (Bangkok Post February 1, 2014-10.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **will** seek to again postpone a meeting with the anti-graft agency as she needs more time to prepare her defence against alleged irregularities in the rice-pledging scheme, a Pheu Thai Party legal specialist says. (Bangkok Post March 7, 2014-4.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **will** meet with selected top brass on Thursday with the political situation on the agenda, a Defence Ministry source said on Wednesday. (Bangkok Post April 23, 2014-9.txt)

Despite her promise to bury the bill, Ms **Yingluck** said the government **will** not give up amnesty attempts and there are means to achieve this goal, but it will be undertaken with the consent of the majority of people. (Bangkok Post November 6, 2013-1.txt)

Ms **Yingluck** said the government **will** let everything move its course, in line with the democratic system. (Bangkok Post November 19, 2013-6.txt)

Ms **Yingluck** earlier insisted she **will** not step down or dissolve the House of Representatives. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-13.txt)

Ms **Yingluck's** candidacy **will** be officially confirmed at a party meeting on Dec 11. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-6.txt)

Ms **Yingluck**, meanwhile, said she **will** not take part in the forum herself. (Bangkok Post December 13, 2013-12.txt)

Mr Charupong insisted that Ms **Yingluck** **will** be No 1 party-list candidate of Pheu Thai. (Bangkok Post December 21, 2013-6.txt)

If anti-government demonstrations die down, Ms **Yingluck** **will** be nominated as the next prime minister. (Bangkok Post December 24, 2013-12.txt)

The government of Ms **Yingluck** Shinawatra **will** try to hold an election this Sunday. (Bangkok Post January 27, 2014-2.txt)

NACC spokesman Vicha Mahakun said Ms **Yingluck** **will** be formally informed of the inquiry next week so that she can prepare to defend herself before a panel of NACC commissioners. (Bangkok Post January 28, 2014-12.txt)

Ms Yingluck said she will fight the case before the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) and hoped for fairness from the anti-graft agency. (Bangkok Post January 29, 2014-11.txt)

But Ms Yingluck said lawsuits will not speed up payments since the issue rests on negotiations between the Finance Ministry and banks or other financial institutions willing to offer the caretaker government loans. (Bangkok Post February 11, 2014-15.txt)

Feb 19, Mr Suthep said, is considered an auspicious day by the caretaker government which hopes Ms Yingluck will return to her headquarters, but the PDRC will prevent that from happening, he said. (Bangkok Post February 18, 2014-2.txt)

Meanwhile, AM Monthol Satchukorn, an Air Force spokesman, said Ms Yingluck will attend a meeting of the Defence Council at the Royal Thai Air Force headquarters in Don Muang district, Bangkok, at 2pm on Tuesday. (Bangkok Post February 25, 2014-7.txt)

It is expected that Ms Yingluck will send her representatives to acknowledge the dereliction of duty charge on her behalf. (Bangkok Post February 25, 2014-10.txt)

Caretaker Interior Minister Jarupong Ruangsuan said on Thursday Ms Yingluck will visit drought-hit areas in northeastern provinces. (Bangkok Post February 27, 2014-4.txt)

Ms Yingluck will meet armed forces chiefs on Friday to review the final draft of the mid-year military line-up, the source said. (Bangkok Post March 7, 2014-5.txt)

Speaking from Mukdahan, Ms Yingluck said she will leave the matter in the hands of charter court judges and pledged that the caretaker government would cooperate with the Election Commission on the poll. (Bangkok Post March 7, 2014-9.txt)

In a decision reached yesterday, Ms Yingluck will have 15 more days from the original date of today to present her defence. (Bangkok Post March 14, 2014-1.txt)

If the anti-graft agency finds the allegations have grounds, Ms Yingluck will be suspended from duty. (Bangkok Post March 19, 2014-1.txt)

As a result, Ms Yingluck will be impeached by Section 182 (7) which says: "The ministership of an individual Minister terminates upon: ....(7) having done an act prohibited by section 267, section 268 or section 269. (Bangkok Post March 27, 2014-3.txt)

Whether Ms Yingluck will run for Pheu Thai in the next election will be up to the party's executive board to decide, he said. (Bangkok Post March 27, 2014-7.txt)

If the Constitution Court rules against Ms Yingluck, the prime minister will have to immediately leave office and take with her the entire cabinet. (Bangkok Post March 31, 2014-1.txt)

Sansern Poljiak, the NACC's secretary general, said yesterday the agency has yet to hear from Ms Yingluck if she will meet the graft investigators or submit the document. (Bangkok Post March 31, 2014-1.txt)

If the NACC finds Ms Yingluck guilty, she will be suspended from duty pending impeachment moves in the Senate. (Bangkok Post April 6, 2014-2.txt)

The charter court, meanwhile, will rule whether Ms Yingluck violated the constitution over Mr Thawil's transfer and if her premiership should be terminated. (Bangkok Post April 6, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Jatuporn said the next demonstration to support Ms Yingluck will be in Bangkok but will not be near a planned rally by the People's Democratic Reform Committee on the same day to prevent possible clashes. (Bangkok Post April 6, 2014-3.txt)

Ms Yingluck will spend Songkran holiday in Chiang Mai, her birthplace, and has yet to contact Gen Prem's office to offer him her best wishes for the traditional Thai new year, according to a source close to Gen Prem. (Bangkok Post April 10, 2014-5.txt)

The reds believe Ms Yingluck will not survive but they also cannot see themselves losing. (Bangkok Post April 17, 2014-4.txt)

If indicted by the NACC, Ms Yingluck will be required to step down from all official roles, (Bangkok Post April 18, 2014-2.txt)

Meanwhile, Ms Yingluck insisted the country will not slide into a political power vacuum if she is stripped of her premiership. (Bangkok Post April 19, 2014-1.txt)

Speaking to reporters at the Defence Ministry Thursday, Ms Yingluck said she will consult with her lawyers whether she will testify in person to the court on May 6. (Bangkok Post April 25, 2014-3.txt)

He warned Ms Yingluck will find herself in a predicament if the court rules to strip her of her caretaker role. (Bangkok Post May 6, 2014-1.txt)

Anuwat Tinnraj, a leader of the UDD's chapter in the Northeast, warned that if the court rules to end Ms Yingluck's premiership, his supporters will be mobilised for a major rally in the capital. (Bangkok Post May 7, 2014-1.txt)

But EC chairman Supachai Somcharoen said Ms Yingluck's removal from office will not affect the new poll. (Bangkok Post May 8, 2014-1.txt)

Some people even feel the speaker election result offers an early indication of how the impeachment proceedings against Ms Yingluck will turn out. (Bangkok Post May 17, 2014-4.txt)

With the ongoing political unrest, if the Feb 2 election takes place and the Pheu Thai Party wins, it is not yet clear whether deposed prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra will

nominate Yingluck, or another member of his family to be the next prime minister. (Bangkok Post December 24, 2013-12.txt)

Yingluck: Time will prove government right (Bangkok Post November 6, 2013-1.txt)

We also want to ensure that Yingluck and her cabinet will not come to power again," Mr Suthep said. (Bangkok Post April 2, 2014-2.txt)

Asked about the announcement by Mr Suthep, a former Democrat MP, that the Yingluck Shinawatra government be will be cast out on Friday, Dec 6, he said the UDD would wait and see what happens. (Bangkok Post December 5, 2013-2.txt)

"This is a crucial time for whether the Yingluck [Shinawatra] government will survive or not," said an Asian diplomat. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-29.txt)

Pheu Thai strategist Col Apiwan Wiriyaichai said yesterday that if the election or next government's formation is delayed, the Yingluck Shinawatra administration will remain in a caretaker role. (Bangkok Post December 30, 2013-10.txt)

"Ideas on national reform should be crystallised within 18 months. If it's taking too long, the Yingluck government will still try to cling on to power," he said. (Bangkok Post February 8, 2014-3.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with section(s)**

The petition also said Ms Yingluck had breached Section 60 of a law regarding use of state media for election campaigning as well as violating Sections 53 and 57 of the election law by offering rewards in exchange for votes. (Bangkok Post February 21, 2014-5.txt)

They argued that in transferring Mr Thawil, Ms Yingluck violated Section 268 of the constitution, which stipulates: "The Prime Minister and a Minister shall not perform any act in violation of the provisions of Section 266, except the performance of powers and duties for the administration of State affairs as stated to the National Assembly or as provided by law." (Bangkok Post March 27, 2014-3.txt)

The petition contends that Ms Yingluck violated Section 266 (2) and (3) and Section 286 of the constitution when she signed the order transferring Mr Thawil to be a prime ministerial adviser in 2011. (Bangkok Post April 3, 2014-7.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with Pongthep**

Government spokesman Teerat Ratanasevi said Ms Yingluck told Mr Pongthep and Mr Chaikasem to start an open forum or seminar in which academics and legal experts can share their opinions. (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-11.txt)

The Yingluck government including Mr Pongthep have not shown any responsibility nor failed to correct such injustice but have chosen to ignore many protesters who voiced their opposition to the bill. (Bangkok Post November 24, 2013-8.txt)

## Collocations between Suthep Thaugsuban and keywords found in Bangkok Post

### Suthep in collocation with udd

UDD rejects Suthep's reform invitation (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-7.txt)

### Suthep in collocation with NSPRT

The Criminal Court on Thursday ordered the withdrawal of arrest warrants for 18 leaders of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) and Network of Students and People for the Reform of Thailand (NSPRT), including Suthep Thaugsuban, for violating the emergency decree. (Bangkok Post April 3, 2014-5.txt)

### Suthep in collocation with Tida

According to Ms Tida, Mr Suthep thought he had attained power by leading mass protests against the government. (Bangkok Post December 11, 2013-14.txt)

### Suthep in collocation with on

Suthep sets sights on ousting draft backers. (Bangkok Post November 21, 2013-6.txt)

Five Pheu Thai MPs filed a complaint with Crime Suppression Division police on Thursday accusing Suthep Thaugsuban of rebellion offences under Section 113 of the Criminal Code. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-5.txt)

Luang Pu Buddha Isara, the abbot of Wat Or Noi in Nakhon Pathom's Kamphaeng Saen district and Suthep Thaugsuban talk on the stage at the government complex on Chaeng Wattana Road on Thursday night. (Photo by Pattarachai Preechapanich) (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-15.txt)

The impeachment drive is part of the new offensive announced by Suthep Thaugsuban on Friday night to "uproot the Thaksin regime", as the opposition party's mission has gone beyond killing the controversial amnesty bill. (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-1.txt)

The Civic Movement for Democracy led by Suthep Thaugsuban on Sunday stepped up its rallies to oust Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and eventually end the Thaksin regime, after clashes between Ramkhamhaeng University students and red-shirts on Saturday night. (Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-7.txt)

The photo gallery captures the events surrounding anti-government protests, led by Suthep Thaugsuban, in Bangkok on Thursday, Jan 23, 2014. (Bangkok Post photos) (Bangkok Post January 24, 2014-1.txt)

Suthep Thaugsuban's move on Friday to mobilise anti-government protesters across the city is aimed at reinforcing his message that the caretaker government is inept and lacks legitimacy following the political blows it received this week. (Bangkok Post May 10, 2014-1.txt)

The leader of the Civil Movement for Democracy (CMD) Suthep Thaugsubun on Thursday night lashed out at Democrat list-MP and former finance minister Korn Chatikavanij. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-13.txt)

The Office of the Attorney General (OAG) decided to indict Mr Abhisit and former deputy prime minister and director of the Centre for the Resolution of Emergency Situation (CRES) Suthep Thaugsuban on the recommendation of the Department of Special Investigation (DSI). (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-12.txt)

Suthep: Indelible stains on reputation (Bangkok Post April 26, 2014-4.txt)

People waiting for Suthep Thaugsuban on Monday show money to give to the anti-government leader to support farmers in their fight against the caretaker government over delayed payments from the rice-pledging scheme. (Photo by Weerawong Wongpredee) (Bangkok Post February 10, 2014-10.txt)

Its secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban has called on state officials not to work for the Pheu Thai Party-led government, which he said no longer has legitimacy. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-19.txt)

PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban said on Wednesday night that protesters will shut down the capital from Jan 13. (Bangkok Post January 3, 2014-6.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban on Wednesday poured scorn on the government's emergency decree. (Bangkok Post January 23, 2014-1.txt)

However, PDRC secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban told supporters on Tuesday night that none of the people on the list, except Sakchai Guy, had provided financial support to his political movement. (Bangkok Post February 12, 2014-6.txt)

Starting today, PDRC protesters will split into groups to "visit" businesses linked to the Shinawatras, secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban said on Saturday. (Bangkok Post February 24, 2014-6.txt)

Since Monday, PDRC protesters have split off into groups to "visit" businesses linked to the Shinawatras, secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban said on Saturday. (Bangkok Post February 24, 2014-10.txt)

Speaking on the Lumpini park rally stage on Saturday night, Mr Suthep said he did not want any unfortunate situations to happen on the auspicious day and so the PDRC resolved to ask protesters at the ministry to gather at the Lumpini Park. (Bangkok Post May 5, 2014-1.txt)

Shortly after Mr Surachai's victory, PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban called on him to submit the name of a new prime minister for His Majesty the King without delay. (Bangkok Post May 9, 2014-13.txt)

Before the march, Democrat heavyweight Suthep Thaugsuban was on stage around 10am telling the demonstrators that they will go to take a vows in front of a holy place that they will fight for the country. (Bangkok Post November 4, 2013-11.txt)

Democrat heavyweight Suthep Thaugsuban was on stage before the planned kick-off at 10am, telling the demonstrators that they were sending a message to the international community that they will fight peacefully and with discipline and will not cause any damage to the public. (Bangkok Post November 4, 2013-8.txt)

Luang Pu Buddha Issara joins Suthep Thaugsuban on protest stage. (Bangkok Post January 29, 2014-10.txt)

Protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Friday night announced an all-out drive to eradicate the "Thaksin regime" to the biggest crowd yet for the campaign led by his Democrat Party. (Bangkok Post November 15, 2013-1.txt)

The whistle-blowing was initiated by ex-Democrat MP and anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban, who called on the protesters to blow whistles at cabinet ministers and "servants" of deposed former prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra as part of a civil disobedience campaign. (Bangkok Post November 19, 2013-8.txt)

The whistle-blowing campaign was initiated by ex-Democrat MP and anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban, who called on the protesters to blow whistles at cabinet ministers and "servants" of deposed former prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra. (Bangkok Post November 19, 2013-9.txt)

Anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Tuesday night that he was prepared for police to storm the besieged Finance Ministry after the Criminal Court approved a warrant for his arrest. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-2.txt)

A lawyer for anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Tuesday petitioned the Criminal Court, asking that it to review the warrant issued for the arrest of the anti-government protest leader. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-9.txt)

Anti-government protesters will seize Government House and other state agencies on Sunday and most state enterprises will go on strike on Monday, protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban vowed on Friday night. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-1.txt)

A Buddhist monk gives a blessing to protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Sunday. (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-12.txt)

The Criminal Court on Monday has issued an arrest warrant for anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on charges of insurrection, Pol Maj Gen Chayut Thanathaweerat, deputy chief of the Metropolitan Police Bureau, said. (Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-3.txt)

Anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Sunday night gave Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra an ultimatum of two days to return power to people. (Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-26.txt)

Protest rallies will continue until the "Thaksin regime" is finally ended, protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban announced on Tuesday. (Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-8.txt)

Deputy Prime Minister and Foreign Minister Surapong Tovichakchaikul called on PDRC leader Suthep to surrender if he wants to discuss his plans for a "people's council" with the government. (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-4.txt)

The UDD called a fresh gathering after anti-government leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Tuesday that he wanted to invoke Section 7 of the constitution, which would lead to the installation of a royally appointed prime minister and cabinet. (Bangkok Post December 6, 2013-14.txt)

Protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Sunday night that protesters will not go home "empty-handed" on Monday after they move to Government House. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-3.txt)

Labour Minister Chalerm Yubamrung on Tuesday called for Bangkok police chief Kamronwit Thoopkrachang to arrest anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on insurrection charges within 48 hours. (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-2.txt)

He said protest leader Suthep had called on civil servants to side with "the masses". (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-7.txt)

Anti Thaksin-regime rally leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Thursday evening said the supreme commander and leaders of the army, navy, air force and police have agreed to meet with him and other protest leaders on Saturday to hear an explanation of their "political reform" plans. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-1.txt)

Gen Nipat Thonglek, who was fiercely attacked by protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Sunday after making a statement saying the Royal Thai Armed Forces backed the election to be held on Feb 2 next year, pleaded with reporters to refrain from asking questions on the issue. (Bangkok Post December 17, 2013-4.txt)

The planned rally on Sunday will cover all key areas in Bangkok from 1pm to 6 pm, protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Wednesday night. (Bangkok Post December 18, 2013-1.txt)

He made the comment after anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban declared on Friday night that demonstrators would "blow the final whistle" on Monday in an attempt to seize power from the Yingluck Shinawatra administration. (Bangkok Post December 7, 2013-2.txt)



"What happened today (Sunday) showed we are out here more than on Dec 9," Mr Suthep said. (Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-18.txt)

Leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Friday night called for anti-government protesters to take a New Year break after nearly two months of street demonstrations. (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-1.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has turned down a political debate challenge from anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban, but called on him to express his ideas on the proposed National Reform Council (NRC). (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-14.txt)

Pol Lt Gen Kamronwit offered the reward after People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Saturday night strongly attacked national police chief Adul Saengsingkaew and Pol Lt Gen Kamronwit, accusing them of allowing war weapons to be brought into the capital to hurt the protesters. (Bangkok Post December 29, 2013-6.txt)

Anti-government protesters plan to "seize Bangkok" after the New Year holiday, leader Suthep Thaugsuban vowed on Saturday, while red-shirt supporters of the government called for a fight against a possible coup. (Bangkok Post December 29, 2013-11.txt)

City police chief Khamronwit Thoopkrachang said Monday the officers want only coordination from protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on dates and rally spots so they will know how to direct traffic and tighten security. (Bangkok Post December 31, 2013-12.txt)

PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban announced on Friday night the rally would start in the late morning to allow students to reach their test centres on time. (Bangkok Post January 5, 2014-1.txt)

Anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Sunday night warned People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) rally-goers that the government may try to borrow cash from state-owned GSB or Krungthai to fund its ailing rice scheme. (Bangkok Post January 20, 2014-3.txt)

LONG MARCH: Anti-government protesters carry a giant national flag along Ratchaprarop Road as they join People's Democratic Reform Committee leader Suthep Thaugsuban yesterday on a 5km march in downtown Bangkok. (Bangkok Post January 26, 2014-1.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee protesters at rally sites across the capital will not negotiate with the Centre for Maintaining Peace and Order (CMPO), but will forge ahead with the Bangkok Shutdown campaign, anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban announced on Monday. (Bangkok Post January 27, 2014-5.txt)

The People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) will scale up its protest next week following its rally in Bangkok on election day this Sunday, anti-government

demonstration leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Thursday. (Bangkok Post January 31, 2014-3.txt)

The money received from the marches would not be given out as rice payments, PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Saturday night, adding that was a problem that the caretaker government had to resolve. (Bangkok Post February 9, 2014-5.txt)

PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Thursday challenged the red shirts to come out to show support for the caretaker government and was immediately countered by Mr Nattawut. "Don't worry. We will," he said in a red-shirt press conference hours later on Thursday. (Bangkok Post February 23, 2014-3.txt)

Protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Monday night he had decided not to seek police help after grenades, one of them an M79, were fired at his house in the Phutthamonthon area. "I know police cannot arrest the attackers. So why should I bother?" he told the crowd at the park on Monday night. (Bangkok Post March 11, 2014-6.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Friday night challenged the UDD to rally in Bangkok and pledged to call out anti-government demonstrators to show up to outnumber the red shirts if they came to the capital. (Bangkok Post March 15, 2014-6.txt)

The main rally will be in Bangkok, and PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Saturday urged other provinces to set up their own protests. (Bangkok Post March 23, 2014-2.txt)

Anti-government protesters will hold a rally the day the Constitutional Court rules on caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's case over the removal of security chief Thawil Pliensri, protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Wednesday night. (Bangkok Post April 3, 2014-4.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) leader Suthep Thaugsuban told supporters on Saturday that they must take to the streets as soon as the Constitution Court rules on caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's alleged malpractice in the transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri. (Bangkok Post April 7, 2014-1.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee leader Suthep Thaugsuban flicks water on health officials to celebrate the Songkran festival at the Public Health Ministry in Nonthaburi. (Bangkok Post April 11, 2014-10.txt)

Anti-government leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Saturday negotiated with soldiers to "hand over" the Santi Maitree building in the compound of Government House to his group. (Bangkok Post May 11, 2014-2.txt)

PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban yesterday called on the Constitutional, Supreme Court and Supreme Administrative Court presidents, the Election Commission chairman and

the Senate speaker to work out a plan for the appointment of an interim government under Section 7 of the constitution. (Bangkok Post May 11, 2014-4.txt)

The People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) will leave Lumpini Park after leader Suthep Thaugsuban's last speech on Sunday night as anti-government protesters shift their strategy in fighting to oust the caretaker government. (Bangkok Post May 11, 2014-8.txt)

The People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) has raised up to 16 million baht to finance a campaign to secure outstanding rice-scheme payments for farmers through two protest marches, Suthep Thaugsuban said on Monday. (Bangkok Post February 10, 2014-10.txt)

Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva and Surat Thani MP Suthep Thaugsuban on Thursday morning reported to the Office of the Attorney General (OAG) to acknowledge charges against them in connection with military crackdowns on protesters in 2010. (Bangkok Post October 31, 2014-9.txt)

Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban has called on the public to wage a campaign of anti-government civil disobedience, pledging that he and eight colleagues will resign from the House tomorrow at 11am so they can fully lead hordes of protesters against the "Thaksin regime". (Bangkok Post November 11, 2013-1.txt)

Protesters from the provinces are expected to join Friday's rally, after former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban on Wednesday night called on them to travel to Bangkok. (Bangkok Post November 15, 2013-13.txt)

Former Democrat Party MP Suthep Thaugsuban on Wednesday filed the petition with Senate Speaker Nikom Wairatpanich. (Bangkok Post November 20, 2013-2.txt)

The department is on Soi Aree Samphan off Rama VI Road near the Finance Ministry, which was seized by a thousand or more protesters led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban earlier on Monday afternoon. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-6.txt)

Former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban on Monday morning reaffirmed in an interview his intention of eradicating the so-called Thaksin regime from Thailand, while leading protesters in a march to the office of the Budget Bureau. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-25.txt)

The PDRC, which is led by ex-Democrat Party MP Suthep Thaugsuban, has called on supporters across the country to set up provincial branches of the movement to support political reform efforts. (Bangkok Post December 16, 2013-1.txt)

Suvarnabhumi airport general manager Rawewan Netrakavesna said airport executives would meet on Sunday to discuss the impact of the anti-government protests, which will be escalated following the People's Democratic Reform Committee's "Bangkok

Shutdown", led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban, on Jan 13. (Bangkok Post January 5, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Suthep on Wednesday night demanded the Yingluck government remove the clauses in the blanket bill which grant an amnesty to suspects in serious crimes and corruption cases instead of killing it in the first reading in the Upper House. (Bangkok Post November 7, 2013-13.txt)

"Yingluck is preparing to confront people and does not care about the public at all. Yingluck is mounting a challenge and showing that as the government and the prime minister she has the power to bring more people than the [anti-government] demonstrators," Mr Suthep said on the stage at Ratchadamnoen Avenue last night. (Bangkok Post November 9, 2013-4.txt)

In the petition, Mr Ruangkrai said Mr Abhisit and Mr Suthep on Nov 7 went up on the stage at the Democracy Monument on Ratchadamnoen Avenue and made a speech calling for the people to form a people's court to consider cases against the government. (Bangkok Post November 11, 2013-5.txt)

Mr Suthep called on people to take leave from work from today until Friday, delay paying taxes, put on a national flag badge or sticker, and carry with them a whistle to blow any time they see members of the government, Pol Maj Gen Adul said. (Bangkok Post November 13, 2013-5.txt)

Samdin Lertbut, a leader of the People's Democratic Force to Overthrow Thaksinism (Pefot), said yesterday that his group was encouraging supporters to join the protest led by Democrat Suthep Thaugsuban at the Democracy Monument as Mr Suthep was planning on escalating the protest today. (Bangkok Post November 15, 2013-12.txt)

Mr Suthep appeared on stage about 7pm to address the demonstrators who roared "Get out!", directed at the government, and blew their whistles in approval. (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-6.txt)

Mr Suthep, wearing black, appears on stage daily to address huge crowds of whistle-blowing protesters thronging Ratchadamnoen Avenue, with the Democracy Monument making a splendid backdrop. (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-10.txt)

Every evening, Mr Suthep goes on stage to work up the crowd with feverish speeches attacking the government that are televised live on satellite TV channels Blue Sky Channel and T News, which have close links to the Democrat Party. (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-10.txt)

Mr Suthep on Saturday claimed the new measures had been well received. (Bangkok Post November 17, 2013-5.txt)

Mr Tarit said three DSI officials and himself have been the victims of whistle-blowing since Mr Suthep announced the measure on Friday. (Bangkok Post November 19, 2013-9.txt)

"A legal team has kept an eye on Mr Suthep and will soon take legal action against him, as assigned by former prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra. (Bangkok Post November 22, 2013-4.txt)

Mr Suthep on Friday said the State Enterprises Workers' Relations Confederation has agreed to join the protest and that staff at the agencies "might cut off electricity and water at all state offices and the house of the prime minister". (Bangkok Post November 23, 2013-4.txt)

Mr Suthep called on anti-government demonstrators across the country to take over the fight by laying siege to government offices in their local areas on Wednesday to put an end to the 'Thaksin regime'. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-2.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said before Tuesday's censure debate in parliament that she was willing to talk with Mr Suthep on a political reform forum and urged him and other protesters to respect the law. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-6.txt)

The rallies in the southern provinces followed Mr Suthep's call on Tuesday night from the occupied Finance Ministry for anti-Thaksin protesters to take control of government offices in all provinces, to cripple the government and show their defiance of the Yingluck Shinawatra government. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-3.txt)

The warrant, applied for by police, was approved on Tuesday after Mr Suthep led anti-government protesters to occupy the Finance Ministry. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-6.txt)

Lawyer Jessada Anucharee said the court had been asked to review the warrant and to also question witnesses who would testify on Mr Suthep's behalf. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-9.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, asked to comment on Mr Suthep's "people's government", said the setting up of such an administration would require laws to back it up. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-15.txt)

Mr Surachai, meanwhile, appeared reluctant to commit to any position on Mr Suthep's demands. (Bangkok Post May 11, 2014-4.txt)

United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship (UDD) chairman Jatuporn Prompan lambasted Sen Surachai for meeting for talks with Mr Suthep on parliament premises. (Bangkok Post May 13, 2014-1.txt)

Pheu Thai spokesman Prompong Nopparit said Mr Suthep is wanted on an arrest warrant for insurrection, but Sen Surachai on Monday allowed him to enter parliament and

held closed-door talks with him regarding PDRC plans for an interim prime minister. (Bangkok Post May 14, 2014-2.txt)

On May 10, Mr Suthep and the PDRC demonstrators entered Government House without any resistance. (Bangkok Post May 17, 2014-4.txt)

Mr Suthep on Saturday vowed to surrender to face police charges and end his protest if he fails to win the last ‘‘final battle’’ to oust the so-called Thaksin regime by next Monday. (Bangkok Post May 19, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Suthep said on Saturday that if his group could not succeed in ousting the caretaker government by May 27, it would give up completely and he would surrender to police. (Bangkok Post May 17, 2014-6.txt)

Anti-government protesters will seize Government House and other state agencies on Sunday and most state enterprises will go on strike on Monday, protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban vowed on Friday night. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-1.txt)

Anti-government protesters will hold a rally the day the Constitutional Court rules on caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinwatra's case over the removal of security chief Thawil Pliensri, protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Wednesday night. (Bangkok Post April 3, 2014-4.txt)

Veteran party strategist Suthep Thaugsuban on Saturday night called on opponents of the blanket amnesty to gather at Samsen railway station at 10am Sunday and "be ready" for the next move. (Bangkok Post November 2, 2013-1.txt)

He said police would not use force to arrest protest leader and former Democrat MP for Surat Thani Suthep Thaugsuban, wanted on an arrest warrant for violating criminal law. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-10.txt)

Suthep calls major rally on March 29 (Bangkok Post March 22, 2014-10.txt)

The Senate session was held after Mr Suthep on Saturday called for the presidents of the Constitutional, Supreme and Administrative courts, the Election Commission chairman and the Senate speaker to work out a plan to nominate an interim government for royal endorsement under Section 7 of the constitution. (Bangkok Post May 13, 2014-1.txt)

Protesters hold up money preparing to donate to Suthep Thaugsuban on Jan 25, 2014. (Bangkok Post January 30, 2014-6.txt)

Suthep calls new rally on Sunday (Bangkok Post December 17, 2013-5.txt)

Suthep embarks on 11th ‘final battle’ (Bangkok Post May 6, 2014-2.txt)

The court earlier approved a warrant for the arrest of Suthep Thaugsuban on similar charges. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-14.txt)

Speaking at the Finance Ministry on Tuesday night, Mr Suthep invited people to join him in toppling the government to pave the way for a reform of democracy \_ to get rid of what he called bad politicians and allow citizens more direct access over the administration of the country. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-14.txt)

Charas Suwanmala, dean of Chulalongkorn University's Political Science Department, said he believes some parts of the constitution must be put on hold for Mr Suthep's "people's parliament" and "dream team" government to become reality. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-14.txt)

The rallies in the southern provinces followed Mr Suthep's call on Tuesday night from the occupied Finance Ministry for anti-Thaksin Shinawatra protesters to take control of government offices in all provinces, to cripple the government and show their defiance toward the Yingluck Shinawatra administration. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-15.txt)

A warrant was issued on Tuesday for Mr Suthep's arrest for illegal assembly and invading government offices. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-18.txt)

Mr Suthep also wrote on his Facebook page, calling for the Thai people to come out to "rendezvous" in a large number. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-19.txt)

The accusation was made by Mr Suthep on Thursday night during a speech to his supporters in the grounds of the government offices complex on Chaeng Wattana Road. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-11.txt)

Mr Suthep on Thursday night also lashed out at Democrat list-MP and former finance minister Korn Chatikavanij. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-15.txt)

On Wednesday, Mr Suthep led a group of about 20,000 protesters to lay siege to the government complex where they occupied the first floor of Building B, the largest building inside the complex. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-18.txt)

Mr Suthep announced on Saturday night that marchers would set out at 10.45 Sunday morning for the Interior, Labor, Education and Commerce ministries. His aim is to make it impossible for the government to function and force it to step aside. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-2.txt)

Mr Suthep announced on Friday night announced plans for a "total seizure" of key government agencies over the weekend to set in motion "the people's revolution". (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-9.txt)

It was revealed on Friday that Attorney-General Athapol Yaisawang has already ordered a probe into complaints lodged with the OAG on Nov 13 and on Tuesday accusing Mr Suthep and his supporters of violating Section 68. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-10.txt)

Mr Suthep on Thursday night told protesters at the government complex they owed Mr Korn nothing. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-12.txt)

Seizures of government offices continued in various provinces yesterday, the fourth day after Mr Suthep on Monday encouraged anti-government protesters upcountry to "peacefully lay siege" to district offices and provincial halls nationwide. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-17.txt)

He said the police had promised not to use force to disperse the protesters and NBT executives agreed to hook up a signal carrying Mr Suthep's statement to go on air. (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-13.txt)

On Thursday, Mr Suthep was in open conflict with the Democrats' deputy leader Korn Chatikavanij over the occupation of government buildings, which the former finance minister disagreed with. (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-28.txt)

As for Mr Suthep's call on the public to wage a campaign of anti-government civil disobedience, Lt Gen Paradorn warned that the protesters should be careful of violating other people's rights. (Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-29.txt)

Ms Yingluck's stance came a few hours before the Criminal Court approved a warrant for the arrest of Mr Suthep on an "insurrection" charge requested by Thung Song Hong police station, an offence which carries the death penalty. (Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-17.txt)

He was floating a way out of the political standoff after failed talks between Mr Suthep and Ms Yingluck on Sunday. (Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-22.txt)

They were allowed to walk into the MPB and Government House unopposed following Mr Suthep's announcement on Monday night that the protesters must successfully seize the MPB the following day. (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-10.txt)

On Tuesday, Mr Suthep for the first time spelt out what he meant by his proposal for a "people's council" to run the country. (Bangkok Post December 5, 2013-4.txt)

Meanwhile, Deputy Prime Minister and Foreign Minister Surapong Tovichakchaikul called on Mr Suthep to surrender if he wants to discuss his plans with the government. (Bangkok Post December 5, 2013-4.txt)

On Tuesday, Mr Suthep for the first time spelled out what he meant by a "people's council". (Bangkok Post December 6, 2013-13.txt)

The message was sent out by Blue Sky channel from the Government Complex on Chaeng Wattana Road. But it was jammed throughout when Mr Suthep took the stage on the eve of the final rally. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-3.txt)

On Mr Suthep's proposal for the return of power to the people without requiring an election, a House dissolution or the prime minister's resignation, Ms Yingluck said it was new and unprecedented. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-8.txt)



Suthep vows referendum on charter (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-13.txt)

Mr Suthep has called on protesters nationwide to march on government agencies tomorrow to "take people's power back" from what he says is the "Thaksin regime", a reference to the continued political influence of ousted premier Thaksin Shinawatra, Ms Yingluck's brother. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-13.txt)

Mr Suthep is wanted on charges of insurrection in violation of Section 113 of the Criminal Code relating to his supporters' invasion of state offices. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-1.txt)

Labour Minister Chalerm Yubamrung on Tuesday called for Bangkok police chief Kamronwit Thooprachang to arrest anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on insurrection charges within 48 hours. (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-2.txt)

Mr Suthep called on civil servants to report themselves in to the PDRC, saying the committee will set up "people's forces" to replace police officers in villages nationwide. (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-9.txt)

The Office of the Attorney General scheduled Dec 12 for the formal indictment of Mr Abhisit and Mr Suthep on charges brought by the Department of Special Investigation. (Bangkok Post December 11, 2013-10.txt)

Mr Suthep insisted on going ahead on the plan and urged those opposed to it to stand back and not get in the way by stating their opposition in the open. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-4.txt)

The DSI would propose Mr Suthep be indicted on charges of insurrection and violating Section 112 of the Criminal Code, also known as the lese majeste law. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-16.txt)

Anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Sunday night urged protesters to block the venue to prevent election candidates from registering. (Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-11.txt)

Speaking to demonstrators at the Democracy Monument on Thursday evening, Mr Suthep said Gen Tanasak had agreed to meet him and PDRC core leaders at 3pm on Saturday at the armed forces headquarters. (Bangkok Post December 13, 2013-13.txt)

At the meeting with representatives from seven business organisations on Thursday, Mr Suthep insisted that national reforms must take place and a "people's council" must be in place before a general election. (Bangkok Post December 13, 2013-13.txt)

"The provincial committees will gather ideas on ways to solve different problems in Thailand and I ask the people in every province to contribute their ideas on national reform," Mr Suthep said. (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-3.txt)

"I don't see the necessity of going to the polls on Feb 2," Mr Suthep said. (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-8.txt)

Mr Suthep also elaborated on his controversial proposal to appoint, without a public vote, both a people's council and prime minister to oversee the reform of police, bureaucracy, law and decentralisation before a general election can be held. (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-8.txt)

On Wednesday, Mr Suthep told representatives of business organisations that the people's council would have 400 members, 300 of whom would be representatives from various professions. (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-8.txt)

On Friday, Mr Suthep insisted that the people's council will be an "elected body" as the majority of 300 will come from direct election by members of professional groups. (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-8.txt)

PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Monday night renewed his attack on the EC for pushing ahead with the election, and warned of legal consequences if the poll is held without the consent of the people. (Bangkok Post December 24, 2013-8.txt)

Suthep calls new rally on Sunday (Bangkok Post December 17, 2013-1.txt)

Mr Suthep pledged on Wednesday night that protesters would disperse after 6pm on Sunday, but threatened to come back again if their demands remain ignored by the caretaker prime minister. (Bangkok Post December 19, 2013-3.txt)

On Mr Suthep's call to create a 400-member People's Council, Mr Prompong questioned how such an organisation could be neutral and democratic. (Bangkok Post December 19, 2013-5.txt)

"The Criminal Court then sees no reason to withdraw its arrest warrant for Mr Suthep which was issued on Dec 2," the statement said. (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-10.txt)

"I want to help and I fear that participants will lack food," Mrs Siriporn said after handing a 1,000-baht note to Mr Suthep on Silom Road (Bangkok Post December 21, 2013-8.txt)

The Election Commission will begin the registration of party-list candidates on Monday and Mr Suthep said the protesters will block its work. (Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-18.txt)

"What happened today (Sunday) showed we are out here more than on Dec 9," Mr Suthep said. (Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-18.txt)

Mr Suthep also called on national police chief Adul Saengsingkaew to investigate whether the group of men seen on the rooftop of the Labour Ministry building on Thursday were police. (Bangkok Post December 30, 2013-11.txt)

In a speech delivered to protesters at Democracy Monument in Ratchadamnoen Avenue on Wednesday night, Mr Suthep said all television stations would be able to work normally but when the PDRC has any announcement it should be broadcast live. (Bangkok Post January 2, 2014-2.txt)

The Bangkok shutdown plan, confirmed by Mr Suthep on Wednesday night, has sparked fears of a violent confrontation between protesters and those who disagree with them. (Bangkok Post January 3, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Suthep stressed that on Sunday the PDRC will campaign for reform before the election and not to disrupt the poll. (Bangkok Post January 25, 2014-1.txt)

The protest marches Mr Suthep has led on a daily basis in recent days have seen the former deputy premier picking up cash handouts from admirers lining the sides of the streets. (Bangkok Post January 25, 2014-4.txt)

Mr Suthep meanwhile called on CMPO director Chalerm Yubamrung and chief adviser Surapong Tovichakchaikul to abolish the centre, arguing that it has no legitimacy. (Bangkok Post January 27, 2014-5.txt)

The government it is not authorised to establish such a centre to hold talks or to crack down on protesters, Mr Suthep said. (Bangkok Post January 28, 2014-2.txt)

The game also comes with the theme song that usually plays when Mr Suthep appears on stage. (Bangkok Post January 30, 2014-10.txt)

Early this week, Mr Suthep slipped on a jumper knitted by a veteran journalist. (Bangkok Post February 1, 2014-5.txt)

There are spontaneous cheers and whistle-blowing from thousands of city residents who gather in the streets to greet Mr Suthep as he goes on his many marches in various parts of the city. (Bangkok Post February 1, 2014-5.txt)

On Saturday morning, Mr Suthep held a seminar with public health representatives to discuss national reform plans. (Bangkok Post February 8, 2014-3.txt)

Mr Suthep yesterday led protesters on a march from Pathumwan intersection to Government House following reports that Mr Chalerm would accompany Ms Yingluck to work there. (Bangkok Post February 18, 2014-2.txt)

Suthep vow takes toll on stocks (Bangkok Post February 19, 2014-7.txt)

Mr Suthep's announcement weighed on sentiment of these stocks and pulled the Stock Exchange of Thailand (SET) index down in the afternoon, said Arpaporn Sawaengpak, a vice-president of DBS Vickers Securities. (Bangkok Post February 19, 2014-7.txt)

On Thursday, the protesters went to SC Asset Plc, a property developer owned by the Shinawatra family, and SC Park Hotel. That night Mr Suthep put more companies on his boycott list including AIS. (Bangkok Post February 22, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Suthep on Friday night expanded his net by asking the protesters to boycott more companies linked to the Shinawatra family including Voice TV, an internet news website and one of the recent digital-TV licence winners. (Bangkok Post February 22, 2014-2.txt)

AIS responded on Saturday to Mr Suthep's claims with a message to its 40 million customers, reiterating the fact that it no longer had any connection with the Shinawatra family. (Bangkok Post February 22, 2014-3.txt)

Mr Suthep also called on lawyers who have expertise in criminal law to help the PDRC take legal action against Ms Yingluck, caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm Yubamrung and national police chief Adul Saengsingkaew for ordering police officers to disperse the protesters at Phan Fah Bridge on Tuesday, which led to loss of lives and casualties. (Bangkok Post February 22, 2014-3.txt)

Mr Suthep, meanwhile, can go on harassing the caretaker premier but he has no legal or political means with which to unseat her. (Bangkok Post February 26, 2014-1.txt)

"I am not a skillful speaker and have no ability to debate with Mr Suthep," she admitted in response to the challenge Mr Suthep issued on Thursday. (Bangkok Post February 28, 2014-8.txt)

Mr Suthep on Thursday challenged Ms Yingluck to meet for talks on condition that the talks must be in a one-on-one format and televised live, although his proposal got a frosty reception from Ms Yingluck. (Bangkok Post February 28, 2014-9.txt)

Harnessing his strengths, Mr Sakchai recently launched a special edition of Lips featuring Mr Suthep and Ms Anchalee on the magazine's cover. (Bangkok Post March 28, 2014-6.txt)

Mr Suthep, who is wanted on several arrest warrants, said critics claim the Constitutional Court lacks authority to consider the case, and others claim the Court has "double standards", but he rejected these claims. (Bangkok Post April 3, 2014-4.txt)

Addressing Mr Suthep's comments on a possible interim prime minister and administrative power if the charter court rules against the caretaker government, Mr Thaworn said it was not a move to seize power, but a bid to find a way out of the political impasse. (Bangkok Post April 8, 2014-1.txt)

The book, several chapters long, reflects on Mr Suthep's childhood and continues right through his political heyday to his leadership of the protest movement. (Bangkok Post April 26, 2014-4.txt)

Speaking on the Lumpini park rally stage on Saturday night, Mr Suthep said he did not want any unfortunate situations to happen on the auspicious day and so the PDRC resolved to ask protesters at the ministry to gather at the Lumpini Park. (Bangkok Post May 5, 2014-1.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with demonstrators**

Demonstrators led by Suthep Thaugsuban lay siege to an auditorium at the Royal Thai Air Force Academy where the caretaker government and the Election Commission were meeting to discuss the election date. (Photos by Thiti Wannamontha) (Bangkok Post May 16, 2014-2.txt)

"We can celebrate, but please do not get carried away," protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban told the demonstrators at Government Complex on Tuesday. (Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-4.txt)

Protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban told demonstrators at the Government Complex on Tuesday to continue rallies against the government. (Photo by Pattarapong Chatpattarasill) (Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-8.txt)

A mass rally of red-shirt supporters will take place in Ayutthaya province on Dec 10 to show opposition to anti-government demonstrators and their leader Suthep Thaugsuban, United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship (UDD) co-leader Weng Tojirakan said on Thursday. (Bangkok Post December 5, 2013-2.txt)

Protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban talks to demonstrators near Government House on Monday. (Photo by Chanat Katanyu) (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-4.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) leader Suthep Thaugsuban told demonstrators at the Pathumwan rally site last night that the PDRC would escalate its protest to block Sunday's election. (Bangkok Post January 29, 2014-1.txt)

Yingluck is mounting a challenge and showing that as the government and the prime minister she has the power to bring more people than the [anti-government] demonstrators," Mr Suthep said on the stage at Ratchadamnoen Avenue last night. (Bangkok Post November 9, 2013-4.txt)

UDD core leader Jatuporn Prompan said key red-shirt leaders had decided to call a rally today as anti-government demonstrators led by Mr Suthep were moving closer to Government House. (Bangkok Post November 24, 2013-16.txt)

Mr Thaworn said Mr Suthep did not lead demonstrators to occupy government offices including the Foreign and Finance ministries, nor did he damage or invade state property, adding that his colleague would not attempt to evade arrest, but would not report to police on the warrant. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-6.txt)

Mr Suthep said the demonstrators were to stay overnight in the complex. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-13.txt)

"Her resignation or the House dissolution is not enough. The people must get power back. No other way out," Mr Suthep told demonstrators at the government complex in Chaeng Wattana Road about 9.30 pm. (Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-18.txt)

Mr Suthep told the demonstrators gathered at the Government Complex on Chaeng Wattana Road that their mission is not over despite the occupation of the Metropolitan Police Bureau and Government House grounds. (Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-8.txt)

PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban said the demonstrators will show up at every polling station in Bangkok. (Bangkok Post January 26, 2014-1.txt)

He said Mr Suthep had urged demonstrators at the Democracy Monument to join a civil disobedience campaign by going on strike and delaying tax payments. (Bangkok Post November 14, 2013-6.txt)

Demonstrators led by Mr Suthep and other leaders marched from Ratchadamnoen Avenue on Friday morning to persuade people in Bangkok to join their rally on Sunday to demand caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra resign to pave the way for national reform. (Bangkok Post December 21, 2013-8.txt)

Negotiations began although it is not known whether they will continue now following Mr Suthep's insistence that demonstrators will not negotiate to end protests. (Bangkok Post January 27, 2014-5.txt)

Mr Suthep told demonstrators at the Pathumwan rally stage last night that the Centre for Maintaining Peace and Order (CMPO) is set to use force to crack down on protests if violence erupts on Sunday. (Bangkok Post February 1, 2014-2.txt)

"It will be a large gathering of PDRC supporters," Mr Suthep told demonstrators at the Silom rally stage. (Bangkok Post February 18, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Suthep led demonstrators from the main rally site at Pathumwan intersection to reinforce the one at Government House. PATIPAT JANTHONG (Bangkok Post February 19, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Suthep led the demonstrators back to Lumpini Park then insisted he would not physically seize parliament. (Bangkok Post March 30, 2014-1.txt)

Negotiations began after Mr Suthep and PDRC demonstrators entered Government House without any resistance. (Bangkok Post May 11, 2014-2.txt)

As the session was in progress, Mr Suthep led demonstrators to parliament and conveyed a note to deputy Senate speaker and acting Senate Speaker Surachai Liangboonlertchai, who was chairing the meeting, to ask Sen Surachai to allow him to speak. (Bangkok Post May 13, 2014-1.txt)

Mr Suthep then led demonstrators to return to their rally site on Ratchadamnoen Avenue. (Bangkok Post May 17, 2014-1.txt)

On May 10, Mr Suthep and the PDRC demonstrators entered Government House without any resistance. (Bangkok Post May 17, 2014-4.txt)

Mr Suthep said the demonstrators will today begin a three-day operation to pursue members of the caretaker cabinet and ask them to resign. (Bangkok Post May 19, 2014-2.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with luang**

People's Democratic Reform Committee leader Suthep Thaugsuban talks to Luang Pu Buddha Issara, left, who heads one of the Chaeng Wattana rally stages. PATIPAT JANTHONG (Bangkok Post January 15, 2014-3.txt)

Others speculated that he had been in the country to attend a supernatural ceremony in Mandalay to fight back against People's Democratic Reform Committee leaders Suthep Thaugsuban and Luang Pu Buddha Issara, who are undertaking a campaign to unseat his sister, caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, and remove his influence from Thailand. (Bangkok Post February 10, 2014-9.txt)

Suthep, Luang Pu lead 5th-day march (Bangkok Post March 28, 2014-1.txt)

Mr Suthep also met Luang Pu Buddha Issara at his camp in front of the government complex. (Bangkok Post April 2, 2014-2.txt)

Suthep Thaugsuban and Luang Pu Buddha Isara lead the march of anti-government supporters to Yaowarat. (Post Today photo) (Bangkok Post March 28, 2014-1.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with by**

Democrat members led by Suthep Thaugsuban, a Democrat MP for Surat Thani, attacked Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and the Pheu Thai Party for intentionally amending the amnesty bill to help convicted former prime minister Thaksin. (Bangkok Post November 1, 2013-10.txt)

The two groups could be key players in strikes, which are part of the civil obedience measures urged by Suthep Thaugsuban at Democracy Monument on Monday. (Bangkok Post November 13, 2013-1.txt)

Nine Democrat Party members led by Suthep Thaugsuban, centre, pray outside parliament yesterday after they officially confirmed their resignations as MPs to lead the anti-government protest on Ratchadamnoen Avenue. APICHART JINAKUL (Bangkok Post November 13, 2013-5.txt)

A total of 61 companies of police have been deployed in areas near rally sites and other important places in Bangkok to ensure law and order following to announcement by

Suthep Thaugsuban the protests will be intensified, deputy metropolitan police commander Samroeng Suwanpong said on Friday (Bangkok Post November 15, 2013-5.txt)

The impeachment drive is part of the new offensive announced by Suthep Thaugsuban on Friday night to "uproot the Thaksin regime", as the opposition party's mission has gone beyond killing the controversial amnesty bill. (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-1.txt)

The group led by Suthep Thaugsuban arrive the Budget Bureau around 10am Monday. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-28.txt)

From north to south, east to west, 24 provincial halls faced protests by anti-government demonstrators on Wednesday after a call by Suthep Thaugsuban to defy the Yingluck administration. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-3.txt)

The Office of the Attorney-General (OAG) has agreed to consider requests for it to seek the Constitution Court's interpretation whether the anti-government movement led by Suthep Thaugsuban is in violation of Section 68 of the charter. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-10.txt)

The Civic Movement for Democracy led by Suthep Thaugsuban on Sunday stepped up its rallies to oust Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and eventually end the Thaksin regime, after clashes between Ramkhamhaeng University students and red-shirts on Saturday night. (Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-7.txt)

Diplomats and representatives of the mass media, independent agencies and other organisations have been invited to observe the Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order's handling of the rally of protesters of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) led by Suthep Thaugsuban at Government House tomorrow, Capo spokesman Piya Uthayo said on Sunday. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-11.txt)

Most people worry Monday's "final battle" of the People's Democratic Reform Council led by Suthep Thaugsuban will escalate and be prolonged, according to the result of a Suan Dusit poll published on Sunday. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-12.txt)

It said political rallies are acceptable as long as they are peaceful and conducted without weapons, but argued the protest led by Suthep Thaugsuban of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) and other groups is not. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-12.txt)

Anti-government protesters, led by Suthep Thaugsuban, head along Vibhavadi Rangsit Road in their march from the government complex to Government House yesterday. PATTARAPONG CHATPATTARASILL (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-9.txt)

A team of police inspected the office of the Technology Crime Suppression Division (TCSD) at the government complex on Chaeng Watthana Road after an anti-government



protest group, led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, left and headed to Government House. (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-11.txt)

Former students of the prestigious Armed Forces Academies Preparatory School on Thursday called for military officers on active duty to support the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-6.txt)

Mr Akanat was responding to reports that armed forces leaders had decided not to meet the protest leaders led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, to avoid being seen as taking sides. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-15.txt)

Protest leaders led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban hold talks with business leaders on Thursday to explain their fight against the government. (Photo by Thiti Wannamontha) (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-4.txt)

Ms Chitipas is Mr Santi's niece, former deputy spokeswoman for the Democrat Party and now a co-leader of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) headed **by Suthep** Thaugsuban. (Bangkok Post December 19, 2013-7.txt)

Some Democrat supporters in the party's traditional strongholds of Bangkok and the South are backing the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban which is pressing for "reforms before elections". (Bangkok Post December 19, 2013-17.txt)

United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship (UDD) core member Jatuporn Prompan on Sunday asked military leaders to keep their word by not staging a coup in the wake of the political chaos caused by the People's Democratic Reform Council (PDRC) led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban. (Bangkok Post December 22, 2013-3.txt)

While the anti-government protest led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, a former Democrat MP, has threatened to shut down Bangkok, pro-government supporters - under the United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship - have vowed to stage a rally on the same day to counter the People's Democratic Reform Committee. (Bangkok Post January 2, 2014-4.txt)

One group of protesters led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban left Pathumwan intersection heading to Saphan Khao near Bo Bae market to arrive at the ministry after 9am while another group from Lumpini Park spent around one and a half hours travelling to the ministry. (Bangkok Post January 15, 2014-4.txt)

A political content channel of the Democrat Party, BlueSky has been used to broadcast activities of the anti-government protesters led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC). (Bangkok Post January 18, 2014-3.txt)

The photo gallery captures the events surrounding anti-government protests, led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, in Bangkok on Thursday, Jan 23, 2014. (Bangkok Post photos) (Bangkok Post January 24, 2014-1.txt)

The UDD chair announced that the UDD's four main targets will be the PDRC led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, the "fraudulent independent agencies of the aristocratic elite", the judicial system, which is marred by injustice, and the use of the armed forces for a coup. (Bangkok Post February 23, 2014-3.txt)

The UDD chair announced that the UDD's four main targets will be the PDRC led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, the "fraudulent independent agencies of the aristocratic elite", the judicial system, which is marred by injustice, and the use of the armed forces for a coup. (Bangkok Post February 24, 2014-2.txt)

She was referring to the PDRC led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban and its rally in Bangkok to unseat caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and end the influence of her brother, Thaksin. (Bangkok Post March 2, 2014-4.txt)

He accused army chief Gen Prayuth Chan-ocha of singling out red-shirt members posting banners in the northern region while ignoring the actions of anti-government protesters led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban. (Bangkok Post March 6, 2014-5.txt)

But despite the government's embattled situation, Mr Jatuporn said the People's Democratic Reform Committee, led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, "cannot achieve success". (Bangkok Post March 17, 2014-4.txt)

Counting the crowd: Anti-government protesters led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban at the Royal Plaza. Mr Suthep says hundreds of thousands followed him, others put the number at 30,000. (Bangkok Post March 30, 2014-1.txt)

Gen Prayuth reiterated the army's stance in staying neutral instead of being part of the conflict, as the red-shirts will mobilise supporters for a big gathering to counter the People's Democratic Reform Committee protests led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban (Bangkok Post April 1, 2014-6.txt)

Gen Prayuth was responding to a request **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, secretary-general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) protest group, that the military stop serving the caretaker government and swing its support behind the protesters. (Bangkok Post April 3, 2014-3.txt)

They were led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban and other PDRC core members including Sathit Wongnongtoey, Akanat Prompan, Putthipong Punnakant, Thaworn Senneam, Chumpol Julasai, Sakonthi Pattiyakul and Chitpas Kridakorn. (Bangkok Post April 9, 2014-2.txt)

Officials of the Public Health Ministry and other health communities greet a "visit" **by Suthep** Thaugsuban and other PDRC members on Friday. (Photo by Somchai Poomlarn) (Bangkok Post April 11, 2014-7.txt)

Asked to suggest how to end the ongoing conflict between the Yingluck Shinawatra administration and the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, 45.39% said they should hold talks to reach an agreement as soon as possible,

39.17% said the people should stop taking part in political activities and should not support any of the two sides in conflict, while 15.44% said a neutral person acceptable to all is needed to solve the conflict. (Bangkok Post April 20, 2014-3.txt)

The doctor staunchly supports the People's Democratic Reform Committee led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban. (Bangkok Post April 23, 2014-5.txt)

The People's Democratic Reform Committee, led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, has staged anti-government rallies in Bangkok since November calling for reforms. (Bangkok Post May 9, 2014-6.txt)

Demonstrators led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban lay siege to an auditorium at the Royal Thai Air Force Academy where the caretaker government and the Election Commission were meeting to discuss the election date. (Bangkok Post May 16, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Surachai said on Friday the options were either setting up an interim government and a non-partisan prime minister or appointing a new premier under Section 7 of the Constitution as proposed **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, secretary general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC). (Bangkok Post May 16, 2014-3.txt)

The anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee, headed **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, insists the bedrock of national reform which the country badly needs is about sidelining those politicians who have indulged in gross power abuses and corruption. (Bangkok Post May 17, 2014-4.txt)

The date coincides with the latest "final" deadline set **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, the leader of the People's Democratic Reform Committee. In announcing a week of stepped-up activities, Mr Suthep said on Saturday that if his group could not succeed in ousting the caretaker government by May 27, it would give up completely and he would surrender to police. (Bangkok Post May 17, 2014-6.txt)

They were representatives of the caretaker government led by Chaikasem Nitisiri, People's Democratic Reform Committee led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, the United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship led by Jatuporn Prompan, the Pheu Thai Party led by Pol Lt-Gen Viroj Pao-in and the Democrat Party of Abhisit Vejjajiva. (Bangkok Post May 22, 2014-7.txt)

The Democrat Party and the anti-government protesters led **by Suthep** Thaugsuban, secretary general of The People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), refused to join the forum, citing that it was just an event to create a good image for the government. (Bangkok Post December 15, 2013-4.txt)

Since the rally was organised **by Mr Suthep**, a Democrat MP, it was believed the Democrat Party was behind it. (Bangkok Post November 7, 2013-9.txt)

Some of the protesters attending the Tuesday night rally at the Democracy Monument told the Bangkok Post their employers have allowed them to join the work stoppage until

tomorrow, as suggested **by** Mr **Suthep**, as part of the civil disobedience campaign. (Bangkok Post November 14, 2013-8.txt)

Meanwhile, labour and state enterprise workers largely reported to work as usual yesterday, the first of the three-day work stoppage proposed **by** Mr **Suthep**. (Bangkok Post November 14, 2013-8.txt)

He said the ongoing anti-amnesty protest led **by** Mr **Suthep** should be called off since all coalition parties had signed a ratification not to resubmit the bill. (Bangkok Post November 17, 2013-3.txt)

What makes you feel confident the measure will bring you to your goal **by** Mr **Suthep's** deadline of Nov 30? (Bangkok Post November 20, 2013-9.txt)

NSPRT coordinator Uthai Yodmanee said the network's Makkhawan Bridge demonstration base will be taken over by rally participants led by the Dhamma Army and those from the Ratchadamnoen protest led **by** Mr **Suthep**. (Bangkok Post November 23, 2013-4.txt)

UDD core leader Jatuporn Prompan said key red-shirt leaders had decided to call a rally today as anti-government demonstrators led **by** Mr **Suthep** were moving closer to Government House. (Bangkok Post November 24, 2013-16.txt)

But he was confident red-shirt demonstrators would outnumber those led **by** Mr **Suthep** in his rally planned for Tuesday and Wednesday, which will coincide with a no-confidence debate in parliament. (Bangkok Post November 24, 2013-16.txt)

The pro-government United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship yesterday demanded the government act against what it calls a "revolt" led **by** Mr **Suthep**. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-14.txt)

He said the National Intelligence Agency reported to him that as of 12.40pm around 1,500 protesters were rallying at the Ministry of Culture, 1,000 at the Ministry of Commerce, 4,500 at the Ministry of Labour, 2,000 at the Ministry of Energy, 1,000 at the Department of Special Investigation, while 1,000 were heading to the government offices complex in Chaeng Wattana led **by** Mr **Suthep**. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-10.txt)

Mr Korn wrote his comments on his Facebook page after hearing the speech made **by** Mr **Suthep** to his supporters at the Finance Ministry on Tuesday night. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-15.txt)

Mr Jesada also said if the protest led **by** Mr **Suthep**, who stood down as a Democrat Party MP to lead the anti-government rally, was deemed illegal, the gathering of the pro-government red shirts at Rajamangala National Stadium should also be regarded as violating the Internal Security Act. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-22.txt)

Protesters in many provinces also besieged provincial halls yesterday as requested **by** Mr **Suthep**. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-13.txt)

The accusation was made **by** Mr **Suthep** on Thursday night during a speech to his supporters in the grounds of the government offices complex on Chaeng Wattana Road. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-11.txt)

A Nida poll released yesterday on the six-point plan pushed **by** Mr **Suthep** showed that 79.09% of respondents agreed with the call for new elections free of vote-buying. (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-24.txt)

"The rally led **by** Mr **Suthep** ... is for middle- and upper-class people, but we [red shirts] are all at the grassroots level," Wut said. (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-27.txt)

If she is to be replaced, then it must also be by constitutional procedure, not **by** Mr **Suthep's** demands, he said. (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-6.txt)

Asked about the announcement **by** Mr **Suthep**, a former Democrat MP, that the Yingluck Shinawatra government be will be cast out on Friday, Dec 6, he said the UDD would wait and see what happens. (Bangkok Post December 5, 2013-2.txt)

"The current political crisis in Thailand is caused **by** Mr **Suthep**, Mr Abhisit and the Democrat Party, after their demonstrators occupied different offices for about a month. (Bangkok Post December 6, 2013-4.txt)

The main rally led **by** Mr **Suthep** will take off from the Chaeng Wattana government offices complex at 8.29am. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-7.txt)

All columns, except the one led **by** PDRC leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban, would start to move at 9.39am. The one led by Mr Suthep will take off from the Chaeng Wattana government offices complex at 8.29am. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-10.txt)

The poll was carried out on Dec 6-7 on 1,588 people throughout the country to gauge their opinion on the PDRC's plan to stage another major rally labelled **by** Mr **Suthep** as the "final battle" to bring down the government under Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and establish a "people's council". (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-12.txt)

A procession led **by** Mr **Suthep**, the PDRC secretary-general, was the first march to start and began from the government complex on Chaeng Wattana Road, about 20km north of Government House. (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-12.txt)

At 4pm, the last group of protesters, led **by** Mr **Suthep**, turned up at Government House after spending more than seven hours walking. (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-12.txt)

Therefore, he said, there are no circumstances in which Section 3 can be used to exercise sovereign power to establish a people's council as claimed **by** Mr **Suthep**. (Bangkok Post December 11, 2013-19.txt)

Protesters in other provinces, mainly in the southern region, also surrounded provincial halls after a call **by** Mr **Suthep** to turn up to put pressure on the government. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-7.txt)

The former commissioner did not see any possibility of setting up an appointed people's council and people's government as proposed **by** Mr **Suthep**. (Bangkok Post December 15, 2013-7.txt)

The petition **by** Mr **Suthep** for the withdrawal of the arrest warrant was based on a ruling by the Constitution Court that the protests have been carried out peacefully without any weapons being used so are not in breach of the charter's Section 68. (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-10.txt)

The court statement said the petition **by** Mr **Suthep** argued that the protests have been carried out without weapons and that was their right under the charter's Section 63. (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-10.txt)

Demonstrators led **by** Mr **Suthep** and other leaders marched from Ratchadamnoen Avenue on Friday morning to persuade people in Bangkok to join their rally on Sunday to demand caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra resign to pave the way for national reform. (Bangkok Post December 21, 2013-8.txt)

The petition **by** Mr **Suthep** for the withdrawal of the arrest warrant was based on a ruling by the Constitution Court that the protests have been carried out peacefully without any weapons being used so are not in breach of the charters Section 68. (Bangkok Post December 21, 2013-8.txt)

The Bangkok shutdown plan, confirmed **by** Mr **Suthep** on Wednesday night, has sparked fears of a violent confrontation between protesters and those who disagree with them. (Bangkok Post January 3, 2014-2.txt)

"I'm asking all military leaders: Why you don't protect Ms Yingluck, who as the defence minister is their commander, when she is being targeted **by** Mr **Suthep**?" he said. (Bangkok Post February 19, 2014-5.txt)

The claims against the movement's leaders, and sometimes their families as well, were floated around the time the bank accounts of the PDRC and its leaders were ordered frozen, and the protest marches led **by** Mr **Suthep** to raise awareness and support were ratcheting up. (Bangkok Post February 28, 2014-12.txt)

Ms Yingluck, on the other hand, insisted that experts must also participate in the talks and she rejected any solutions which are not based on democratic means, including an appointed government and prime minister, as earlier proposed **by** Mr **Suthep**. (Bangkok Post March 4, 2014-2.txt)

She prefers the talks to be held behind closed doors, not in public as proposed **by** Mr **Suthep**. (Bangkok Post March 7, 2014-1.txt)

He said the court president was the only person among the five agency heads targeted **by** Mr Suthep whose integrity is not compromised by the political conflict. (Bangkok Post May 11, 2014-4.txt)

Led **by** Mr Suthep, the protesters will start walking to Government House at noon. (Bangkok Post May 12, 2014-4.txt)

The "final battle" just concluded was the 11th declared **by** Mr Suthep since he began rallying opponents of the Pheu Thai government in October last year. (Bangkok Post May 17, 2014-5.txt)

Samdin Lertbut, a leader of the People's Democratic Force to Overthrow Thaksinism (Pefot), said yesterday that his group was encouraging supporters to join the protest led **by** Democrat Suthep Thaugsuban at the Democracy Monument as Mr Suthep was planning on escalating the protest today. (Bangkok Post November 15, 2013-12.txt)

While the groups were passing the rally led **by** Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban demanding the government drop the amnesty bill by 6pm today, they were greeted by the Democrat-led protesters who applauded in a show of moral support. (Bangkok Post November 11, 2013-6.txt)

Mr Weng was referring to insurrection charges brought against Mr Suthep **by** the Department of Special Investigation relating to his supporters' invasion of state offices. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-7.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with Niwatthamrong**

Mr Suthep insisted Niwatthamrong Bunsongphaisan, who has been appointed acting caretaker prime minister by the remaining members of cabinet, lacks the legal status to lead the caretaker government. (Bangkok Post May 11, 2014-4.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with co**

Sen Surachai is accused of violating Section 113 of the Criminal Code when he allowed PDRC chief Suthep Thaugsuban and co-leaders last week to enter parliament and hold closed-door talks with senators regarding the PDRC plan for an interim premier. (Bangkok Post May 20, 2014-1.txt)

The group, led by PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban and co-leaders Chumpol Julsai, Phutthiphong Punnakun and Sathit Wongnongtoey, gathered in front of the ministry and called on the permanent secretary to open the gates in a symbolic gesture of support. (Bangkok Post April 3, 2014-1.txt)

The arrest prompted Mr Suthep to ask PDRC co-leaders to stay at rally sites instead of hotels or safe houses to avoid being arrested by authorities. (Bangkok Post February 11, 2014-6.txt)

Sen Surachai agreed to meet for talks with Mr Suthep and other PDRC co-leaders in a reception room behind closed doors. (Bangkok Post May 13, 2014-1.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with rice**

The money received from the marches would not be given out as rice payments, PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Saturday night, adding that was a problem that the caretaker government had to resolve. (Bangkok Post February 9, 2014-5.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with Nattawut**

Mr Nattawut said Mr Suthep was trying to pressure the armed forces to step out in support of his "political reform" push. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-10.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with farmers**

The Friday march collected 9.2 million baht to support unpaid farmers and Mr Suthep said he expected the total from the two marches to reach 16 million baht - beyond the PDRC's earlier projection of 15 million baht. (Bangkok Post February 10, 2014-10.txt)

Suthep wants farmers at rally (Bangkok Post February 13, 2014-2.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with pledge**

Anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban has pledged to push on with his campaign to oust the 'Thaksin regime' despite a warrant for his arrest issued on Tuesday. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-6.txt)

"Some have wondered what they are going to do with the million people on the streets," she said, referring to Mr Suthep's pledge to draw a million people on Sunday. (Bangkok Post November 23, 2013-3.txt)

Mr Suthep pledged on Wednesday night that protesters would disperse after 6pm on Sunday, but threatened to come back again if their demands remain ignored by the caretaker prime minister. (Bangkok Post December 19, 2013-3.txt)

Mr Suthep pledged to give 200,000 baht to each family of a farmer who committed suicide caused by overdue rice-pledging payments. (Bangkok Post February 20, 2014-3.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with dictatorship**

Jatuporn Prompan, a co-leader of the red-shirt United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship, blasted Mr Suthep's proposals as nothing but fantasy. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-14.txt)

The United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship says Mr Suthep's Senate game plan will not succeed. (Bangkok Post May 10, 2014-1.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with march**



PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban said the march was aimed at "inviting Bangkok residents to join the mass rally this Sunday to call for Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra to step down as caretaker premier". (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-11.txt)

Meanwhile, anti-government demonstrators, led by PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban, yesterday marched eight kilometres from their main rally site at Lumpini Park to Silom and Charoenkrung roads to urge more people to join the protest group's movement to topple the caretaker government. (Bangkok Post April 21, 2014-2.txt)

Before the march, Democrat heavyweight Suthep Thaugsuban was on stage around 10am telling the demonstrators that they will go to take a vows in front of a holy place that they will fight for the country. (Bangkok Post November 4, 2013-11.txt)

In Bangkok, the largest group of protesters - about 20,000 people, led by Civil Movement for Democracy (CMD) leader Suthep - marched from the Finance Ministry they have occupied since Monday about 9.30 am. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-13.txt)

PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban led a march of thousands of demonstrators, mainly from the stage at Pathumwan intersection, to Ratchadamnoen Nok Avenue and from Makkhawan Rangsang Bridge to Miksakawan intersection around 9 am. (Bangkok Post February 17, 2014-5.txt)

Mr Suthep led the march from his base at the Finance Ministry to the DSI, forcing officials to evacuate the building and return home. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-7.txt)

Mr Suthep said the march will be carried out peacefully and in an orderly manner and that the protest should end in three days. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-34.txt)

During the march, Mr Suthep, was greeted and cheered by the crowd who came out to give him moral support. (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-11.txt)

The overwhelming support and donations to Mr Suthep delayed the march and banknotes quickly filled sack after sack. (Bangkok Post December 21, 2013-8.txt)

He also said Mr Suthep would march from Ratchaprasong intersection to nearby roads today to woo supporters, while PDRC demonstrators would also rally in Germany, the United States, Finland, Britain, France, Denmark, New Zealand, Sweden and Australia. (Bangkok Post January 25, 2014-1.txt)

A large crowd joined Mr Suthep's march yesterday which started from On Nut skytrain station to Asok intersection. (Bangkok Post January 31, 2014-3.txt)

Protest guards beefed up security for Mr Suthep during the march with dozens of guards forming a two-layer human shield to safeguard their leader following several violent attacks against protesters. (Bangkok Post January 31, 2014-3.txt)

Mr Suthep was marching with anti-government demonstrators from their main rally site at Lumpini Park to Silom and Charoenkrung roads. (Bangkok Post April 21, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Suthep said the march aimed to mobilise more people to join the PDRC campaign to expel the government. (Bangkok Post April 21, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Suthep is the mastermind of Thailand's latest round of street protests and has vowed to topple Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra by taking over every government ministry. After storming the Finance Ministry earlier this week and camping there two nights with thousands of supporters, Suthep marched into a sprawling government office complex where he remained locked Thursday in a standoff with police, refusing to leave. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-12.txt)

The People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) has raised up to 16 million baht to finance a campaign to secure outstanding rice-scheme payments for farmers through two protest marches, Suthep Thaugsuban said on Monday. (Bangkok Post February 10, 2014-10.txt)

Mr Suthep is leading protest marches across Bangkok on Thursday and Friday ahead of a mass demonstration on Sunday, Dec 22, intended to push for Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's resignation. (Bangkok Post December 19, 2013-5.txt)

The claims against the movement's leaders, and sometimes their families as well, were floated around the time the bank accounts of the PDRC and its leaders were ordered frozen, and the protest marches led by Mr Suthep to raise awareness and support were ratcheting up. The marches have seen him picking up bundles of cash donations from sympathisers and admirers along the streets. (Bangkok Post February 28, 2014-12.txt)

While Mr Suthep seriously led daily marches out of Lumpini park to publicise yesterday's big march, the red shirts turned decidedly cheeky. Without going outdoors, they grabbed the biggest headlines, largest forum debates and unamused reaction in some time. (Bangkok Post March 29, 2014-5.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with Prompan**

The most important question in politics is now pretty obvious to everyone. Does Suthep Thaugsuban or Jatuporn Prompan have the bigger one? (Bangkok Post March 29, 2014-5.txt)

Red-shirt leader Jatuporn Prompan, however, rejected Mr Suthep's claim. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-15.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with money**

A large number of people handed Mr Suthep money, mainly 500 and 1,000-baht banknotes. (Bangkok Post December 21, 2013-8.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with unrest**

Unlike People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban, who had instigated **unrest** in the country, the Chiang Mai and Phayao red-shirts had fought for democracy, he said. (Bangkok Post March 3, 2014-8.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with will**

**Suthep** Thaugsuban **will** lead the pro-reform PDRC demonstrators, who plan to converge at the Royal Plaza on Saturday, but the UDD has not unveiled its strategy. (Bangkok Post March 26, 2014-2.txt)

A total of 61 companies of police have been deployed in areas near rally sites and other important places in Bangkok to ensure law and order following to announcement by **Suthep** Thaugsuban the protests **will** be intensified, deputy metropolitan police commander Samroeng Suwanpong said on Friday (Bangkok Post November 15, 2013-5.txt)

Most people worry Monday's "final battle" of the People's Democratic Reform Council led by **Suthep** Thaugsuban **will** escalate and be prolonged, according to the result of a Suan Dusit poll published on Sunday. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-12.txt)

"Please come ... as many of you as possible. If we outnumber the PDRC, it **will** help curb **Suthep** [Thaugsuban]'s arrogance. (Bangkok Post April 15, 2014-5.txt)

"And I declare before the sanctity of Buddhism that I, **Suthep** Thaugsuban, **will** not be prime minister in the future," he said. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-22.txt)

"If **Suthep** doesn't come, I **will** close down the stage," he said. (Bangkok Post January 15, 2014-3.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban **will** deliver another statement tonight at the Chaeng Wattana government offices complex, PDRC spokesman Akanat Prompan said. (Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-9.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban **will** make an important announcement at Government House this evening, PDRC core member Sathit Wongnongtoey said. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-15.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban **will** not be able to report to prosecutors to be formally indicted in connection with deaths and injuries in the military crackdown on protesters during the 2010 political violence, PDRC core member Thaworn Senneam said on Wednesday. (Bangkok Post December 11, 2013-10.txt)

Anti-government protest leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban says he **will** not take part in the first meeting of the government's reform committee on Sunday. (Bangkok Post December 13, 2013-1.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) anti-government leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban announced he **will** mobilise protesters from all rally stages to evict caretaker

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra from her temporary office at the Office of the Permanent Secretary for Defence at Muang Thong Thani today. (Bangkok Post February 19, 2014-2.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) leader Suthep Thaugsuban announced he will lead protesters to storm Shinawatra 3 Building today in his plan to escalate the targeting of Shinawatra family businesses. (Bangkok Post February 20, 2014-4.txt)

Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva says he is hopeful anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban will support his plan to break the political deadlock after the pair hold talks. (Bangkok Post April 26, 2014-2.txt)

However, Mr Jatuporn had said he had to change the date to Monday, as PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban announced he will hold a rally on that day too. (Bangkok Post May 2, 2014-1.txt)

We don't know what [PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban] will do if the Senate does not follow his demands," Mr Jatuporn said, (Bangkok Post May 16, 2014-1.txt)

Democrat MP for Surat Thani and leader of the anti-government rally at Democracy Monument Suthep Thaugsuban will announce his resignation from the House along with seven colleagues to join the masses of people "rising up against the Thaksin regime", a party source said on Monday. (Bangkok Post November 11, 2013-2.txt)

The struggle between the Yingluck Shinawatra administration and anti-government protesters led by ex-Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban will likely take some time as both sides accuse each other of "illegitimacy". (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-13.txt)

Mr Suthep has said he will tender his resignation as an MP tomorrow to fully lead further protests. (Bangkok Post November 11, 2013-3.txt)

"A legal team has kept an eye on Mr Suthep and will soon take legal action against him, as assigned by former prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra. (Bangkok Post November 22, 2013-4.txt)

Mr Suthep will lead a group to the Budget Bureau. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-29.txt)

A vexing question for the Democrats, who bill themselves as a party of integrity playing by the rules, is how the electorate will perceive Mr Suthep's anarchistic campaign to overthrow the elected government and replace it with people's council and a royally appointed executive arm of administration. (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-28.txt)

Mr Anucha, however, believes confusion over Mr Suthep's proposal will not shrink the number of protesters because they share the same goal of toppling the Yingluck Shinawatra government. (Bangkok Post December 6, 2013-13.txt)

Mr Prompong said Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra will neither resign nor dissolve the House and Pheu Thai MPs will meet today to discuss the political situation, after

Mr Suthep announced he will escalate his anti-government protest. (Bangkok Post December 6, 2013-14.txt)

The main rally led by Mr Suthep will take off from the Chaeng Wattana government offices complex at 8.29am. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-7.txt)

The one led by Mr Suthep will take off from the Chaeng Wattana government offices complex at 8.29 am. (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-10.txt)

Speaking from the PDRC stage on Ratchadamnoen Avenue, Mr Sathit said Mr Suthep's announcement will involve how to best lead the country toward change with a people's council and people's government free of the influence of the Thaksin regime. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-15.txt)

Mr Suthep said the PDRC will seek advice on reform efforts from respected senior figures such as former prime minister Anand Panyarachun and social critic Prawes Wasi. (Bangkok Post December 11, 2013-2.txt)

Mr Suthep also said he will today meet with the leaders of seven private organisations and hear what they have to say about political reforms. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-17.txt)

The government insists the people's council plan, which Mr Suthep said will comprise representatives from all walks of life and function as a legislative assembly, is not possible under the current constitutional framework. (Bangkok Post December 13, 2013-12.txt)

Mr Suthep said he will try to explain the committee's positions and its national reform proposals to the military leaders, and hopes the military top brass will decide to "stand alongside the people". (Bangkok Post December 13, 2013-13.txt)

"None of us will go," Mr Suthep told his supporters at a rally Friday night. "It would be viewed that we endorse the plan to have reform after the election (on Feb 2)." (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-3.txt)

Mr Suthep said the PDRC will also encourage voters to boycott the Feb 2 general election unless its demand for a people's council is met. (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-8.txt)

Mr Suthep said the march will be carried out peacefully and in an orderly manner and that the protest should end in three days. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-34.txt)

According to Mr Suthep, he will have two "rehearsals" before the Sunday rally. (Bangkok Post December 18, 2013-12.txt)

Mr Suthep said that he will not quit until Ms Yingluck vacates the post. (Bangkok Post December 18, 2013-12.txt)

Mr Suthep will never bring down this government," Mr Jatuporn said. (Bangkok Post December 22, 2013-3.txt)

The Election Commission will begin the registration of party-list candidates on Monday and Mr Suthep said the protesters will block its work. (Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-18.txt)

Mr Suthep will see clearly how many people there are who oppose him, he said. (Bangkok Post January 8, 2014-4.txt)

Mr Suthep will be based at Pathumwan and liaise with them. (Bangkok Post January 13, 2014-1.txt)

According to PDRC spokesman Mr Akanat, Mr Suthep will march along parts of Sukhumvit and Phetchaburi roads today to drum up more support for the shutdown operation. (Bangkok Post January 15, 2014-3.txt)

Mr Suthep will visit the Lat Phrao stage on Monday to lead protesters to join Victory Monument protesters before moving on to Lumpini Park. (Bangkok Post February 3, 2014-4.txt)

The PDRC core leader Sathit Wongnongtoey said Mr Suthep will lead a protest walkabout today in Silom and appeal for public donations which will be given to farmers as financial aid. (Bangkok Post February 7, 2014-1.txt)

"We should make ourselves ready to topple the government. If we show up together with the rice growers, I guarantee the government will not survive," Mr Suthep said. (Bangkok Post February 13, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Suthep said he will today lead protesters from Pathumwan intersection in a march on Government House to further reinforce the blockade around the complex to prevent Ms Yingluck from getting in. (Bangkok Post February 18, 2014-2.txt)

"I respect Mr Suthep's decision and will talk with him about the next strategy," he told the demonstrators at the stage. (Bangkok Post March 1, 2014-5.txt)

The source said Mr Suthep will not negotiate with Ms Yingluck because it will only serve the prime minister's interests. (Bangkok Post March 7, 2014-1.txt)

Apart from his appearance in the magazine, Mr Suthep's life will be chronicled in a pocket book to be released soon. (Bangkok Post March 22, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Suthep will outline the group's next moves, Mr Thaworn said. (Bangkok Post April 4, 2014-6.txt)

The signal will come from Mr Suthep himself and will hinge on one of the two scenarios, whichever comes first. (Bangkok Post April 5, 2014-4.txt)

Mr Suthep said he will lead yellow-shirt participants to Sanam Luang to make a “solemn pledge” before a picture of the King to “retake power from the tyrant”. (Bangkok Post May 4, 2014-1.txt)

It remains to be seen whether the Supreme Court president, the new Senate speaker, and the Election Commission chairman will agree to Mr Suthep's demands. (Bangkok Post May 10, 2014-1.txt)

The United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship says Mr Suthep's Senate game plan will not succeed. (Bangkok Post May 10, 2014-1.txt)

After learning the results of the meeting, Mr Suthep said the PDRC will find ways to achieve its aim by itself. (Bangkok Post May 17, 2014-1.txt)

Mr Suthep said the demonstrators will today begin a three-day operation to pursue members of the caretaker cabinet and ask them to resign. (Bangkok Post May 19, 2014-2.txt)

Mr Suthep said the PDRC will meet top officials of all ministries and government agencies on Thursday to discuss measures to reform the civil service system and get rid of the Thaksin regime's influence. (Bangkok Post May 19, 2014-2.txt)

Suthep: Our words will be the law. (Photo by Apichit Jinakul) (Bangkok Post April 5, 2014-4.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with section(s)**

The former senator asked to court rule if Mr Abhisit and Mr Suthep had violated Section 68 of the charter and if Mr Chavanont had breached Section 197 of the constitution. (Bangkok Post November 11, 2013-5.txt)

Mr Suthep's alleged violations of sections 215 and 365 of the Criminal Code led the court to agree to issue the arrest warrant for him yesterday. (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-22.txt)

Mr Suthep wants to invoke Section 7 of the constitution, which would lead to the installation of a royally appointed prime minister. (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-10.txt)

Mr Suthep's proposal to invoke Section 7 of the constitution, which would lead to the installation of a royally appointed prime minister and cabinet, was an attempt to use 100,000 votes to nullify the legitimacy of the votes of 15 million, Ms Tida said. (Bangkok Post December 7, 2013-5.txt)

Mr Surapong, also director of the Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order, said Mr Suthep had wrongly cited Section 3 of the constitution to try to overthrow the government since Section 3 stipulated that "the sovereign power belongs to the Thai people and such power shall be exercised by the King through parliament, the cabinet and the courts". (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-9.txt)

Meanwhile, the Constitution Court has decided not to hear a complaint lodged by former senator Ruangkrai Leekitwattana accusing Mr Suthep of violating Section 68 of the charter. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-17.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with flesh**

Sure enough though, precisely as Mr Korn said, Mr Suthep did not flesh out his proposal for a "people's parliament". (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-23.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with Kamronwit**

He urged Pol Lt Gen Kamronwit to arrest Mr Suthep on insurrection charges within the next two days. (Bangkok Post December 10, 2013-2.txt)

#### **Collocations between Yingluck Shinawatra and keywords found in The Nation**

##### **Yingluck in collocation with that**

Yingluck simply replied that she did not want to talk about a case that has already been closed by the court's ruling. (The Nation November 26, 2013-12.txt)

The NACC pressing charges of malfeasance and dereliction of duty against Yingluck shows that Yingluck had nothing to do with the corruption, so why is the agency pressing charges in the broad spectrum against her? (The Nation March 31, 2014-7.txt)

Korkaew Pikulthong, a former Pheu Thai MP and red-shirt leader, said he expected the court to rule against Yingluck, adding that moves were being made to "distort the law". (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)

Yingluck noted that she was charged by the full NACC and that, unlike in other cases, no sub-committee was formed to undertake a probe. (The Nation March 29, 2014-6.txt)

After all, Yingluck did say that the fate of the bill was now up to the Senate, which will be deliberating on it next Monday. (The Nation November 6, 2013-3.txt)

It's clear that Thaksin and Yingluck can deliver a plurality at the polls. (The Nation November 6, 2013-11.txt)

Gen Prayuth told Suthep and Yingluck that the armed forces did not want to see people killed or injured and they would stand by the country. (The Nation December 2, 2013-9.txt)

He also alleged that assets Yingluck declared upon taking office were in conflict with what she had told a court earlier. (The Nation November 27, 2013-5.txt)

He also attacked Yingluck, saying that her statement that the bill was not a financial law was a distortion of facts. (The Nation November 6, 2013-5.txt)



**Yingluck** stressed **that** as caretaker prime minister, she is the country's rule keeper of both country and its democratic principles and therefore any talks with rally leader Suthep Thaugsuban must be in line with democracy. (The Nation February 28, 2014-1.txt)

Besides wanting to stay safe after encounters with many anti-government whistleblowers, **Yingluck** explained **that** she had injured her left ankle. (The Nation April 12, 2014-3.txt)

The elements **that** would bring **Yingluck's** government down are constitutionally mandated (The Nation January 9, 2014-13.txt)

Suthep, the secretary-general for the People's Democratic Reform Committee, has challenged Yingluck to one-on-one talks but **Yingluck** replied **that** any such talk must be based on constitutional rules. (The Nation February 28, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep, secretary-general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee, has challenged the PM to a one-on-one talk, but **Yingluck** replied **that** any such negotiations must be based on constitutional rules. (The Nation March 1, 2014-8.txt)

In a related development, the National Human Rights Commission (NHRC) yesterday proposed **that** the caretaker **Yingluck** Shinawatra administration take a softer stance and not try to arrest PDRC leaders because that could lead to the situation getting out of control. (The Nation January 19, 2014-4.txt)

In **that** case, **Yingluck** government can be relocated to Chiang Mai, the home province of the Shinawatra clan, with the Northern city becoming the capital. (The Nation January 30, 2014-4.txt)

However, in her first public statement on the case, **Yingluck** maintained yesterday **that** the 2011 transfer of NSC secretary-general Thawil Pliensri to become her adviser was "in line with the legal process". (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)

**Yingluck** said **that** she had an opportunity to learn from Thaksin about his ideas, vision, and the style of his political work. (The Nation March 28, 2014-13.txt)

When asked if she still had confidence in the commanders, **Yingluck** said **that** judging from what they had said earlier, it was clear that the military knew its duty. (The Nation January 8, 2014-14.txt)

Somkiat Tangkitvanich, president of the Thailand Development Research Institute (TDRI), who has been highly critical of many policies of the current **Yingluck** Shinawatra administration, said **that** both sides should acknowledge the need to be empathetic. (The Nation January 11, 2014-2.txt)

**Yingluck** added **that** during the 21 days of deliberation by the NACC, her team received only 49 pages of documents. (The Nation March 28, 2014-4.txt)

Meanwhile, the ministry's deputy permanent secretary, Dr Chanvit Tharathep, said health officials should follow the Civil Servants Act and maintain discipline because the election had already been endorsed by the law that designated Yingluck as caretaker prime minister. (The Nation January 11, 2014-5.txt)

Yingluck said on TV that her government had listened to suggestions of several sides expressed via several forums that Thailand needed to be reformed in social, economic and political dimensions. (The Nation December 21, 2013-6.txt)

Arguing against the allegations that she made Thawil's transfer to benefit her family, Yingluck told the court that her brother, Thaksin, had already divorced Khunying Potjaman Na Pombejra. (The Nation May 6, 2014-1.txt)

Arguing against the allegation that she had had Thawil transferred to benefit her family, Yingluck told the court that Thaksin had already divorced Potjaman before Thawil's removal. (The Nation May 7, 2014-6.txt)

Asked about the PDRC's continued push for reforms before an election and the government's insistence on holding a poll first, Yingluck replied that holding elections first was not a condition. (The Nation March 19, 2014-5.txt)

Yingluck insisted that she and her Cabinet, which had already lost their status upon the dissolution of the House, would continue to perform their duties in a caretaker capacity under Article 181 of the Constitution until a new government was formed. (The Nation May 7, 2014-6.txt)

Pheu Thai secretary-general Phumtham Wechayachai said he felt sorry for Yingluck, pointing out that though she has recently been seen with tears in her eyes, it did not indicate that she was weak. (The Nation March 14, 2014-9.txt)

Although the road ahead is fraught with problems, the government is continuing to push for the earliest election date possible because it realises that its head, Yingluck Shinawatra, may be removed from power through the Constitutional Court. (The Nation April 24, 2014-6.txt)

Asked whether she felt she had been belittled by Suthep, who said she was someone who could not make a decision by herself, Yingluck said that finding a way out of the political impasse was a matter that needed the consent of society as a whole. (The Nation March 1, 2014-1.txt)

He envisaged that if Yingluck resigns, her sister Yaowapa, or brother-in-law Somchai Wongsawat could take the reins. (The Nation December 4, 2013-8.txt)

The source said that if Yingluck called a House dissolution, the Democrats would run in the next election. (The Nation December 9, 2013-5.txt)

Thitinan added, however, *that* if Yingluck is deposed, her supporters "will come back to the streets" just as they did in 2010, when pro-Thaksin "red shirt" protesters erected bamboo barricades around a vast swath of the capital's glitziest shopping district and occupied it for two months. (The Nation December 11, 2013-8.txt)

Another big denial of reality is the belief *that* if Yingluck was to simply resign today, everything would be fine and reds would just happily obey the orders of the PDRC's "People's Council" that would, under Suthep's plan, be appointed to run the country for a year and a half. (The Nation January 22, 2014-14.txt)

However Yingluck responded yesterday *that* Suthep must first end the protests and said more participants should be invited to the meeting. (The Nation February 28, 2014-1.txt)

By "vacuum" Surapong was referring to a situation *that* would occur if Yingluck were disqualified as the country does not have a House of Representatives but the Constitution requires that the premier comes from among the MPs. (The Nation April 3, 2014-1.txt)

Meanwhile caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung said *that* if Yingluck were disqualified, a deputy premier could replace her and take charge. (The Nation April 3, 2014-1.txt)

He said *that* if Yingluck welcomed his initiatives, then she should not set the election date but should instead listen to his proposals and consider them. (The Nation May 1, 2014-6.txt)

The Centre for Administration of Peace and Order, led by caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm has made it graphically clear *that* if Yingluck loses her job as prime minister, it will lead to a "bloodbath", because the Pheu Thai Party and government supporters will not allow that scenario. (The Nation May 2, 2014-8.txt)

"That will be the last option. We will try to avoid using it," Yingluck said, adding *that* the Internal Security Act would still be in effect. (The Nation January 7, 2014-6.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said yesterday *that* she was worried about the situation but expressed hope that the growing opposition would not lead to violence. (The Nation November 2, 2013-8.txt)

Though Pheu Thai secretary-general Phumtham Wechayachai repeated Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's remark *that* the bill's future was in the hands of the Senate, he refused to say whether or not the House of Representatives would reaffirm the bill a 180 days later if it is rejected by the Senate. (The Nation November 6, 2013-8.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said later *that* if the Senate votes against the amnesty bill, the government would not attempt to revive it during the rest of its term. (The Nation November 7, 2013-3.txt)

This declaration came despite the fact that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said on Tuesday that her government would accept the Senate's decision, provided the bill is thoroughly deliberated on. (The Nation November 7, 2013-8.txt)

He said that after Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was on TV, pleading all to believe her and stop the protests. (The Nation November 7, 2013-16.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has affirmed that all draft bills related to amnesty have been withdrawn from the legislature. (The Nation November 8, 2013-8.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra affirmed yesterday that all draft bill related to amnesty have been withdrawn from the legislature. (The Nation November 8, 2013-9.txt)

The group alleged that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, Parliament President Somsak Kiatsuranont, Senate Speaker Nikom Wairatpanich and 312 other MPs and senators, who proposed the charter amendment on the composition of the Senate, had wrongfully carried out their duty. (The Nation November 21, 2013-11.txt)

Meanwhile, Deputy Prime Minister Phongthep Thepkanjana told the House yesterday that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has instructed the Council of State to study the ruling and advise the government what to do next as the ruling was unprecedented. (The Nation November 23, 2013-8.txt)

He also added that because Prime Minister Yingluck was not willing to apologise for the retracted blanket amnesty bill, the situation had worsened. (The Nation November 24, 2013-2.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra Tuesday denied that she has tolerated corruption practices and said that her government instead gives priority to fighting corruption. (The Nation November 26, 2013-12.txt)

Critics and the anti-Thaksin side alleged that Prime Minister, Yingluck Shinawatra was only Thaksin's puppet. (The Nation November 28, 2013-13.txt)

Thai Airways International clarified Sunday that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra cancelled her visit to South Africa about a month ago. (The Nation December 1, 2013-20.txt)

Now that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said she's willing to either resign or dissolve the House, protesters should give breathing space to the government and both sides must hold a dialogue, the activist said. (The Nation December 3, 2013-7.txt)

Government spokesman Teerat Ratanasevi said yesterday that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has cancelled her official visit to Russia scheduled for tomorrow and Monday. (The Nation December 7, 2013-9.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra announced Monday that the House would be dissolved. (The Nation December 9, 2013-12.txt)

The government said Monday it has proposed new national elections be held on February 2 following the announcement in the morning by Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra that she was dissolving the House dissolution under pressure from mass anti-government rallies. (The Nation December 9, 2013-14.txt)

Suthep Thaugsuban, leader of the anti-government protest, warned Friday that if Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra ignores the demand for her to step down, she will be forced by "people's power" to do so. (The Nation December 13, 2013-10.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra yesterday denied that she is on vacation, as has been widely reported. (The Nation December 14, 2013-5.txt)

Several thousand more took part in subsequent mass rallies, including the one on December 9 that forced Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra to announce the dissolution of the House of Representatives. (The Nation December 27, 2013-2.txt)

Charupong said all agencies concerned had promised caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra that they would ensure normal service. (The Nation January 3, 2014-4.txt)

Abhisit Vejjajiva, opposition leader and head of the Democrat Party, said the EC should recommend to the caretaker administration of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra that she postpone the election. (The Nation April 25, 2014-6.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said yesterday that invoking an emergency decree would be the last option in dealing with the current protests. (The Nation January 7, 2014-6.txt)

But we were wrong in thinking that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra would step down. (The Nation January 17, 2014-15.txt)

The opposition leader also reiterated that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra should step down before it's too late. (The Nation January 25, 2014-9.txt)

Insiders who discussed the matter with caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra thus insisted that the election would take place on February 2 as scheduled, and the administration would fully support the EC in carrying out its duty. (The Nation January 31, 2014-12.txt)

Wirat's petition said that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra wanted to use the election to whitewash her corruption and misconduct. (The Nation February 13, 2014-6.txt)

"Anywhere we go, we could seize it all - but we don't want to do it [forcefully]," he said, adding that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra had advised against the use of force for fear of bloodshed. (The Nation February 15, 2014-2.txt)

Meanwhile, he implied that it was possible that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra might shift her temporary office now that the People's Democratic Reform Committee has besieged the Office of the Permanent Secretary for Defence, where her temporary office was initially based. (The Nation February 20, 2014-14.txt)

Anti-government protesters gathered yesterday near the Centre for Maintaining Peace and Order (CMPO) to demand that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and CMPO chief Chalerm Yoobamrung take responsibility for the deadly crackdown at Phan Fah Bridge on Tuesday. (The Nation February 22, 2014-1.txt)

Reacting to caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck's Facebook post that the NACC expedited the probe that led to a decision to charge her, the NACC member said the commission's sub-committee had been investigating irregularities in the rice-pledging scheme for a while. (The Nation February 26, 2014-11.txt)

Aumnuay Khlangpha, a Pheu Thai Party Lop Buri MP candidate and former chief government whip, said the political impasse could be solved through negotiations among Pheu Thai, the Democrats and the PDRC. He added that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was ready to sit at the negotiation table, but not to debate on television. (The Nation March 7, 2014-8.txt)

The legal experts were unhappy that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was given "only 15 days" in extra time by the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) to explain herself after charging her with dereliction of duty over the government's controversial rice price-pledging scheme. (The Nation March 16, 2014-5.txt)

The petition was submitted by 27 senators led by Paiboon Nititawan. The request was submitted after the Supreme Administrative Court ruled that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's transfer of National Security Council secretary general Thawil Pliensri was illegal. (The Nation March 17, 2014-2.txt)

The door for negotiations to resolve the political crisis was slammed shut yesterday after caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra announced that her government would not nominate 10 individuals to mediate talks with the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC). (The Nation March 19, 2014-5.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said later that the move was aimed at boosting confidence in the business sector and reducing adverse impact on tourism. (The Nation March 19, 2014-6.txt)

The court had earlier ruled that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's order to transfer him out of his post was unlawful. (The Nation March 28, 2014-11.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra had requested that 11 more witnesses testify on her behalf against allegations that she was negligent in not preventing graft in the loss-making project. (The Nation April 2, 2014-6.txt)

Privy Council President Gen Prem Tinsulanonda on Thursday expressed doubt *that* caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban would listen to him if he stepped in to try to mediate between both sides of the political conflict. (The Nation April 10, 2014-2.txt)

The attack on Wednesday followed the Constitutional Court's ruling *that* ousted Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra. (The Nation May 12, 2014-11.txt)

However, Pheu Thai party-list MP Ruangkrai Leekitwattana said duty and decisions in regard to arranging or postponing elections did not belong to a government, and *that* neither Yingluck nor the caretaker government utilised executive authority to gain advantage over other parties. (The Nation February 5, 2014-6.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said yesterday *that* she was ready to "die protecting democracy", just as a soldier would devote his life fighting for his motherland. (The Nation March 1, 2014-1.txt)

The lawyer asked to review the evidence on behalf of Yingluck on grounds *that* anti-government protests made it unsafe and inconvenient for the prime minister to go to the NACC's office. (The Nation March 6, 2014-7.txt)

Many PDRC supporters continue insisting *that* once Yingluck resigns or is impeached and a non-elected government runs the country for 18 months to introduce reform, then everything will be just fine. (The Nation March 5, 2014-15.txt)

The Court ruled *that* only Yingluck and nine other Cabinet members who took part in Thawil's transfer must be removed from the Cabinet. (The Nation May 7, 2014-3.txt)

He also predicted *that* PM Yingluck would eventually have to flee the Kingdom like her older brother, Thaksin. (The Nation November 12, 2013-14.txt)

Yingluck earlier told reporters *that* she was willing to do anything in order to make people happy. (The Nation December 2, 2013-14.txt)

Red-shirt leaders Jatuporn Promphan and Thida Thavornseth yesterday opposed demands by protesters *that* PM Yingluck Shinawatra and her Cabinet must not stay on as a caretaker administration. (The Nation December 10, 2013-10.txt)

In her TV statement at 2.25pm, Yingluck made it clear *that* the election would be held on February 2 as scheduled (The Nation December 12, 2013-1.txt)

Tongthong added *that* caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra had been apprised of the plan. (The Nation December 17, 2013-8.txt)

The Democrat Party yesterday demanded *that* caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra step down by Sunday, as it accused her of using state funds to boost her popularity in the North and Northeast and campaign for votes for the February 2 election. (The Nation December 20, 2013-3.txt)

2pm: Protest leader Suriyasai Katasila tweets that the People's Democratic Reform Committee insists *that* caretaker PM *Yingluck* Shinawatra has to resign from caretaking duty to pave the way for country reform. (The Nation January 13, 2014-4.txt)

He added *that* caretaker PM *Yingluck* Shinawatra already had state-run channels at her disposal to broadcast her government's views. "We're not doing anything illegal," said Takerng. (The Nation January 28, 2014-7.txt)

"I am so happy to vote for Pheu Thai for the first time so *that* PM *Yingluck* can remain our premier." (The Nation February 3, 2014-8.txt)

Supachai said the EC was still waiting for the government's reply to its proposal *that* caretaker PM *Yingluck* Shinawatra submit for endorsement a new Royal Decree on the election so that elections could be held in 28 constituencies in eight provinces in the South where there were no candidates. (The Nation February 16, 2014-3.txt)

The court ruled *that* caretaker PM *Yingluck* Shinawatra should lose her prime-ministerial status and be removed from office, along with some of her Cabinet members. (The Nation May 8, 2014-6.txt)

*Yingluck* insisted Tuesday *that* she would remain the interim head of government until Feb. 2. (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)

*Yingluck* yesterday reiterated *that* authorities would not use violence against the protesters. (The Nation November 27, 2013-2.txt)

*Yingluck* yesterday reiterated *that* authorities would not use violence against the protesters. (The Nation November 27, 2013-12.txt)

*Yingluck* also told the court *that* she had assigned then deputy prime minister Kowit Wattana to be in charge of the Royal Thai Police and security affairs. (The Nation May 6, 2014-1.txt)

*Yingluck* said *that* she met with the new Indian ambassador earlier yesterday, adding that they discussed bilateral trade and cooperation over the past two years. (The Nation March 27, 2014-8.txt)

Other cases *that* could cost *Yingluck* her job are alleged corruption in the Bt350-billion water management scheme and constitutional cases involving the Bt2-trillion-loan project. (The Nation February 26, 2014-14.txt)

Since it is Valentine's Day today, Suthep said protesters will express their love for Thailand and announce their break-up with caretaker premier *Yingluck* and pray *that* ousted and fugitive former premier Thaksin Shinawatra will not bother Thailand any longer. (The Nation February 14, 2014-8.txt)

The rally leaders demanded *that* caretaker premier *Yingluck* Shinawatra and CMPO chief Chalerm Yoobamrung, meet them as well as show responsibility for the crackdown on



Tuesday at Phan Fah Lilat Bridge, which led to deaths and casualties. (The Nation February 21, 2014-8.txt)

The court ruled last week *that* then-premier *Yingluck* Shinawatra and nine other Cabinet members, including Surapong, had abused their power by transferring Thawil to benefit a relative of Yingluck. (The Nation May 13, 2014-3.txt)

*Yingluck* said she regretted *that* the EC had refused to join this forum because the government wanted to be made aware of any problems concerning the election. (The Nation January 15, 2014-5.txt)

*Yingluck* also said *that* the NACC took only 21 days to charge her. (The Nation March 28, 2014-4.txt)

*Yingluck* told reporters *that* she wants to ask Suthep whether he is ready to hold talks under the framework of the Constitution or not. (The Nation February 27, 2014-2.txt)

A government-backed bill for blanket amnesty to people involved in recent political conflicts led to widespread public opposition *that* prompted *Yingluck* to dissolve the House of Representatives in December. (The Nation January 8, 2014-8.txt)

The source said *Yingluck* was worried *that* the strike by THAI unionists would escalate into flight cancellations. (The Nation November 14, 2013-2.txt)

Among the most brazen: a demand Tuesday *that* caretaker premier *Yingluck* Shinawatra be prosecuted for "insurrection," and another calling on the public to "closely monitor" her family's movements. (The Nation December 11, 2013-8.txt)

With several corruption cases and petitions involving claims *that* Premier *Yingluck* Shinawatra violated the constitution, it is perhaps not surprising that the red shirts have suggested she should exercise civil disobedience against court rulings or decisions by independent agencies that go against the caretaker government. (The Nation February 26, 2014-14.txt)

*Yingluck* stressed *that* as caretaker prime minister, she remained the rule-keeper of both the country and its democratic principles, and therefore any talks with Suthep must be in line with democracy. (The Nation March 1, 2014-1.txt)

A source said *Yingluck* assured Prayuth *that* she would not interfere in the reshuffle list but she would like Prayuth to complete the Army's list and send it to Nipat by Friday morning so that Nipat could combine the lists and send the combined list to her. (The Nation March 5, 2014-1.txt)

*Yingluck* noted *that* she was charged by the full NACC and that, unlike in other cases, no sub-committee was formed to undertake a probe. (The Nation March 28, 2014-4.txt)

Vicha said Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva had earlier filed a lawsuit on the same charge seeking Yingluck's impeachment and that the NACC had decided to take it up and work on it in parallel. (The Nation January 28, 2014-16.txt)

The protesters who besieged in front of the police headquarters on Pathumwan road shouted and demanded that police stopped serving Yingluck government and Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation December 1, 2013-19.txt)

As for remarks from opposition MPs that she was "stupid", Yingluck said: "People who work with me know what I am." This is the first time that she has responded to this accusation. (The Nation November 27, 2013-5.txt)

With eyes brimming with tears, Yingluck said she hoped that the next government would continue with the project to develop the country's transport infrastructure. (The Nation March 12, 2014-5.txt)

Yingluck insisted that her government would not get involved in the establishment of the assembly. (The Nation December 26, 2013-5.txt)

But the fact that protesters are on the streets, and that Yingluck is besieged by criticism from within her own ranks - including from supporters who lost relatives in the 2010 crackdown - indicates the fragility in Thailand's parliamentary system. (The Nation November 6, 2013-11.txt)

Democrat MP Rachada Dhnadirek said the government first needs to prove that Yingluck will keep her word. (The Nation November 7, 2013-1.txt)

Somkiat Homlaor, leader of the Business Club for Democracy (BCD), added that Yingluck was just avoiding her responsibility and passing the buck on to the Senate. (The Nation November 7, 2013-8.txt)

In the motion, Rangsimma demanded that Yingluck take responsibility for sending the amendment bill, which the court has ruled unconstitutional, for a royal command. (The Nation November 21, 2013-10.txt)

In his reply, Phongthep argued that Yingluck was required by the Constitution to submit the amendment bill for a royal command within 20 days after its approval in the final reading by the Parliament. (The Nation November 21, 2013-10.txt)

Phongthep also pointed out that Yingluck knew nothing about the voting on behalf of peers by certain Pheu Thai MPs. (The Nation November 21, 2013-10.txt)

He explained that Yingluck would not dare to resign either, because if she did, the Democrats would have a chance to fight for the premiership. (The Nation November 25, 2013-1.txt)

Abhisit alleged that Yingluck tried to protect Thaksin's assets that had been disguised as hers but the court did not believe her. (The Nation November 26, 2013-12.txt)

Finally, Chinnaworn added *that Yingluck* was not a capable prime minister because she was a "puppet" of her brother Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 26, 2013-14.txt)

Democrat MP Chinnaworn Boonyakiat also took to the floor yesterday to allege *that Yingluck* failed to keep election promises such as lowering the cost of living. (The Nation November 27, 2013-5.txt)

Earlier today, a protest leader, Sathit Wongnongtoey, told protesters *that Yingluck* booked herself a flight to Johannesburg, South Africa, apparently to flee the country. (The Nation December 1, 2013-20.txt)

Separately, Deputy Prime Minister Pracha Promnong told the press *that Yingluck* had assigned Deputy Prime Minister Surapong Tovichakchaikul to replace him as chief of the Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order (CAPO). (The Nation December 3, 2013-2.txt)

Only through a military coup could the Yingluck administration be ousted, said 50-year-old Somchai, family name withheld, a merchant from Bang Bon district of Bangkok, adding *that Yingluck* won't give up easily. (The Nation December 10, 2013-11.txt)

After the dissolution of the House of Representatives on Monday, the PDRC demanded *that Yingluck* and her Cabinet members, who are now taking a caretaker role, resign en bloc to make way for the formation of a "people's council". (The Nation December 13, 2013-6.txt)

No one can guarantee *that Yingluck* and her fellow party members would not vote in favour of the blanket amnesty bill were they to take power after the election. (The Nation December 23, 2013-7.txt)

Democrat Party spokesman Chavanond Intharakomalsut said the Pheu Thai Party might believe that Shinawatra family is still the strongest opportunity for its party but is worried *that Yingluck* could not take a stand. (The Nation December 23, 2013-7.txt)

"In my opinion, stances of both sides are problematic. They are rather trying to take political advantage than to join hands for real reform," Somkiat wrote, adding *that Yingluck* Shinawatra and Abhisit Vejjajiva governments both set up national reform bodies but none of their proposals had been implemented. (The Nation December 25, 2013-6.txt)

Our mass rally will on the contrary demonstrate *that Yingluck* government which is under Thaksin Regime corrupted and did nothing to serve people and the country," (The Nation January 2, 2014-1.txt)

Meanwhile, a close friend of Thaksin who served in the Yingluck government, suggested *that Yingluck* step down before the shutdown on January 13. (The Nation January 7, 2014-6.txt)

Anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban jumped to the conclusion that such a reaction meant *that Yingluck* Shinawatra's government was unlawful and had no legitimacy to run the country anymore. (The Nation January 10, 2014-11.txt)

Protest leader Suriyasai Katasila said yesterday in a Twitter message that the PDRC was still firm in its demand *that Yingluck* step down to pave the way for national reform. (The Nation January 14, 2014-6.txt)

"I would apologise. I would prostrate and apologise to them and tell them *that [Yingluck* and her older brother, ousted and fugitive former premier Thaksin Shinawatra] are really abusive and corrupt, though they were elected." (The Nation January 16, 2014-10.txt)

He explained *that Yingluck* had the right to seek a change in the make-up of the subcommittee, and if her reasons were justified, the NACC would appoint replacements. (The Nation January 18, 2014-13.txt)

Rally leaders have harnessed that indignation to package their fight as an anti-graft crusade, while urging the military and independent institutions to aid them in their attempt to block February 2 elections *that Yingluck* is again expected to win. (The Nation January 21, 2014-3.txt)

PDRC leader Buddhipongse Punnakanta told soldiers guarding the office yesterday *that Yingluck* and her Cabinet would be given 15 minutes to leave the compound. (The Nation February 4, 2014-9.txt)

After the deadline past, soldiers told him *that Yingluck* was taking the stairs down from the tenth floor because the elevator was out. (The Nation February 4, 2014-9.txt)

He admitted *that Yingluck's* plan to return to Government House had to be delayed. (The Nation February 18, 2014-13.txt)

The rally leaders said they would go back to demand *that Yingluck* and Chalerm come out and take responsibility for the Tuesday clash, which ended with five people killed and 69 injured. (The Nation February 22, 2014-1.txt)

He added *that Yingluck* was creating rifts in the country and putting the blame on political factions in her Facebook statement, which called the violent incidents terrorist acts for political gain. (The Nation February 24, 2014-2.txt)

The United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship (UDD) believes *that Yingluck* has only a slim chance of surviving the court cases. (The Nation February 26, 2014-14.txt)

He went on to say *that Yingluck*, who is always talking about holding talks, should first speak to Supachai, because if the question of the election is not solved, then the country's political future is doomed. (The Nation February 28, 2014-8.txt)

Caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung, who is also in charge of the government's Centre for Maintaining Law and Order, said yesterday he believed *that*

Yingluck could remain in office after the 30-day deadline had passed. (The Nation March 4, 2014-10.txt)

The petition alleged that Yingluck had violated the charter and abusing her power by interfering in a reshuffle for the benefit of herself or her group. (The Nation March 10, 2014-3.txt)

The PDRC and its supporters believe that success is just around the corner now that Yingluck is ensnared in many serious legal predicaments. (The Nation March 10, 2014-6.txt)

PDRC spokesman Akanat Promphan said that Yingluck's resignation would push the country forward, adding that leaders of other countries usually resign from their post when a financialrelated law fails to gain approval. (The Nation March 13, 2014-2.txt)

Some of these "good" people are not speaking out because they claim that Yingluck's aides have prevented them from airing their views. (The Nation March 14, 2014-10.txt)

In his complaint, Wiratana alleged that Yingluck had committed malfeasance and dereliction of duty by failing to stop caretaker Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan and caretaker deputy Commerce Minister Nuttawut Saikuar from inciting red-shirt supporters to commit the unconstitutional offence of trying to divide the country. (The Nation March 20, 2014-5.txt)

He suggested that Yingluck and Suthep should decide together what should be done before a new poll is held, otherwise there would be no guarantee that the next poll will be conducted successfully. (The Nation March 22, 2014-4.txt)

He added that Yingluck must also comply with the National Anti-Corruption Commission's decision on whether to indict her over her alleged failure to stop losses from the rice-pledging scheme. (The Nation March 27, 2014-8.txt)

Sources said after the Constitutional Court nullified the February 2 election - and in light of the possibility that Yingluck could be indicted by the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) over her alleged failure to stop losses from the rice-pledging scheme - Thaksin had decided that she should take a step back and not contest the election as the party's top candidate. (The Nation March 28, 2014-10.txt)

In 2011, public opinion polls showed that Yingluck's popularity exceeded that of Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva after trailing behind him initially. The election result in July that year showed that Pheu Thai won 264 MP seats and the Democrats 161. (The Nation March 28, 2014-13.txt)

The NACC pressing charges of malfeasance and dereliction of duty against Yingluck shows that Yingluck had nothing to do with the corruption, so why is the agency pressing charges in the broad spectrum against her? (The Nation March 31, 2014-7.txt)

The court demanded that Yingluck defend herself within 15 days. (The Nation April 2, 2014-4.txt)

Appointed Senator Paibul Nititawan and 28 other senators filed the petition, which alleged that Yingluck had breached the charter by ordering the transfer of NSC Secretary General Thawil Pliensri to an inactive advisory post at the PM's Office. (The Nation April 2, 2014-4.txt)

The senators alleged that Yingluck violated Articles 180, 182 (7), 268, 266 (2) and 266 (3) of the charter by transferring Thawi to an inactive post so that her brother-in-law Prieuphan Damapong could win the post of national police chief. (The Nation April 2, 2014-4.txt)

The Supreme Administrative Court last month ruled that Yingluck's transfer of Thawil was illegal. (The Nation April 3, 2014-1.txt)

Pheu Thai's key members insist that Yingluck has the right to transfer Thawil. (The Nation April 3, 2014-1.txt)

The court has demanded that Yingluck defend herself within 15 days, but she will certainly ask for an extension. (The Nation April 3, 2014-3.txt)

A group of senators led by appointed Senator Paiboon Nititawan filed the petition, which alleged that Yingluck breached the charter by ordering the transfer of NSC secretary-general Thawil Pliensri to an inactive advisory post at the PM's Office. (The Nation April 3, 2014-5.txt)

The Supreme Administrative Court in March ruled that Yingluck's order to remove Thawil as the NSC chief was unlawful and ordered Yingluck to reinstate him. (The Nation April 3, 2014-5.txt)

The senators alleged that Yingluck violated Articles 180, 182 (7), 266 (2), 266 (3) and 268 of the charter by transferring Thawil to an inactive post so that her former brother-in-law, Pol General Prieuphan Damapong, could win the post of National Police chief. (The Nation April 3, 2014-5.txt)

Pheu Thai Party's key members insist that Yingluck was within her rights when she transferred Thawil and if she is disqualified as the anti-government group wishes, then it would result in a political vacuum as a non-elected premier is not possible under the Constitution. (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)

"This is [part of] a judicial coup," he said, noting that Yingluck did not have a mandate after she dissolved the House of Representatives in December. (The Nation April 5, 2014-7.txt)

The Supreme Administrative Court ruled last month that Yingluck must reinstate Thawil on the grounds that her order to transfer him was unlawful and involved nepotism - and therefore was in violation of the charter. (The Nation April 11, 2014-7.txt)

The Constitutional Court earlier accepted to rule over Yingluck's qualification after a Supreme Administrative Court ruling last month that Yingluck's order to transfer Thawil was unlawful. (The Nation April 13, 2014-2.txt)

He will ensure that Yingluck, as caretaker defence minister will have a functional office at the ministry, he added. (The Nation April 18, 2014-4.txt)

Suranand also denied reports that Yingluck was scheduled to go abroad. (The Nation April 23, 2014-5.txt)

Chavanond yesterday expressed suspicion that Yingluck might be attempting to protect the interests of herself, her family and her party. (The Nation May 3, 2014-7.txt)

The court ruled unanimously that Yingluck and nine 2011 Cabinet members had abused their power to remove Thawil Pliensri as secretary-general of the National Security Council in the interest of her family. (The Nation May 8, 2014-9.txt)

The Constitutional Court ruled that Yingluck Shinawatra and Cabinet members who approved Thawil Pliensri's transfer must step down (The Nation May 8, 2014-11.txt)

During the rallies, there were reports that Yingluck almost gave in to the resignation demands of the protesters. (The Nation May 8, 2014-13.txt)

The court found that Yingluck and nine other Cabinet members had helped a relative of Yingluck by removing the NSC chief. (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)

The guilty judgement was based on witness testimony and documentary evidence, which clearly showed that Yingluck's alleged negligence while performing her duties had caused the country to suffer huge losses of more than Bt300 billion during the past two years. (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)

Although anti-government groups were happy that Yingluck was finally forced out of her post, the court ruling highlighting her illegitimacy, the ball is still firmly in their court. There is no political vacuum, which will pave the way for a non-elected PM, as they want. What are they going to do next? (The Nation May 9, 2014-11.txt)

The crowd was led by Suthep, who is leading the protest against the Yingluck government that aims to root out the Thaksin regime. (The Nation November 25, 2013-10.txt)

However the meeting failed to come up with any fruitful solution as Suthep, who is leading the protests to uproot Thaksin Regime, insisted that the Yingluck government had no legitimacy to administer the country since its announcement that it was rejecting the Constitutional Court's rulings on charter amendment concerning senate election. (The Nation December 2, 2013-9.txt)

He viewed this as additional pressure on the government. He also noted *that* the *Yingluck* government has opened doors for negotiation but protesters' demand for the People's Assembly is unlawful. (The Nation December 8, 2013-11.txt)

Claiming *that* the *Yingluck* government's legitimacy ended when it refused to honour the Constitutional Court's verdict on the senator selection bill, Suthep said all the government's actions from that day on are nullified - including the House dissolution and the planned election. (The Nation December 10, 2013-16.txt)

He insisted *that* the *Yingluck* government was illegitimate, since it had rejected the Constitutional Court's ruling on amending the charter to make the Senate a fully elected body. (The Nation December 12, 2013-7.txt)

He blogged *that* he suspected *Yingluck* was busy posing for photographers to take her pictures and was not aware she had switched the ballot papers while dropping them into the boxes. (The Nation February 3, 2014-13.txt)

But there was no sign Tuesday that Suthep's movement had assumed any government powers, or *that* *Yingluck's* administration would cede any to them. (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)

Pheu Thai Party strategists are also suggesting *that* *Yingluck*, who also holds the post of Defence Minister, to get the Army to remove the military bunkers put up around the capital. (The Nation March 12, 2014-11.txt)

However, he needs to rethink because the PDRC will step up a campaign to show the public *that* the *Yingluck* administration is a "failed government", according to Satit. (The Nation December 26, 2013-3.txt)

The Election Commission on Thursday recommended *that* the *Yingluck* government delay the snap election scheduled for February 2 until all the parties could settle their differences. (The Nation December 26, 2013-9.txt)

The EC yesterday recommended *that* the *Yingluck* government delay the election. (The Nation December 27, 2013-17.txt)

Our mass rally will on the contrary demonstrate *that* the *Yingluck* government, which is under the 'Thaksin Regime', is corrupt and has done nothing to serve people and the country," he told the cheering crowds. (The Nation January 3, 2014-5.txt)

Meanwhile, a close friend of Thaksin who served in the Yingluck government, suggested *that* *Yingluck* step down before the shutdown on January 13. (The Nation January 7, 2014-6.txt)

He alleged *that* the *Yingluck* government had obtained power by violations of democratic principles - by buying votes and manipulating electoral system. (The Nation January 25, 2014-2.txt)



In the letter, Suthep alleged *that* the *Yingluck* government had obtained power by violating democratic principles, including buying votes and manipulating the electoral system. (The Nation January 26, 2014-10.txt)

The letter dismissed Suthep's allegations *that* the *Yingluck* government was dictatorial and that the Shinawatra family ran the country with oppression, neglecting human rights. (The Nation January 26, 2014-10.txt)

The PDRC's Bangkok shutdown campaign, which has tried to prove *that* the *Yingluck* Shinawatra administration was a "failed government", appeared to become a "failed operation" when the caretaker premier and her Cabinet didn't resign from their posts. (The Nation January 27, 2014-8.txt)

Suthep reiterated *that* the *Yingluck* administration had no hope of staying in power - it was just a matter of time before the administration crumbled. (The Nation February 9, 2014-3.txt)

The others, who were not members of the *Yingluck* Cabinet *that* approved Thawil's transfer, can remain in office as caretaker Cabinet members. (The Nation May 7, 2014-3.txt)

In Ranong: Protesters rallied in five districts of the province and put up stickers *that* said "Closed till *Yingluck* resigns" at the front of state offices, except hospitals, schools, courts, and the police station. (The Nation January 20, 2014-1.txt)

Ranong: Protesters rallied in five districts of the province and put up stickers *that* said "Closed till *Yingluck* resigns" at the front of state offices, except hospitals, schools, courts, and the police station. (The Nation January 21, 2014-9.txt)

"I think by attending the debate, Abhisit is sending a signal to *Yingluck that* there is room for political dialogue to end the street protests," said Panitan Wattanayagorn, a political scientist at Chulalongkorn University. (The Nation November 27, 2013-2.txt)

Akanat Prompan, a PDRC spokesperson, later issued a four-point counter-statement in response to *Yingluck*, asking *that* she stop putting the blame on the people, and adding that her statement contained nothing new and was aimed at buying time for her government. (The Nation December 9, 2013-5.txt)

Their rhetoric has crescendoed over the last few weeks, matching an intensifying barrage of legal challenges *that* could lead to *Yingluck's* removal from office. (The Nation April 4, 2014-4.txt)

Responding to *Yingluck's* request *that* the NACC allow four additional witnesses to give statements on the rice-pledging scheme, Vicha said the NACC had yet to decide whether to accept her request. (The Nation April 6, 2014-4.txt)

*Yingluck* proposed *that* the election should only be postponed in constituencies or at polling stations that have had problems. (The Nation January 29, 2014-6.txt)

Yingluck's claim that Thawil had been moved because he was more qualified to be PM's adviser was wrong (The Nation May 8, 2014-14.txt)

Abhisit also alleged that the government under Yingluck's leadership had destroyed anti-corruption mechanisms, leading to corruption in the rice-pledging scheme, corruption at policy level, and corruption in projects that would be carried out outside of the budget. (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)

He urged Yingluck to reaffirm that the government would not introduce any draft on amnesty and that it would not grant political clemency by issuing an executive decree. (The Nation November 7, 2013-1.txt)

He urged Yingluck to reaffirm that the government would not introduce any draft on amnesty and that it would not grant political clemency by issuing an executive decree. (The Nation November 7, 2013-3.txt)

Yingluck said yesterday that she expected the court to treat her case with the same standard applied to other politicians. (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)

Political observers believe the government wants to block the Senate from nominating a "neutral PM" for royal endorsement and that is why Yingluck refuses to reconvene the Senate session. (The Nation April 14, 2014-3.txt)

It showed that the government could not prove its innocence and that Yingluck could not deny her involvement, as she had never stopped her supporters from committing wrongdoing, he said. (The Nation March 17, 2014-5.txt)

The Supreme Administrative Court ruled that Yingluck's order to remove Thawil as the NSC chief was unlawful. (The Nation April 2, 2014-4.txt)

Separately, Colonel Banphot Poonpien, spokesman for the Internal Security Operations Command (ISOC), said the agency was still waiting for an answer from the Election Commission and Council of State as to who will take over as ISOC director now that Yingluck Shinawatra has been dismissed. (The Nation May 15, 2014-8.txt)

Earlier this year, Yingluck dismissed reports that Thaksin would have her step down as prime minister. Observers now believe Thaksin's latest move was intended to test the waters, but the anti-government group led by Suthep Thaugsuban has brushed aside his proposal. (The Nation April 23, 2014-8.txt)

Yingluck simply replied that she did not want to talk about a case that has already been closed by the court's ruling. (The Nation November 26, 2013-12.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with article(s)**

Suthep, the secretary-general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), said the people could claim sovereign power in accordance with the Constitution's Article 3 if Yingluck is forced to step down, leaving the nation without a government. "As sovereignty

would return to the people, we could set up a National Assembly and a People's Council to reform the country," Suthep told Defence Ministry permanent secretary Nipat Thonglek in a meeting at the ministry yesterday. (The Nation April 10, 2014-3.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has invoked Article 13 of the Emergency Decree on Public Administration in Emergency Situation, BE 2548 (2005) in making the following announcement to increase the authority of and set responsibilities of officials enforcing the decree. (The Nation January 22, 2014-5.txt)

The senators alleged that Yingluck violated Articles 180, 182 (7), 268, 266 (2) and 266 (3) of the charter by transferring Thawi to an inactive post so that her brother-in-law Priewphan Damapong could win the post of national police chief. (The Nation April 2, 2014-4.txt)

The senators alleged that Yingluck violated Articles 180, 182 (7), 266 (2), 266 (3) and 268 of the charter by transferring Thawil to an inactive post so that her former brother-in-law, Pol General Priewpan Damapong, could win the post of National Police chief. (The Nation April 3, 2014-5.txt)

Sathit sought an investigation into whether Yingluck violated Article 181 of the Constitution and Article 53 of the Election Act by abusing state funds in holding seminars and awarding police with cash, allegedly in order to buy votes. (The Nation January 13, 2014-7.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with would**

He said the government estimated that many of the anti-bill protesters would stop rallying after Yingluck signalled to the Senate to reject the bill. (The Nation November 7, 2013-1.txt)

Meanwhile, PDRC co-leader Thaworn Senneam said the group would file lawsuits against Yingluck and Chalerm Yoobamrung in his capacity as chief of the Centre for Maintaining Peace and Order (CMPO) in connection with the crackdown near the Phan Fah Lilat Bridge on Tuesday. (The Nation February 23, 2014-7.txt)

If the court rules against Yingluck, it would lead to a political vacuum, because the country currently has no House of Representatives. (The Nation April 3, 2014-3.txt)

He refused to commit whether the case against Yingluck would be finalised within this month, adding he would ensure a free and fair investigation. (The Nation April 6, 2014-4.txt)

The fates of the 312 lawmakers - consisting of 262 MPs and 50 senators - and Yingluck would be determined in the same way as Somsak and Nikom's. (The Nation November 22, 2013-5.txt)

"Do you think they would listen to me?" Prem responded when asked by a reporter whether he would invite Suthep and Yingluck to talk. (The Nation April 10, 2014-2.txt)

Yingluck said Tuesday she would not resign despite a nighttime deadline issued by Suthep. (The Nation December 11, 2013-8.txt)

Commenting on mounting protests against the amnesty bill, Yingluck said she would like to call on all sides to have sympathy for others and forgive their opponents as well as having compassion for others. (The Nation November 4, 2013-9.txt)

The elements that would bring Yingluck's government down are constitutionally mandated independent organisations such as the Constitutional Court and the anti-graft agency, he said, adding that these bodies tend to move slowly. (The Nation January 9, 2014-13.txt)

Yingluck said she would not nominate mediators because PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban had turned down the proposal as well. "So, the government believes it will be useless [to nominate]," she said. (The Nation March 19, 2014-5.txt)

Yingluck yesterday said she would stay on until the election was over. She also urged protesters to end their rallies and to go to the polls, to uphold democracy. (The Nation December 11, 2013-7.txt)

Meanwhile, Senator Paiboon Nititawan, a member of the Group of 40, said if the court disqualified Yingluck, he would call on the Senate to appoint a replacement, acceptable to the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee. (The Nation April 5, 2014-7.txt)

Yingluck yesterday said she would not be "taking a break from politics" to reduce political pressure against her family. She said she was focused on how to get all the parties involved to agree to have a new election soon, after the Constitutional Court last week nullified the February 2 election. (The Nation March 29, 2014-2.txt)

Meanwhile, high-ranking source from Pheu Thai Party, who asked not to be named, said the party's stance is to still push for the election on February 2. Yingluck over the weekend would discuss with the party's prominent members on its stance in talks with the EC, the source said. (The Nation January 26, 2014-13.txt)

A Pheu Thai source said the party would field Yingluck and her brother-in-law and former prime minister Somchai Wongsawat as No 1 and No 2 party-list candidates respectively. (The Nation December 17, 2013-1.txt)

Another option would be for Yingluck to call for a general election, with the anti-government group forming an alternative party. (The Nation November 29, 2013-7.txt)

Democrat spokesman Chavanond Intarakomalyasut said Pheu Thai may believe that the Shinawatra family represents a strong chance for the party. That was why Pheu Thai would field Yingluck again to be prime minister again. (The Nation December 24, 2013-2.txt)

After the committee is formed, Yingluck would go on leave and allow one of her deputies, possibly Phongthep Thepkanjana, to take over as caretaker prime minister, a source said. (The Nation December 13, 2013-6.txt)

Another PDRC leader, Satit Wongnongtaey, the former Democrat MP for Trang, said apart from Yingluck, the group would pressure all deputy PMs and other Cabinet ministers to quit. (The Nation February 4, 2014-9.txt)

Earlier this year, Thaksin reportedly said he would have Yingluck step down as prime minister - a report that was later dismissed by Yingluck. (The Nation April 22, 2014-4.txt)

However, Thaworn said there were legal issues to look into, including how Yingluck's status would change given she was now a caretaker PM. (The Nation April 6, 2014-1.txt)

A military source said Supreme Commander Tanasak had asked the Defence Ministry if Yingluck would lead the commanders to see Prem, but she made no clear instruction this year. (The Nation April 12, 2014-7.txt)

NACC member Vicha Mahakun said that in this case all the NACC commissioners would consider the evidence carefully, and they had not specified if or when they would indict Yingluck. Now they will consider the additional evidence submitted by the PM. (The Nation April 3, 2014-8.txt)

Suthep has told the PDRC he would ensure that Bangkok is fully shut down before it declares victory. He said protesters would not break into Yingluck's house, just sit on the road outside. (The Nation February 4, 2014-9.txt)

The NACC said it would also investigate Yingluck for alleged dereliction of duty for allowing corruption to plague the scheme. (The Nation January 17, 2014-1.txt)

They said if the NACC did not stop investigating Yingluck, they would permanently shut down the office. (The Nation February 28, 2014-12.txt)

A decision to pursue the case would mean Yingluck would be likely to face an impeachment motion in the Senate, and a possible legal case with the Supreme Court's Criminal Division for Political Office Holders. (The Nation April 1, 2014-7.txt)

If so, it would need Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's endorsement before it is proposed to the House of Representatives. (The Nation November 2, 2013-6.txt)

Pheu Thai's Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung yesterday said Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra would not dissolve the House of Representatives or resign from her post. (The Nation November 10, 2013-3.txt)

Should the 'worst-case' scenario occur, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra would not take responsibility for royal endorsement," Amnuay said. (The Nation November 19, 2013-4.txt)

Should the worst-case scenario occur, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra would not take responsibility for royal endorsement," Amnuay said. (The Nation November 20, 2013-3.txt)

Meanwhile, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra would not dissolve the House, according to a source from the ruling Pheu Thai Party. (The Nation November 30, 2013-1.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said she would still stick to the original election date but the law should be taken into consideration if postponement is inevitable. (The Nation December 20, 2013-9.txt)

Charupong said all agencies concerned had promised caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra that they would ensure normal service. (The Nation January 3, 2014-4.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck said yesterday she would like to meet with the EC today together with other agencies and political parties in order to get more comprehensive ideas from all. (The Nation January 15, 2014-10.txt)

"We first thought that this fight would end quickly. But we were wrong in thinking that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra would step down. (The Nation April 3, 2014-1.txt)

Caretaker Education Minister Chaturon Chaisang said the latest legal salvo against Yingluck would likely hit her sooner than other cases handed down by the anti-graft body. (The Nation April 3, 2014-3.txt)

He said if the motion was filed only against ministers, Yingluck would have the option of dissolving the House. (The Nation November 14, 2013-7.txt)

Vicha, who is in charge of the case, declined to comment on Yingluck's statement, saying he would speak at a press conference later. (The Nation February 21, 2014-3.txt)

The talks stalled as both sides continued sticking by their stance, prompting the top brass to ask if dissolution of the House of Representatives or Yingluck's resignation would be acceptable. (The Nation December 3, 2013-4.txt)

Toe Suphongpat, a 62-year-old goldsmith from the nearby Charoen Krung area of Bangkok, was at the protest site Tuesday afternoon. He also predicted that PM Yingluck would eventually have to flee the Kingdom like her older brother, Thaksin. (The Nation November 12, 2013-14.txt)

The committee formed to organise the selection process, Yingluck said, would specify qualifications and other conditions of those who wished to be on the 499-member council. (The Nation December 26, 2013-5.txt)

As for calls for her to take responsibility for the Bt2-trillion loan project, Yingluck said she would assign her deputy Pongthep Thepkanjana and legal teams to look into the issue since she had not received a written version of the ruling. (The Nation March 14, 2014-9.txt)

Yingluck said she would like December to be the month of happiness for Thais when Thais celebrate His Majesty the King's birthday on December 5. (The Nation December 3, 2013-19.txt)

Yingluck said the council would be comprised with representatives from profession groups and organizations that are legal entities, political parties, and other groups with no legal status. (The Nation December 21, 2013-6.txt)

Thongthong Chandrangsue, permanent secretary of the PM's Office Ministry, said Yingluck would need to use her authority to issue a Prime Ministerial Order to endorse the council as a legal entity, as the caretaker government has no mandate to enact any other form of law. (The Nation December 26, 2013-5.txt)

Sources at the ruling Pheu Thai Party's headquarters said Yingluck would only join future campaigns if they were key events, or took place out of office hours, saying she now wanted to dedicate her time to serving as the caretaker premier and defence minister. (The Nation January 5, 2014-7.txt)

Yingluck told Prayuth she would give an answer by 4pm Sunday. (The Nation January 14, 2014-8.txt)

Yingluck said she would go to vote today and asked the protesters not to obstruct the election. (The Nation February 2, 2014-6.txt)

PM's secretary-general Suranand Vejjajiva said yesterday the venue for the meeting between the Yingluck and the EC would be the same place as the Cabinet meeting, but that location was yet to be decided. (The Nation January 26, 2014-13.txt)

He said Yingluck would tomorrow meet the government's legal team to consider options following the Constitutional Court's ruling that the polls can be rescheduled. (The Nation January 26, 2014-13.txt)

However Apichart said Yingluck would not be working at the office today. (The Nation February 19, 2014-3.txt)

Democrat Party spokesman Chavanond Intarakomalyasut said Yingluck should quit, and keep a commitment made earlier by her own deputy, Phongthep Thepkanjana, who had said Yingluck would need to show responsibility "in one way or another" if the bill pushed

by the Pheu Thai-led government was ruled unconstitutional. (The Nation March 13, 2014-12.txt)

Panthep said Yingluck would receive fair treatment from the NACC, and would be allowed to present additional evidence. (The Nation April 3, 2014-8.txt)

Pichit claimed the practice was unconstitutional - contrary to Article 272 of the charter - and said Yingluck would in the near future have to provide more information to the Senate to defend herself to the Upper House, which will have to determine if she is guilty and whether she should be banned from politics for five years. (The Nation May 10, 2014-3.txt)

Witthaya Kaewparadai, a PDRC leader, said the two teams would shadow Yingluck and key Cabinet members as well as Centre for Maintaining Peace and Order (CMPO) leaders to let them know how the people feel about them. (The Nation February 17, 2014-9.txt)

According to the source, Yingluck said she would like to see the list before she would hold a meeting of the Defence Ministry committee in charge of approving generals' transfers. (The Nation March 5, 2014-1.txt)

Prem doubts Suthep, Yingluck would listen to him (The Nation April 10, 2014-2.txt)

He explained that Yingluck would not dare to resign either, because if she did, the Democrats would have a chance to fight for the premiership. (The Nation November 25, 2013-1.txt)

PDRC leader Buddhipongse Punnakanta told soldiers guarding the office yesterday that Yingluck and her Cabinet would be given 15 minutes to leave the compound. (The Nation February 4, 2014-9.txt)

PDRC spokesman Akanat Promphan said that Yingluck's resignation would push the country forward, adding that leaders of other countries usually resign from their post when a financialrelated law fails to gain approval. (The Nation March 13, 2014-2.txt)

Suchat said he hoped that if enough people showed up - protest organisers are calling for 300,000 people to join them - then the Yingluck Shinawatra administration would listen. (The Nation November 3, 2013-2.txt)

He said he had no idea if the Yingluck government would survive the opposition moves, especially a House dissolution, which might not be enough to satisfy the demonstrators. (The Nation November 26, 2013-5.txt)

But there was no sign Tuesday that Suthep's movement had assumed any government powers, or that Yingluck's administration would cede any to them. (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)

PM's secretary-general Suranand Vejjajiva said yesterday the venue for the meeting between the Yingluck and the EC would be the same place as the Cabinet meeting, but that location was yet to be decided. (The Nation January 26, 2014-13.txt)



He said Yingluck would tomorrow meet the government's legal team to consider options following the Constitutional Court's ruling that the polls can be rescheduled. (The Nation January 26, 2014-13.txt)

Core leader Satit Wongnongtaey said the Yingluck Cabinet would need to step down even as a caretaker government, especially as the rejected bill was a monetary legislation that subjected any government to an extra burden of political responsibility. (The Nation March 13, 2014-12.txt)

That is why there's not much defence of the Yingluck administration as it would be seen as supporting individuals, rather than establishing a campaign for a new election date. (The Nation April 24, 2014-6.txt)

Yingluck said her government would not tolerate the act of terrorism for political goal without caring about people's life. (The Nation February 23, 2014-1.txt)

Yingluck said her government would respect the people's right to protest as sanctioned by the law. (The Nation November 2, 2013-4.txt)

Writing on her Facebook wall, Yingluck said she would be willing to cooperate with the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC). (The Nation February 20, 2014-2.txt)

Asked if they were Yingluck, what would they do, 67 per cent of the respondents said they would clarify doubts and allegations to make [the public understand as much as possible, 17 per cent would call on every sector to brainstorm on quick solutions first, 9 per cent would [continue working as the premier and 6 per cent would be patient and try to correct the problems conscientiously. (The Nation March 17, 2014-6.txt)

Paradorn remained vague about whether Yingluck would meet with the farmers. (The Nation February 10, 2014-6.txt)

The adviser said there had not yet been any discussion over whether Yingluck would run in the new election or be fielded as Pheu Thai's No 1 party-list candidate. (The Nation March 28, 2014-10.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with constitutional**

"If the Constitutional Court rules against Yingluck and removes her as prime minister, the whole Cabinet may come crumbling down too. (The Nation March 10, 2014-6.txt)

Suthep said the timing of "victory day" would depend on separate actions by the National Anti-Corruption Commission and the Constitutional Court against Yingluck. (The Nation April 6, 2014-1.txt)

All this while independent agencies - namely the National Anti-Corruption Commission and the Constitutional Court - consider Yingluck's status. (The Nation April 8, 2014-4.txt)

Constitutional Court dismisses Yingluck for abuse of power (The Nation May 8, 2014-8.txt)

PDRC leader Thaworn Senneam believes the caretaker government will be out of power by the end of the month after the Constitutional Court disqualifies Yingluck for illegally transferring Thawil. (The Nation April 6, 2014-1.txt)

Wiratana said that if the Constitutional Court disqualifies Yingluck, she and her government would have to resign and would have no authority to do anything. (The Nation April 13, 2014-2.txt)

Suthep is mobilising supporters for rallies late this month, when he expects the Constitutional Court will disqualify Yingluck from office over an illegal transfer of a senior official, thus causing a 'political vacuum' that would open the way to an independent administration to undertake reforms. (The Nation April 21, 2014-3.txt)

He wanted an answer from Yingluck before the Constitutional Court delivers its ruling on her status in relation to the transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri. (The Nation May 4, 2014-1.txt)

The petition lodged with the Constitutional Court to disqualify Yingluck was politically motivated and part of moves to replace her and her government with an unelected, unconstitutional one, he alleged. (The Nation April 5, 2014-7.txt)

The opposing groups have announced they would mobilise rallies depending on when the Constitutional Court rules on Yingluck's status related to the case of her transfer of NSC chief Thawil Pliensri. (The Nation April 23, 2014-3.txt)

Meanwhile, United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship adviser Thida Tavornseth said the body would hold six "warm-up" rallies in some provinces over the next week as a rehearsal for a mass rally prior to the Constitutional Court ruling on Yingluck's premiership status. (The Nation April 25, 2014-6.txt)

He requested a meeting with Niwattumrong Boonsongpaisan, who became acting prime minister after after the Constitutional Court ousted Yingluck Shinawatra on Wednesday for abuse of power in connection with the 2011 removal of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri. (The Nation May 10, 2014-2.txt)

Pichit also questioned the timing of the indictment, just a day after the Constitutional Court removed Yingluck from office and a day before the Senate begins meeting to select a new speaker. (The Nation May 10, 2014-3.txt)

Constitutional Court removes Yingluck and several cabinet ministers from office. (The Nation May 7, 2014-2.txt)

The Constitutional Court ruled that Yingluck Shinawatra and Cabinet members who approved Thawil Pliensri's transfer must step down (The Nation May 8, 2014-11.txt)

Ridiculously, veteran politician Suthep announced last Saturday that once the Constitutional Court toppled Yingluck Shinawatra's government, he could pick up anybody he deemed proper to seek royal endorsement as the new premier to replace her. (The Nation April 9, 2014-7.txt)

Anti-government leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Tuesday night that he was now preparing to petition the Constitutional Court on whether Yingluck's term as prime minister had expired. (The Nation March 6, 2014-4.txt)

Constitutional Court removes Yingluck and several cabinet ministers from office. (The Nation May 8, 2014-7.txt)

Democrat urges Yingluck to testify to Constitutional Court (The Nation April 24, 2014-3.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with election**

Abhisit said there were many legal problems with the election and Yingluck had decided to go ahead with it, though she was warned by the EC of the problems. (The Nation February 4, 2014-4.txt)

The former wants to push ahead with an election as it believes Yingluck and her Pheu Thai Party will be returned to the power, while the protesters want the judicial branch to bring her down and install an unelected government. (The Nation April 11, 2014-4.txt)

They have also rallied through the streets, calling for reform before an election and for Yingluck to resign. (The Nation January 20, 2014-1.txt)

After a meeting with caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, the Election Commission (EC) maintain yesterday that the registration of candidates for the February 2 general election would start on Monday, as planned. (The Nation December 21, 2013-4.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and election officials convened at the Army Club in Bangkok. (The Nation January 28, 2014-1.txt)

AN ANTI-GOVERNMENT PROTESTER was shot and injured outside the Army Club yesterday, where Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and Election Commission members were meeting. (The Nation January 29, 2014-7.txt)

The Constitutional Court ruled on Friday that the February 2 election was unconstitutional, ending Yingluck's hope of using the poll to return to power. (The Nation March 24, 2014-8.txt)

The court is scheduled on Wednesday to hear the case, with the Election Commissioners, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and the chief of Office of the Ombudsman, or their respective representatives, set to appear. (The Nation March 17, 2014-4.txt)

The Pheu Thai Party won the election - propelling Yingluck to become Thailand's first female prime minister - because of its populist policies, especially the rice scheme, which helped the party win a lot of votes from farmers nationwide. (The Nation February 21, 2014-7.txt)

Democrat MP Chinnaworn Boonyakiat also took to the floor yesterday to allege that Yingluck failed to keep election promises such as lowering the cost of living. (The Nation November 27, 2013-5.txt)

Democrat leader Abhisit Vejjajiva has hinted that the party will take part in a new election if the Yingluck government accepts four proposals. (The Nation February 10, 2014-1.txt)

Indeed the Democrats, as Abhisit said many times but never believed, had a chance to win the February 2 election because the Yingluck Shinawatra administration had so many problems. (The Nation April 30, 2014-10.txt)

Yingluck proposed that the election should only be postponed in constituencies or at polling stations that have had problems. (The Nation January 29, 2014-6.txt)

The ruling Pheu Thai Party resolved late yesterday to contest the next general election with Yingluck as its first party-list candidate to become the next prime minister. (The Nation December 10, 2013-2.txt)

Pheu Thai Party resolved late yesterday to contest the next general election with Yingluck as its first party-list candidate to become the next PM. (The Nation December 10, 2013-12.txt)

He said it was time caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra revised the election system or found out why voters reject elections. (The Nation April 1, 2014-4.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with Yoobamrung**

Meanwhile, PDRC co-leader Thaworn Senneam said the group would file lawsuits against Yingluck and Chalerm Yoobamrung in his capacity as chief of the Centre for Maintaining Peace and Order (CMPO) in connection with the crackdown near the Phan Fah Lilat Bridge on Tuesday. (The Nation February 23, 2014-7.txt)

In reaction to this, caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung wondered how Yingluck could be held responsible for what Charupong said, as she was just a member of a political party of which Charupong was the leader. (The Nation March 20, 2014-5.txt)

Meanwhile caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung said that if Yingluck were disqualified, a deputy premier could replace her and take charge. (The Nation April 3, 2014-1.txt)

Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva has assigned the party's legal team to submit a complaint concerning the video clip to Yingluck, her deputy Chalerm Yoobamrung, and DSI

chief Tarit Pengdith. The latter two are the chief and the director of the Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order respectively. (The Nation April 10, 2014-3.txt)

THE CRIMINAL Court yesterday accepted a complaint against caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra and Chalerm Yoobamrung as chief of the Centre for Maintaining Peace and Order for their roles in ordering a crackdown on anti-government protesters on February 18, which left two police officers and four protesters dead. (The Nation March 4, 2014-12.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with verdict**

"If the court rules [against Yingluck], how will the verdict be written? (The Nation April 16, 2014-2.txt)

Senator Paiboon Nititawan, who filed the petition against Yingluck, praised the verdict and demanded that the remaining ministers in the Cabinet step down, claiming they no longer had any legitimacy. (The Nation May 8, 2014-9.txt)

Four attacks hit Bangkok after court verdict dismissing Yingluck (The Nation May 9, 2014-12.txt)

NACC verdict could force Yingluck to step down, (The Nation May 2, 2014-6.txt)

Impossible to pinpoint winners and losers in Yingluck verdict (The Nation May 9, 2014-11.txt)

Government supporters have questioned why whenever the cases under scrutiny by these agencies are related to the Pheu Thai Party, the government or Yingluck, the decisions or verdicts are more negative than positive. (The Nation May 2, 2014-8.txt)

But the pro-government United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship (UDD or red shirts) has said it will stage a mass rally the day before the Constitutional Court delivers its verdict on whether Yingluck will be told to stand down as prime minister over the transfer of Thawil Pliensri, the former National Security Council (NSC) chief. (The Nation April 21, 2014-3.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with emergency**

There have been suggestions for Yingluck to impose an emergency decree to deal with the "Bangkok shutdown", according to a Pheu Thai Party source. (The Nation January 7, 2014-6.txt)

Yingluck insists emergency decree last option (The Nation January 6, 2014-3.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with media**

On Thursday, PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban challenged Yingluck to one-on-one talks, broadcast live on television, in a bid to end the political deadlock The media who followed Yingluck to Chiang Mai got her reaction. (The Nation March 1, 2014-2.txt)

Yingluck asked the media to tell protesters "the owner is not at home". (The Nation December 23, 2013-3.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra told foreign media Saturday that she was still "open for talks" with the protest leader, Suthep Thaugsuban. (The Nation December 7, 2013-11.txt)

Meanwhile, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra told foreign media yesterday that she was still "open for talks" with the protest leader, Suthep Thaugsuban. (The Nation December 8, 2013-6.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra told foreign media Friday that the easy way to bring her down is casting the ballot in the coming election as other unconstitutional ways could not fix up the problems. (The Nation January 17, 2014-3.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra told foreign media yesterday that the easiest way to bring her down would be through the February 2 election, adding that other unconstitutional ways would not fix any problems. (The Nation January 18, 2014-12.txt)

Yingluck tells foreign media the only way to end conflict is to hold elections (The Nation January 18, 2014-12.txt)

Yingluck's social media accounts on Facebook, Twitter and Instagram said they would stop posting messages until 9am tomorrow to prevent violation of election law. (The Nation February 2, 2014-6.txt)

But this year, Yingluck told media she preferred to celebrate privately. (The Nation April 12, 2014-3.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with related**

A clear example is the case of negligence that the National Anti-Corruption Commission has brought against Yingluck related to the rice-pledging scheme. (The Nation April 4, 2014-12.txt)

In related news, Yingluck's personal Facebook page invited all Thais to promote gender equity for national development and affirmed that the caretaker government had been working to promote Thai women's role in development via the Women's Empowerment Funds. (The Nation March 9, 2014-2.txt)

The opposing groups have announced they would mobilise rallies depending on when the Constitutional Court rules on Yingluck's status related to the case of her transfer of NSC chief Thawil Pliensri. (The Nation April 23, 2014-3.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with or**

The Democrat leader realises that if an agreement cannot be reached between Yingluck and Suthep or Suthep and Yingluck's brother, ex-premier Thaksin, the impasse will continue and there will be no sign of it ending. (The Nation March 25, 2014-6.txt)

The protesters, armed with whistles, a national flag and banners demanding the ouster of Pradit and Narong, only managed to set up their protest a kilometre or so away as Yingluck's home was being guarded by 500 police. (The Nation November 27, 2013-11.txt)

Suthep said he would not be satisfied with a resignation by Yingluck or a new election. (The Nation December 3, 2013-2.txt)

Leaders on both sides definitely have 'good' incentives to do everything it takes to ensure victory, but what about us common folks? Do we really have to obey and believe in everything Yingluck or Suthep say and fully support them - no matter what? (The Nation March 19, 2014-4.txt)

This solution will surely kill the bill without waiting for the 180-day period. However, it entails risks for Yingluck as protesters or her political opponents could pin responsibility on the prime minister. (The Nation November 8, 2013-4.txt)

"We will win if Yingluck quits or the military and government officials are brave enough to fight alongside the people. (The Nation December 26, 2013-3.txt)

Bloomberg quoted Suthep as saying, "We will not stop even if [Yingluck] dissolves Parliament or resigns. (The Nation November 26, 2013-4.txt)

the EC might ask to meet Yingluck either on Monday or Tuesday. (The Nation January 25, 2014-4.txt)

Thai Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, wrongly or naively, assumed that time has come for her government to welcome back elder brother Thaksin Shinawatra. Her intention to grant amnesty to Thaksin backfired, as evident from the massive protests waged by anti-Thaksin groups and even by many of the former prime minister's supporters. (The Nation November 15, 2013-7.txt)

The fact that protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban, a former Democrat MP, has stepped up his recent rallying many times - and his statement on Sunday that he would not stop, even if Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra resigned or dissolved the House - has many puzzled. (The Nation November 26, 2013-3.txt)

He said the fact that the election is going ahead as scheduled did not mean caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra would "win", or that the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) would "lose", as both sides still needed to talk. (The Nation February 1, 2014-7.txt)

Pheu Thai sources said earlier that fugitive de-facto party leader Thaksin Shinawatra had instructed party legal advisers to fight to ensure that even if future rulings are made

against caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra or the party's policies, Pheu Thai could remain in power with a deputy premier or another cabinet member carrying on the government's caretaker status. (The Nation April 15, 2014-2.txt)

Paradorn expects tension to rise when court or NACC rules on Yingluck cases (The Nation April 7, 2014-3.txt)

Many PDRC supporters continue insisting that once Yingluck resigns or is impeached and a non-elected government runs the country for 18 months to introduce reform, then everything will be just fine. (The Nation March 5, 2014-15.txt)

The talks stalled as both sides continued sticking by their stance, prompting the top brass to ask if dissolution of the House of Representatives or Yingluck's resignation would be acceptable. Suthep said the "situation is beyond that". (The Nation December 3, 2013-4.txt)

However, Thaksin's avatar has surfaced in an iPhone game called "Thai Fight", which now has over 80,000 downloads. The game lets users pitch Thaksin or Yingluck against one of 28 opponents, including Thai celebrities or other politicians like opposition leader Abhisit Vejjajiva whose Democrat Party is backing the protests. (The Nation December 14, 2013-7.txt)

It's a waste of time to just blame Suthep or Yingluck and her older brother, the ousted and fugitive former premier Thaksin Shinawatra, or the red shirt leaders. (The Nation March 19, 2014-4.txt)

Government supporters have questioned why whenever the cases under scrutiny by these agencies are related to the Pheu Thai Party, the government or Yingluck, the decisions or verdicts are more negative than positive. (The Nation May 2, 2014-8.txt)

At issue in these interpretations is whether former Senate speaker Nikom Wairatpanij or his deputy Surachai Liengboonlertchai would get to nominate the new PM for royal endorsement if caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra is suspended or removed from duty. (The Nation April 10, 2014-5.txt)

The latest target is The New York Times' Bangkok correspondent Thomas Fuller, accused of wilfully distorting the situation in Thailand. No evidence has ever been produced to prove that people like Head, Fuller or any other foreign correspondent from a reputable news organisation have been bribed by either Thaksin or caretaker premier Yingluck. (The Nation December 25, 2013-4.txt)

Let us first start with the obvious: no one wants to become a political victim. We all would love to think we have free will and are not led by the nose by either Thaksin-Yingluck Shinawatra or People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) or the red-shirt movement. (The Nation April 2, 2014-9.txt)

This decision is expected to make or break the Yingluck Shinawatra administration. (The Nation November 16, 2013-5.txt)



But there was no sign Tuesday that Suthep's movement had assumed any government powers, or that Yingluck's administration would cede any to them. (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)

A red-shirt leader, Pheu Thai Party candidate Worachai Hema, said a large number of red shirts would converge at 20 locations around Bangkok on April 5, each location bringing together up to 20,000 protesters, to guard against any coup attempt or protect the Yingluck Shinawatra government against legal action by independent agencies. (The Nation March 27, 2014-7.txt)

Suthep said he did not want to meet with or talk to Yingluck as she was not the decision-maker. (The Nation December 13, 2013-5.txt)

Rally leader Suthep Thaugsubanhas said he won't be satisfied with Yingluck's resignation or new elections. (The Nation December 2, 2013-12.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with should**

Chat Thai Pattana Party chief adviser Banharn Silapa-archa said yesterday the speech by Yingluck should calm down the situation, and that he supported her stance that the Senate would eventually decide on the controversial amnesty bill. (The Nation November 6, 2013-5.txt)

They say that election on February 2 must be postponed and the caretaker government led by Yingluck Shinawatra should get out to pave the way for the reforms. (The Nation January 13, 2014-2.txt)

The caretaker Yingluck Shinawatra administration should not declare a state of emergency to deal with protesters as it would enable the government to use arbitrary power that would affect citizen's rights, Sunai Phasuk, a senior researcher for Human Rights Watch (HRW), said yesterday. (The Nation January 22, 2014-6.txt)

In case Yingluck should be suspended from work, a deputy could be put in charge. (The Nation February 5, 2014-7.txt)

"Yingluck should make a decision to dissolve the House this week before the Democrat MPs submit a censure motion. (The Nation November 13, 2013-8.txt)

He said the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) should seek to dislodge Yingluck Shinawatra and her older brother Thaksin through elections. (The Nation April 11, 2014-3.txt)

He also said it was improper for CAPO to suggest that the Cabinet seek a royal judgement on its status should Yingluck need to step down. (The Nation April 18, 2014-2.txt)

Democrat spokesman Chavanon Intharakomalsu said that since the court had approved the deadline extension, Yingluck should not assign anyone to speak on her behalf. (The Nation April 24, 2014-3.txt)

**Yingluck** Shinawatra **should** make a decision to dissolve the House within two days after meeting anti-government rally leader Suthep Thaugsuban on Sunday in the presence of the commanders in chief of the three armed forces, said Parinya Thewanarumitkul, vice rector for student affairs at Thammasat University. (The Nation December 2, 2013-13.txt)

"Now, Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **should** provide answers herself," he said. (The Nation January 3, 2014-7.txt)

The opposition leader also reiterated that caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **should** step down before it's too late. (The Nation January 25, 2014-9.txt)

The red shirt movement in Chiang Mai province has prepared a retreat for caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **should** the military stage a coup d'etat. (The Nation January 30, 2014-4.txt)

A majority of people agree that People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) leader Suthep Thaugsuban and caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **should** hold one-on-one talks broadcast live on television in a bid to end the political deadlock, according to Suan Dusit Poll. (The Nation March 3, 2014-9.txt)

MOST PEOPLE believe Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **should** take responsibility for the raft of problems that have inflicted a heavy toll on the country and her caretaker administration, reported Dusit Poll. (The Nation March 17, 2014-6.txt)

ANTI-GOVERNMENT protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban yesterday retracted his claim of state "sovereignty" for his movement, saying he was merely describing a hypothetical scenario that could develop **should** caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra be required by a Constitutional Court verdict to step down, creating a political vacuum. (The Nation April 10, 2014-3.txt)

Abhisit yesterday said caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra **should** take part in talks with related parties in order to help ease the deadlock so that the country could move forward. (The Nation April 24, 2014-5.txt)

Speaking at 12.30pm at Government House for around 10 minutes, **Yingluck** said the law **should** be considered according to the process of legal passage. (The Nation November 5, 2013-9.txt)

The court ruled that caretaker PM **Yingluck** Shinawatra **should** lose her prime-ministerial status and be removed from office, along with some of her Cabinet members. (The Nation May 8, 2014-6.txt)

**Yingluck** **should** leave her post and announce that she will not return to power," said the source, who was Thaksin's former classmate from the Armed Forces Preparatory School. (The Nation January 7, 2014-6.txt)

Chulalongkorn University political scientist Chaiyan Chaiyaporn said *Yingluck should* dissolve Parliament to end the conflict, as the current government no longer has legitimacy. (The Nation December 3, 2013-7.txt)

He said *Yingluck should* quickly consult with the Election Commission and decide to postpone the February 2 election. (The Nation December 18, 2013-10.txt)

He said *Yingluck should* allow the setting up of central government that is acceptable to every party. (The Nation February 6, 2014-3.txt)

Democrat Party spokesman Chavanond Intarakomalyasut said *Yingluck should* quit, and keep a commitment made earlier by her own deputy, Phongthep Thepkanjana, who had said Yingluck would need to show responsibility "in one way or another" if the bill pushed by the Pheu Thai-led government was ruled unconstitutional. (The Nation March 13, 2014-12.txt)

Earlier, opposition chief whip Jurin Laksanawisit of the Democrat Party wrapped up the debate, saying *Yingluck should* have been more responsible as the head of the government. (The Nation November 29, 2013-5.txt)

NACC charges 15, says *Yingluck should* also be held accountable as it probes her role (The Nation January 17, 2014-7.txt)

He also said it was improper for CAPO to suggest that the Cabinet seek a royal judgement on its status *should Yingluck* need to step down. (The Nation April 18, 2014-2.txt)

He asserted that there would be no talks with ex-premier Thaksin Shinawatra and his sister *Yingluck*, and they *should* be overthrown and banished from the country. Suthep said (The Nation April 30, 2014-6.txt)

He also suggested *Yingluck should* resign and be replaced by a deputy prime minister. (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)

He suggested that *Yingluck* and Suthep *should* decide together what should be done before a new poll is held, otherwise there would be no guarantee that the next poll will be conducted successfully. (The Nation March 22, 2014-4.txt)

The respondents were asked to comment on what *Yingluck should* do for incidents that have pushed the country towards recession and threatened to rip the state apart. (The Nation March 17, 2014-6.txt)

Upon hearing of the meeting on Tuesday, the EC said *Yingluck's* government *should* have met with the commission alone instead of turning it into such a big affair. (The Nation January 16, 2014-12.txt)

**Yingluck in collocation with be**

Meanwhile, Yingluck's lawyer Norawich Lhalaeng yesterday called on the NACC to ask for copies of the evidence to **be** used against **Yingluck**. (The Nation March 5, 2014-13.txt)

If the impeachment were to **be** brought against **Yingluck** and her Cabinet members by the NACC, and the commission decided to indict the whole cabinet, all would be suspended from their duties. (The Nation March 14, 2014-4.txt)

He refused to commit whether the case against **Yingluck** would **be** finalised within this month, adding he would ensure a free and fair investigation. (The Nation April 6, 2014-4.txt)

The fates of the 312 lawmakers - consisting of 262 MPs and 50 senators - and **Yingluck** would **be** determined in the same way as Somsak and Nikom's. (The Nation November 22, 2013-5.txt)

The petition was filed after the Supreme Administrative Court's ruling that Thawil **be** reinstated, as **Yingluck's** order to transfer him was unlawful. (The Nation April 2, 2014-10.txt)

**Yingluck** appears to **be** deliberately varying her routine to avoid falling into a pattern in terms of where she works and sleeps. (The Nation February 21, 2014-5.txt)

And the red shirts can't **be** **Yingluck's** saviours this time. (The Nation March 10, 2014-6.txt)

In that case, **Yingluck** government can **be** relocated to Chiang Mai, the home province of the Shinawatra clan, with the Northern city becoming the capital. (The Nation January 30, 2014-4.txt)

In case **Yingluck** should **be** suspended from work, a deputy could be put in charge. (The Nation February 5, 2014-7.txt)

He said there were witnesses and circumstantial evidence such as documents supporting the claim, which could cause **Yingluck** to **be** banned from politics if found guilty. (The Nation January 13, 2014-7.txt)

If the NCCC rules that she is guilty as charged, **Yingluck** will **be** suspended from duty unless the Senate or the Supreme Court's Division for Political Office Holders rules otherwise. (The Nation February 26, 2014-14.txt)

Eventually, **Yingluck** is going to **be** forced to step down. (The Nation February 25, 2014-17.txt)

Abhisit said that if did not accomplish his mission in 10 days, he would consider it a failure. **Yingluck** and Suthep would **be** the last people he planned to meet. (The Nation April 26, 2014-2.txt)

Another option would ***be*** for ***Yingluck*** to call for a general election, with the anti-government group forming an alternative party. (The Nation November 29, 2013-7.txt)

Pheu Thai legal specialist Ruangkrai Leekijwattana said the Constitutional Court could be accused of trying to establish itself as a "sovereign" court if it oversteps its authority by ruling that the caretaker Cabinet must ***be*** dismissed and ***Yingluck*** must step down if she is found guilty of acting unconstitutionally over Thawil's transfer. (The Nation April 16, 2014-2.txt)

Democrat spokesman Chavanond Intarakomalyasut said Pheu Thai may believe that the Shinawatra family represents a strong chance for the party. That was why Pheu Thai would field ***Yingluck*** again to ***be*** prime minister again. (The Nation December 24, 2013-2.txt)

Pheu Thai Party, which leads the current government, believes that as long as it can name a successor for ***Yingluck***, it won't ***be*** a problem if she has to go. (The Nation March 10, 2014-6.txt)

Although the road ahead is fraught with problems, the government is continuing to push for the earliest election date possible because it realises that its head, ***Yingluck*** Shinawatra, may ***be*** removed from power through the Constitutional Court. (The Nation April 24, 2014-6.txt)

In reaction to this, caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung wondered how ***Yingluck*** could ***be*** held responsible for what Charupong said, as she was just a member of a political party of which Charupong was the leader. (The Nation March 20, 2014-5.txt)

If ***Yingluck*** were to ***be*** disqualified as the antigovernment group wishes, this would result in a political vacuum as a nonelected premier is not possible under the Constitution. (The Nation April 3, 2014-1.txt)

Surapong was apparently referring to the "vacuum" that might ***be*** created if ***Yingluck*** is disqualified as premier, as she cannot be replaced by a member of Parliament because the House of Representatives has been dissolved. (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)

However, it would ***be*** problematic if ***Yingluck*** were to be disqualified and forced out of the caretaker's post. (The Nation April 13, 2014-2.txt)

***Yingluck*** 'will ***be*** forced to stand down' (The Nation December 13, 2013-10.txt)

If indicted, ***Yingluck*** must ***be*** suspended from duty. (The Nation April 3, 2014-8.txt)

In regard to the private sector's demand for the emergency decree to ***be*** lifted, ***Yingluck*** said the decision rested with the Centre for Maintaining Peace and Order. (The Nation March 8, 2014-8.txt)

A decision to pursue the case would mean ***Yingluck*** would ***be*** likely to face an impeachment motion in the Senate, and a possible legal case with the Supreme Court's Criminal Division for Political Office Holders. (The Nation April 1, 2014-7.txt)

Yingluck to be target of censure move (The Nation November 15, 2013-1.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra will be working in Chiang Mai and Chiang Rai from Wednesday to Friday, a Government House source said Tuesday. (The Nation February 25, 2014-3.txt)

They are also recruiting a new PM should caretaker Prime Minister and Defence Minister Yingluck Shinawatra be suspended from duty if independent agencies file indictments against her. (The Nation March 20, 2014-6.txt)

ANTI-GOVERNMENT protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban yesterday retracted his claim of state "sovereignty" for his movement, saying he was merely describing a hypothetical scenario that could develop should caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra be required by a Constitutional Court verdict to step down, creating a political vacuum. (The Nation April 10, 2014-3.txt)

The decision on whether to quit may be taken out of Yingluck's hands, because "something else" could interfere in the situation. (The Nation November 22, 2013-5.txt)

The talks stalled as both sides continued sticking by their stance, prompting the top brass to ask if dissolution of the House of Representatives or Yingluck's resignation would be acceptable. (The Nation December 3, 2013-4.txt)

Prompong said the meeting would unanimously vote interim premier Yingluck Shinawatra to be its Number 1 party-list candidate again. (The Nation December 11, 2013-4.txt)

In response to calls that public prosecutors should not be defending caretaker premier Yingluck Shinawatra and government agencies who are responsible for the farmers' suffering, Porames said prosecutors had three roles, one of which was defending people's rights. In this case, he said, prosecutors could act as middlemen between the agencies and the farmers, thus making negotiations and payment easier. (The Nation March 6, 2014-4.txt)

Among the most brazen: a demand Tuesday that caretaker premier Yingluck Shinawatra be prosecuted for "insurrection," and another calling on the public to "closely monitor" her family's movements. (The Nation December 11, 2013-8.txt)

However Apichart said Yingluck would not be working at the office today. (The Nation February 19, 2014-3.txt)

To keep her seat, the UDD said Yingluck had to be defiant. (The Nation February 26, 2014-14.txt)

NACC charges 15, says Yingluck should also be held accountable as it probes her role (The Nation January 17, 2014-7.txt)

Meanwhile, House of Representatives secretary-general Suwichag Nakwatcharachai has scheduled a meeting of House legal experts tomorrow to discuss whether the opposition

can **be** allowed to scrutinise **Yingluck** and Charupong over allegations of corruption if they do not submit details of the allegations with the request. (The Nation November 17, 2013-1.txt)

With parliamentary seats unable to **be** filled, she [**Yingluck** Shinawatra] could find herself on shaky ground, exposed to legal attacks and unable to pass bills and budgets crucial to reviving the economy." (The Nation February 2, 2014-2.txt)

Today, the government of Thaksin's sister **Yingluck** appears to **be** in a similar position to her brother before he lost power. (The Nation November 15, 2013-2.txt)

He asserted that there would be no talks with ex-premier Thaksin Shinawatra and his sister **Yingluck**, and they should **be** overthrown and banished from the country. Suthep said he rejected all these mediation attempts and any proposal for a national government, except a people's government. (The Nation April 30, 2014-6.txt)

In her statement, **Yingluck** appeared to **be** passing the buck to the Senate. (The Nation November 8, 2013-3.txt)

He also suggested **Yingluck** should resign and **be** replaced by a deputy prime minister. (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)

Sources said after the Constitutional Court nullified the February 2 election - and in light of the possibility that **Yingluck** could **be** indicted by the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) over her alleged failure to stop losses from the rice-pledging scheme - Thaksin had decided that she should take a step back and not contest the election as the party's top candidate. (The Nation March 28, 2014-10.txt)

Chavanond yesterday expressed suspicion that **Yingluck** might **be** attempting to protect the interests of herself, her family and her party. (The Nation May 3, 2014-7.txt)

Only through a military coup could the **Yingluck** administration **be** ousted, said 50-year-old Somchai, family name withheld, a merchant from Bang Bon district of Bangkok, adding that Yingluck won't give up easily. (The Nation December 10, 2013-11.txt)

"If the government is kicked out, then **Yingluck** will **be** invited to set up a government here in Chiang Mai," she said. (The Nation January 31, 2014-6.txt)

Even though **Yingluck** may not **be** able to carry out her duties, she has deputies to replace her, unlike in normal circumstances where the whole Cabinet would face dismissal when the PM is removed from the post. (The Nation March 13, 2014-4.txt)

Why? It can **be** attributed to **Yingluck's** failure to show remorse. (The Nation November 12, 2013-1.txt)

This would lead to the return of more than Baht 46 billion in assets confiscated by the State, including close to Baht 1 billion that would need to **be** returned to **Yingluck** herself. (The Nation November 29, 2013-13.txt)

Now, if the government decides to lift the emergency decree and opts for the Internal Security Act, then it will **be** entirely up to **Yingluck** to decide if she wants military presence in the capital. (The Nation March 12, 2014-11.txt)

Paradorn expected the tension to reach boiling point this month because the UDD felt any negative rulings could **be** unfair to **Yingluck** and supporters of the government. (The Nation April 7, 2014-3.txt)

Writing on her Facebook wall, **Yingluck** said she would **be** willing to cooperate with the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC). (The Nation February 20, 2014-2.txt)

In reaction to this, caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung wondered how **Yingluck** could **be** held responsible for what Charupong said, as she was just a member of a political party of which Charupong was the leader. (The Nation March 20, 2014-5.txt)

But the pro-government United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship (UDD or red shirts) has said it will stage a mass rally the day before the Constitutional Court delivers its verdict on whether **Yingluck** will **be** told to stand down as prime minister over the transfer of Thawil Pliensri, the former National Security Council (NSC) chief. (The Nation April 21, 2014-3.txt)

Rally leader Suthep Thaugsubanhas said he won't **be** satisfied with **Yingluck's** resignation or new elections. (The Nation December 2, 2013-12.txt)

Democrat leader wants **Yingluck** to **be** involved in finding a solution before violence worsens (The Nation April 24, 2014-5.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with Satit**

**Satit** said caretaker premier **Yingluck's** time was up and her government must end its tenure by the end of this month. (The Nation January 2, 2014-7.txt)

Core leader **Satit** Wongnongtaey said the **Yingluck** Cabinet would need to step down even as a caretaker government, especially as the rejected bill was a monetary legislation that subjected any government to an extra burden of political responsibility. (The Nation March 13, 2014-12.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with sedition**

The PDRC, whose leaders have been accused of **sedition**, wants Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra – the younger sister of ousted fugitive ex-PM Thaksin Shinawatra - to step down. (The Nation April 10, 2014-7.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with had**

Regarding her sense of responsibility to Parliament, he said Yingluck had come to answer only two out of 125 queries posed to her, adding **Yingluck had** failed to vote on important laws, including the annual budget bill. (The Nation November 29, 2013-5.txt)



So far, only about 1-2 per cent of farmers in many provinces have been paid after Yingluck had promised to pay them off from Monday. (The Nation February 21, 2014-2.txt)

The government and the EC have already agreed on July 20 as the election date, but the commission had second thoughts after Yingluck Shinawatra was dismissed as prime minister by the Constitutional Court last week. (The Nation May 15, 2014-11.txt)

3. The NACC pressing charges of malfeasance and dereliction of duty against Yingluck shows that Yingluck had nothing to do with the corruption, so why is the agency pressing charges in the broad spectrum against her? (The Nation March 31, 2014-7.txt)

Although Yingluck had a chance to correct the mistakes and the rice policy after there were many warnings from other agencies, she refused to halt the project and instead let the losses grow as well as let corruption continue to run rampant, he said. (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)

Abhisit said there were many legal problems with the election and Yingluck had decided to go ahead with it, though she was warned by the EC of the problems. (The Nation February 4, 2014-4.txt)

Besides wanting to stay safe after encounters with many anti-government whistleblowers, Yingluck explained that she had injured her left ankle. (The Nation April 12, 2014-3.txt)

When testifying in her brother's Bt46-billion asset seizure case, Yingluck said she had had her niece purchase a Bt2.5 million watch for her. (The Nation November 27, 2013-5.txt)

Yingluck said that she had an opportunity to learn from Thaksin about his ideas, vision, and the style of his political work. (The Nation March 28, 2014-13.txt)

Yingluck said the Cabinet had instructed the CMPO to bring about swift prosecution of wrongdoers and ensure that truth prevails. (The Nation March 19, 2014-6.txt)

Yingluck said she had asked the NACC for an additional 15 days to submit her defence statement, after having already been granted an initial 15-day extension, but she was refused this time. (The Nation March 31, 2014-7.txt)

In her defence, Yingluck said she had performed her job responsibly, and it was impossible for a head of government to shirk work. (The Nation November 29, 2013-5.txt)

The army and the courts have had opportunities to dislodge Yingluck's government but have not taken them. (The Nation December 11, 2013-8.txt)

"If the party had dropped Yingluck as a candidate for the prime minister's post in a new election, people would have thought we'd found her guilty of mismanagement. Thaksin, however, saw no need to abandon his sister. So Yingluck was finally picked as No 1 party-list candidate," the source said. (The Nation February 25, 2014-17.txt)

Yingluck told reporters she had not yet received the letter. (The Nation January 13, 2014-7.txt)

The dissolution of the House came as expected. A key government figure had expected Yingluck to dissolve the House soon after His Majesty's birthday on December 5, due mainly to the increased pressure and some "extreme demands" from the protest leaders. (The Nation December 13, 2013-1.txt)

The National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) had scheduled today for Yingluck to acknowledge her charges related to rice-pledging scheme, but the premier yesterday began her trip to the north. (The Nation February 27, 2014-10.txt)

Yingluck said she had instructed operations officials to exercise utmost restraint when handling the protest. (The Nation January 22, 2014-8.txt)

The protesters handed over a letter at each embassy explaining how Yingluck Shinawatra's government had done the country wrong on several counts, just to please the caretaker PM's brother Thaksin. The protesters also called on the embassies to convey the message to their governments and provide support. (The Nation March 8, 2014-7.txt)

If Yingluck's government had more patience than protesters, it would mean winning." (The Nation December 10, 2013-7.txt)

However, Yingluck had left the venue to have lunch at the Office of the Permanent Secretariat of Defence by that time. (The Nation March 4, 2014-5.txt)

The order to transfer Thawil was ruled as unlawful but the court would have to consider if Yingluck had violated the Constitution by interfering in the transfer for her benefit of that of her group. (The Nation April 3, 2014-1.txt)

He also said he had no faith in Yingluck. (The Nation November 7, 2013-8.txt)

Yingluck said she had dropped her ballot papers in the wrong boxes on the advice of an election official and she informed the Election Commission after realising the mistake. (The Nation February 3, 2014-13.txt)

Before interacting with the media, Yingluck had lunch with Cabinet members and provincial authorities. (The Nation March 13, 2014-12.txt)

The government, including Phong-thep and Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, had failed to show remorse for any injustice, it said. "Therefore, we... do not wish to have any involvement with your coming visit to Oxford - an involvement which could be interpreted as lending support for the government and the bill," said the letter. (The Nation November 25, 2013-2.txt)

In the morning, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra had dissolved the House of Representatives and called for a new general election. (The Nation December 10, 2013-12.txt)

As the court gave its ruling on Friday, and the EC and Yingluck had not met, it was too late to cancel the advance voting set for Sunday. (The Nation January 28, 2014-12.txt)

- Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra had Bt603 million in assets and Bt28 million in liabilities. (The Nation February 5, 2014-9.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said she had assigned her deputy Phongthep Thepkanjana to discuss with the EC how to solve the problems related to the election. (The Nation February 14, 2014-10.txt)

"Anywhere we go, we could seize it all - but we don't want to do it [forcefully]," he said, adding that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra had advised against the use of force for fear of bloodshed. (The Nation February 15, 2014-2.txt)

Chalerm said Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra had instructed him not to resort to violence. (The Nation February 18, 2014-13.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra had requested that 11 more witnesses testify on her behalf against allegations that she was negligent in not preventing graft in the loss-making project. (The Nation April 2, 2014-6.txt)

Party spokesman Chavanond Intarakomalyasut said caretaker premier and Pheu Thai party-list MP Yingluck Shinawatra had ignored the election agency's key recommendation, an act regarded as a violation of an important charter article. (The Nation February 5, 2014-6.txt)

However, Pheu Thai had still nominated Yingluck and Somchai as its top two candidates for the premiership. (The Nation December 24, 2013-2.txt)

Yingluck said she had assigned her lawyer to object to the NACC on two issues. (The Nation April 9, 2014-5.txt)

Tongthong added that caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra had been apprised of the plan. (The Nation December 17, 2013-8.txt)

He added that caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra already had state-run channels at her disposal to broadcast her government's views. "We're not doing anything illegal," said Takerng. (The Nation January 28, 2014-7.txt)

CAPO member Pol Lt Col Anchulee Theerawongpaisal cited two open letters by Ukrit Mongkolnavin, chairman of the Independent National Rule of Law Commission, that said the Constitutional Court could not accept a petition on Thawil's transfer as PM Yingluck Shinawatra had already dissolved the House of Representatives and was now serving on a caretaker basis. (The Nation April 23, 2014-7.txt)

Yingluck said she had got positive feedback from other political parties on her proposal to establish a national reform council after the election. (The Nation December 22, 2013-7.txt)

Ruling Pheu Thai Party leader Charupong Ruangsuwan said he had received Yingluck's documents for party-list MP candidacy and is still waiting for her photograph. (The Nation December 20, 2013-9.txt)

The NACC had earlier rejected Yingluck's request for testimony from some of these witnesses, and had said last week that it would not accept more witnesses for her defence. (The Nation April 24, 2014-11.txt)

Alongkorn Ponlaboot, deputy Democrat leader, said Yingluck had very little time left to prove herself now that her government has created such political turmoil. (The Nation November 14, 2013-7.txt)

He said Yingluck had abused her power for her and her family's interests, including pushing the blanket amnesty bill. (The Nation November 29, 2013-5.txt)

Appointed Senator Somchai Swangkarn, a key member of the Group of 40 senators, said Yingluck had been too slow to dissolve the House and it was a mistake to remain as a caretaker government. (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)

He said Yingluck had to pass the law to "whitewash" Thaksin's wrongdoing. (The Nation December 24, 2013-2.txt)

He said Yingluck had instructed CAPO to invite permanent secretary Dr Narong Sahamethaphat explain facts related to his political statement against her government. (The Nation January 11, 2014-5.txt)

He said Yingluck had consulted Phongthep, a legal expert, and some other Cabinet members on the EC's proposal, which she felt was still unclear. (The Nation January 14, 2014-6.txt)

Yingluck had not discussed the NACC's decision to press charges against her with legal advisers, the source said. (The Nation February 20, 2014-8.txt)

After the meeting, Suthep told the cheering crowds that he had come to prevent Yingluck from entering the office and working. (The Nation February 19, 2014-3.txt)

Alongkorn Ponlaboot, deputy Democrat leader, said Yingluck had one week to decide to dissolve the House or face a censure debate. (The Nation November 13, 2013-8.txt)

Regarding her sense of responsibility to Parliament, he said Yingluck had come to answer only two out of 125 queries posed to her, adding Yingluck had failed to vote on important laws, including the annual budget bill. (The Nation November 29, 2013-5.txt)

To keep her seat, the UDD said Yingluck had to be defiant. (The Nation February 26, 2014-14.txt)

After yesterday's meeting, NACC member Vichai Vivitsevi said Yingluck had 15 days - until March 14 - to refute the criminal charge, although the anti-graft body could extend the deadline. (The Nation February 28, 2014-12.txt)

Phongthep Thepkanjana, who had said Yingluck would need to show responsibility "in one way or another" if the bill pushed by the Pheu Thai-led government was ruled unconstitutional. (The Nation March 13, 2014-12.txt)

Yingluck said she had yet to consult her lawyers as to whether she would meet the NACC in person to provide an explanation. (The Nation March 28, 2014-4.txt)

Noppadon said Yingluck had not done anything wrong. (The Nation March 28, 2014-10.txt)

Separately, acting PM's secretary-general Suranand Vejjajiva said Yingluck had ordered him to instruct National Police chief General Adul Saengsingkaew to take charge of proceedings against all the accused in a case involving an alleged lese majeste violation. (The Nation April 10, 2014-3.txt)

He said Yingluck had always maintained she respected the charter but did not back up her words with actions. (The Nation April 14, 2014-3.txt)

Pichit said Yingluck had protested her innocence to the NACC, but to no avail. (The Nation May 10, 2014-3.txt)

Although Thaksin is the top decision-maker, he is said to lean lately more towards the opinion and suggestions of his sister Yingluck, who had earlier been described by critics as his puppet. (The Nation January 22, 2014-15.txt)

Speaking to reporters at Chiang Mai railway station, Yingluck said she had only put Phongthep in charge of the reform talks that her administration is hosting at Queen Sirikit National Convention Centre in Bangkok tomorrow. (The Nation December 14, 2013-5.txt)

Responding to CNN interviewer Kristie Lu Stout, Yingluck said she had proven herself, but it was up to people to decide whether they trusted her or not. (The Nation November 7, 2013-2.txt)

Separately, Deputy Prime Minister Pracha Promnong told the press that Yingluck had assigned Deputy Prime Minister Surapong Tovichakchaikul to replace him as chief of the Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order (CAPO). (The Nation December 3, 2013-2.txt)

He explained that Yingluck had the right to seek a change in the make-up of the subcommittee, and if her reasons were justified, the NACC would appoint replacements. (The Nation January 18, 2014-13.txt)

Appointed senator Paiboon Nititawan yesterday submitted a petition undersigned by 27 senators asking the Constitutional Court to rule on Yingluck's status after the court ruling.

The petition alleged that Yingluck had violated the charter and abusing her power by interfering in a reshuffle for the benefit of herself or her group. (The Nation March 10, 2014-3.txt)

In his complaint, Wiratana alleged that Yingluck had committed malfeasance and dereliction of duty by failing to stop caretaker Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan and caretaker deputy Commerce Minister Nuttawut Saikuar from inciting red-shirt supporters to commit the unconstitutional offence of trying to divide the country. Both ministers took to the stage at a red-shirt rally in Nakhon Ratchasima on February 23 and allegedly called on the red shirts to take up an armed struggle to intimidate independent agencies. (The Nation March 20, 2014-5.txt)

3. The NACC pressing charges of malfeasance and dereliction of duty against Yingluck shows that Yingluck had nothing to do with the corruption, so why is the agency pressing charges in the broad spectrum against her? (The Nation March 31, 2014-7.txt)

Appointed Senator Paibul Nititawan and 28 other senators filed the petition, which alleged that Yingluck had breached the charter by ordering the transfer of NSC Secretary General Thawil Pliensri to an inactive advisory post at the PM's Office. (The Nation April 2, 2014-4.txt)

A high-ranking Democrat source admitted yesterday that Suthep's proposed civil-disobedience measures to pressure the Yingluck government had failed to draw a response from either ordinary protesters or businessmen - especially the calls for a national strike and to delay tax payments. (The Nation November 14, 2013-5.txt)

Abhisit claimed the level of corruption under the Yingluck government had more than doubled - and the problem meant the country lost as much as Bt235 billion per year. (The Nation November 27, 2013-5.txt)

He said the Yingluck administration had failed to tell people the truth. (The Nation November 29, 2013-5.txt)

He said the Yingluck government's legitimacy had run out, after it violated the Constitution when the ruling Pheu Thai Party rejected the jurisdiction of the Constitutional Court over its judgement in the Constitution-amendment case. (The Nation December 2, 2013-8.txt)

The Yingluck government had earlier decided to issue a PM's Office directive to establish a reform council after the Council of State stated that a Royal Decree establishing a reform body would not be legally binding on the next government. (The Nation January 12, 2014-6.txt)

He alleged that the Yingluck government had obtained power by violations of democratic principles - by buying votes and manipulating electoral system. (The Nation January 25, 2014-2.txt)

Suthep reiterated that the Yingluck administration had no hope of staying in power - it was just a matter of time before the administration crumbled. (The Nation February 9, 2014-3.txt)

The statement said the Yingluck Shinawatra administration had lost its status as a caretaker government because of its failed schemes and unlawful acts. (The Nation March 5, 2014-14.txt)

Indeed the Democrats, as Abhisit said many times but never believed, had a chance to win the February 2 election because the Yingluck Shinawatra administration had so many problems. (The Nation April 30, 2014-10.txt)

Though Yingluck had not initiated the transfer, she was actively involved in the process by signing relevant documents and voting for it at Cabinet meetings; (The Nation May 8, 2014-14.txt)

Yingluck's claim that Thawil had been moved because he was more qualified to be PM's adviser was wrong (The Nation May 8, 2014-14.txt)

Abhisit also alleged that the government under Yingluck's leadership had destroyed anti-corruption mechanisms, leading to corruption in the rice-pledging scheme, corruption at policy level, and corruption in projects that would be carried out outside of the budget. (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)

Yingluck Shinawatra had a hidden agenda in ordering the transfer and also intended to benefit a relative. (The Nation May 7, 2014-3.txt)

Yingluck said she had told PM's secretary general Suranand Vejjajiva and Council of State secretarygeneral Chukiert Ratanachaichan to study the verdict and the legal process. (The Nation March 10, 2014-3.txt)

Before the deadline last week, Yingluck had her lawyer submit a request for a 15-day extension from last Friday. (The Nation April 22, 2014-6.txt)

Before the deadline last week, Yingluck had her lawyer submit a request for a 15-day extension from last Friday. (The Nation April 23, 2014-5.txt)

Caretaker PM's secretary-general Pol Maj-General Thawat Boonfueng said yesterday Yingluck had insisted from the beginning that according to the law, the election could not be postponed. (The Nation January 28, 2014-12.txt)

Yingluck had been in office for two years, nine months and two days since her Pheu Thai Party won the 2011 election. (The Nation May 8, 2014-9.txt)

He explained that the court would have to first consider whether Yingluck had violated the Constitution by interfering in the transfer and if the transfer was aimed at benefiting her and her group. (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)

A group of senators asked the Constitutional Court to rule whether *Yingluck had* violated the charter by making transfers of permanent officials for her personal interest, a crime punishable by being removed from the political office. (The Nation April 24, 2014-3.txt)

*Yingluck* said she *had* asked four more witnesses who are officials overseeing details at the operational level, while she herself was in charge of policy. (The Nation April 9, 2014-5.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with meanwhile**

*Yingluck, meanwhile*, spent the weekend with her family. (The Nation April 27, 2014-3.txt)

*Yingluck, meanwhile*, called on protesters to give her government a chance to continue working, adding that it had many tasks pending, including the work of the joint Thai-Cambodian commission on border issues. (The Nation November 13, 2013-5.txt)

*Meanwhile, Yingluck* said the rice-pledging scheme was transparent, there was no corruption, and it had helped farmers increase their savings. (The Nation November 28, 2013-5.txt)

*Meanwhile, Yingluck*, who was in the process of boarding a train from Udon Thani to Nong Khai when protesters arrived at her house yesterday, said she was not worried by the rally outside her residence, as she was able to monitor the protests via her iPad. (The Nation December 23, 2013-3.txt)

*Meanwhile*, Prime Minister *Yingluck* Shinawatra would not dissolve the House, according to a source from the ruling Pheu Thai Party. (The Nation November 30, 2013-1.txt)

*Meanwhile*, Prime Minister *Yingluck* Shinawatra told foreign media yesterday that she was still "open for talks" with the protest leader, Suthep Thaugsuban. (The Nation December 8, 2013-6.txt)

*Meanwhile*, caretaker Prime Minister *Yingluck* Shinawatra said she was hoping the military would stay neutral politically and abide by His Majesty's speech on December 5 calling all sides to serve their duties. (The Nation December 12, 2013-5.txt)

*Meanwhile* Prime Minister *Yingluck* Shinawatra told reporters covering her trip that it would be a shame if the Democrats boycotted the election as the party was determined to protect democracy. (The Nation December 22, 2013-7.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister *Yingluck* Shinawatra, *meanwhile*, said yesterday that her government was considering whether to impose the decree, while caretaker Foreign Minister Surapong Towichukchai-kul, who is in charge of the Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order (CAPO), said the law would be invoked if violence continued. (The Nation January 21, 2014-6.txt)



Meanwhile, caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said in a separate interview that there was nothing better than all sides coming together. (The Nation February 25, 2014-5.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, meanwhile, recently lamented what she described as unfair treatment against her and her government. (The Nation March 15, 2014-1.txt)

Yingluck, meanwhile, expressed confidence that the military would not stage a coup against her government. (The Nation January 8, 2014-8.txt)

Meanwhile, the court rejected Yingluck's request to present three more witnesses: former deputy prime minister Pol General Kowit Wattana; caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung; and former deputy police chief General Ajiravid Subarnbhesaj. (The Nation April 24, 2014-11.txt)

Yingluck, meanwhile, yesterday pleaded for the public (The Nation November 20, 2013-3.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with ec**

Democrats' court petition follows NACC, EC probes against Yingluck (The Nation February 4, 2014-4.txt)

Earlier, Yingluck met all five EC members and ministers, including Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung, Deputy Prime Minister Pracha Promnok, PM's Office Minister Varathep Rattanakorn and Deputy Prime Minister Surapong Tovichakchaikul. (The Nation January 29, 2014-6.txt)

Meanwhile, Democrat Party deputy leader Sathit Pitutecha said he would tomorrow submit a request to the EC to investigate Yingluck. (The Nation January 13, 2014-7.txt)

As the court gave its ruling on Friday, and the EC and Yingluck had not met, it was too late to cancel the advance voting set for Sunday. (The Nation January 28, 2014-12.txt)

Democrat Party deputy leader Ong-art Klampaiboon called on caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and the EC to postpone the February 2 election, citing the possibility that more people could get killed and injured due to clashes among officials, government supporters and opponents. (The Nation January 20, 2014-11.txt)

Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva said problems would ensue if the Parliament cannot convene on time, hence caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and EC chairman Supachai Somcharoen should do the responsible thing. (The Nation February 28, 2014-8.txt)

PM's secretary-general Suranand Vejjajiva said yesterday the venue for the meeting between the Yingluck and the EC would be the same place as the Cabinet meeting, but that location was yet to be decided. (The Nation January 26, 2014-13.txt)

Upon hearing of the meeting on Tuesday, the EC said Yingluck's government should have met with the commission alone instead of turning it into such a big affair. (The Nation January 16, 2014-12.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with many**

This Bt2-trillion case is just one of the many filed against Yingluck, and she is already complaining and asking for justice. (The Nation March 21, 2014-6.txt)

These included caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and many government MPs. (The Nation December 27, 2013-1.txt)

After the Constitutional Court's ruling that dismissed caretaker prime minister, Yingluck Shinawatra, many interpreted the decision in different ways. (The Nation May 9, 2014-11.txt)

The PDRC and its supporters believe that success is just around the corner now that Yingluck is ensnared in many serious legal predicaments. (The Nation March 10, 2014-6.txt)

There are now many rallies against the Yingluck Shinawatra-led government. (The Nation November 18, 2013-1.txt)

Many supporters of the Yingluck Shinawatra-led government suspect that a coup may be in the making. (The Nation January 14, 2014-13.txt)

Independent agencies and academics have warned Yingluck and the government many times about actions that could eventually damage the country. (The Nation April 4, 2014-12.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with not**

Yingluck says she not relying on Thaksin (The Nation November 6, 2013-12.txt)

People from many walks of life took to the streets yesterday to join marches to Government House to show the world they do not accept Yingluck Shinawatra's government. They were not deterred by her announcement yesterday morning that said she had sought royal approval for a House dissolution to return power to the people and to solve the ongoing political conflict. (The Nation December 10, 2013-9.txt)

This decision might not affect Yingluck in the short term, as the indictment would only have resulted in a suspension from duty had she not already left. (The Nation May 13, 2014-10.txt)

Apichart said he would like to reiterate that any activities that go against Yingluck government could not occur in Chiang Mai. (The Nation February 19, 2014-2.txt)

He then told the waiting crowds outside that he told the military not to allow Yingluck to use the place which was built by taxpayers' money. (The Nation February 20, 2014-12.txt)

Thus Westerners, or farangs as they are referred to in Thai, are now regarded as either gullible or bought out by Thaksin and Yingluck Shinawatra if they're not supportive of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC). (The Nation December 25, 2013-4.txt)

The latter may ask the government to stand down and Yingluck to not run in the next election in return for it not disrupting the poll. (The Nation March 22, 2014-3.txt)

Rak Prathet Thai leader Chuwit Kamolvisit said announcement of the House dissolution was not democratic, as Yingluck was pressured by protesters led by Suthep Thaugsuban, and this wouldn't end the political crisis. The protesters wouldn't stop because they planned to reject the caretaker government and ask for a royally-granted Cabinet under Article 7 of the charter. (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)

The prime minister was not stressed, but Yingluck Shinawatra was concerned about the anti-amnesty protests, her deputy secretary general Thawat Boonfueng said. (The Nation November 5, 2013-1.txt)

Yingluck insists she will not resign before polls (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)

Following the move of the opposition Democrat Party to impeach the cabinet, Yingluck said society will not be peaceful if the Democrat still use the law to attack the opposite side every day. (The Nation March 13, 2014-2.txt)

The caretaker Yingluck Shinawatra administration should not declare a state of emergency to deal with protesters as it would enable the government to use arbitrary power that would affect citizen's rights, Sunai Phasuk, a senior researcher for Human Rights Watch (HRW), said yesterday. (The Nation January 22, 2014-6.txt)

He criticised Yingluck for not amending the law, contrary to her expressed concerns about the law before she was elected. (The Nation January 22, 2014-6.txt)

Yingluck said she would not nominate mediators because PDR secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban had turned down the proposal as well. (The Nation March 19, 2014-5.txt)

The army and the courts have had opportunities to dislodge Yingluck's government but have not taken them. (The Nation December 11, 2013-8.txt)

Democrat spokesman Chavanon Intharakomalsu said that since the court had approved the deadline extension, Yingluck should not assign anyone to speak on her behalf. (The Nation April 24, 2014-3.txt)

"If Yingluck does not resign by then, the STR will block the stock market and the Aeronautical Radio of Thailand office," he said, adding that STR leaders were designing a strategy on how to blockade the two places. (The Nation January 15, 2014-6.txt)

"Yingluck has not apologised to the public for her government's failures and all the problems it has caused," he said. (The Nation December 9, 2013-5.txt)

He added that if Yingluck was not toppled, he was "ready to give up and turn myself in to the police and let these bad guys remain in power to plunder the country". (The Nation April 25, 2014-6.txt)

Since dissolving the House, Yingluck has not yet revealed whether she will run in the next election. (The Nation December 19, 2013-1.txt)

But they may choose another MP to become the prime minister after the election. Caretaker Deputy Prime Minister Phongthep Thepkanjana, who is in charge of national reform, and caretaker Education Minister Chaturon Chaisang are emerging as PM candidates if Yingluck decides not to return to politics. (The Nation December 19, 2013-1.txt)

"If Yingluck does not resign by then, the STR will block the (The Nation January 15, 2014-6.txt)

Bloomberg quoted Suthep as saying, "We will not stop even if [Yingluck] dissolves Parliament or resigns. (The Nation November 26, 2013-4.txt)

He said protesters would not break into Yingluck's house, just sit on the road outside. (The Nation February 4, 2014-9.txt)

They said if the NACC did not stop investigating Yingluck, they would permanently shut down the office. (The Nation February 28, 2014-12.txt)

"It will be the last option but I would like to say that we are trying not to use it," Yingluck said. (The Nation January 6, 2014-3.txt)

On Thursday evening, before she went with her son back to Chiang Mai, Yingluck told journalists not to worry that she would disappear for a few days, as she would post pictures of her activities and celebrations on Facebook. (The Nation April 12, 2014-3.txt)

Yingluck did not specify the reasons for Thawil's transfer, (The Nation May 8, 2014-14.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was not present for the vote. (The Nation November 5, 2013-3.txt)

Pheu Thai's Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung yesterday said Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra would not dissolve the House of Representatives or resign from her post. (The Nation November 10, 2013-3.txt)

Should the 'worst-case' scenario occur, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra would not take responsibility for royal endorsement," Amnuay said. (The Nation November 19, 2013-4.txt)

Should the worst-case scenario occur, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra would not take responsibility for royal endorsement," Amnuay said. (The Nation November 20, 2013-3.txt)

He also added that because Prime Minister Yingluck was not willing to apologise for the retracted blanket amnesty bill, the situation had worsened. (The Nation November 24, 2013-2.txt)

Meanwhile, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra would not dissolve the House, according to a source from the ruling Pheu Thai Party. (The Nation November 30, 2013-1.txt)

"If Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra does not dissolve the House to take responsibility for creating the political conflict, we cannot field candidates," he said. (The Nation December 7, 2013-9.txt)

If [caretaker Prime Minister] Yingluck [Shinawatra] does not resign, there will be full-day or seven-day shutdowns in the future," Suthep said. (The Nation December 23, 2013-6.txt)

As the court gave its ruling on Friday, and the EC and Yingluck had not met, it was too late to cancel the advance voting set for Sunday. (The Nation January 28, 2014-12.txt)

He added that if Yingluck was not toppled, he was "ready to give up and turn myself in to the police and let these bad guys remain in power to plunder the country". (The Nation April 25, 2014-6.txt)

In an attempt to increase pressure on the government, the hard-line movement Students and People Network for Thailand's Reform (STR) yesterday confirmed it planned to blockade the Stock Exchange of Thailand and the offices of Aeronautical Radio of Thailand (AeroThai) if caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra did not resign. (The Nation January 15, 2014-6.txt)

Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was not included, as she was never under investigation over the scheme, he said. (The Nation January 16, 2014-6.txt)

CARETAKER Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra will not report to the National Anti-Corruption Commission (NACC) to acknowledge charges related to the rice-pledging scheme as requested next Thursday, a government source said yesterday. (The Nation February 20, 2014-8.txt)

In the announcement, Suthep urged caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck to not run away or go in hiding, saying he knew that she has been living in a condominium on Ploenchit Road since Friday. (The Nation February 23, 2014-7.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has not returned home for four days due to security concerns and is believed to be staying at a "safe house" at an unknown location in Bangkok. (The Nation February 23, 2014-8.txt)

Caretaker Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has not returned home for four days due to security concerns and is believed to be staying at a "safe house" at an unknown location in Bangkok. (The Nation February 23, 2014-9.txt)

Earlier, Suthep Thaugsuban, the top PDRC leader, also disclosed details of his military-brokered talks with caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, not long after the mass anti-government rally began late last year. (The Nation February 27, 2014-8.txt)

"If Prime Minister Yingluck is not ready, let's allow Khun Abhisit to begin the task," he said. (The Nation April 26, 2014-2.txt)

Even caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra did not turn it down. (The Nation April 29, 2014-11.txt)

"It will be the last option but I would like to say that we are trying not to use it," Yingluck said. (The Nation January 6, 2014-3.txt)

On some nights Yingluck does not return to her residence, and seeks overnight accommodation elsewhere. (The Nation February 21, 2014-5.txt)

It might be cruel for this writer to say he cares little about whether or not Yingluck and her Cabinet are removed, but I am concerned about the following issues: (The Nation May 7, 2014-5.txt)

Red shirts not in favour of Yingluck as No 1 (The Nation December 24, 2013-2.txt)

Boonyod also called on Yingluck not to gain the upper hand by using state funds to campaign for votes. (The Nation December 20, 2013-3.txt)

But PM Yingluck has not responded to that idea. (The Nation January 7, 2014-6.txt)

The latter scenario is not what caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra wants because violent clashes would open the door to the so-called "outside the system" power, namely the military, to intervene. That's why we have been seeing a very compromising role played by the government with its willingness to take a step back on several fronts, which includes forbidding pro-government red shirts from showing force to avoid risk. (The Nation January 9, 2014-16.txt)

He pleaded with protesters not to pressure Yingluck further, because the government had retreated to a dead end. (The Nation December 25, 2013-10.txt)

He also said Yingluck did not need to resign, as she - as the prime minister - is bound by law to send the bill approved by the House for Royal endorsement within 20 days after the approval date. (The Nation November 21, 2013-8.txt)

Suthep said Yingluck did not say anything during the meeting. (The Nation December 2, 2013-9.txt)

He said Yingluck is not sincere in making the offers and distorted the information to make people think his party was the cause of the coup d'état in 2006. (The Nation December 8, 2013-10.txt)

Addressing the protesters, Anchalee said Yingluck was not at home, but that their rally was a symbolic show of support against her government. (The Nation December 23, 2013-3.txt)

Yingluck had not discussed the NACC's decision to press charges against her with legal advisers, the source said. (The Nation February 20, 2014-8.txt)

However Apichart said Yingluck would not be working at the office today. (The Nation February 19, 2014-3.txt)

Noppadon said Yingluck had not done anything wrong. (The Nation March 28, 2014-10.txt)

Democrat Party deputy leader Ongart Klampaiboon said Yingluck was not entitled to send her lawyer to defend charges of malfeasance. (The Nation March 31, 2014-7.txt)

Yingluck did not respond to Abhisit's call for talks between himself and the prime minister. (The Nation April 25, 2014-10.txt)

He says Yingluck Shinawatra asked it not to suppress the protesters for fear of bloodshed. (The Nation February 14, 2014-3.txt)

He says Yingluck asked it not to suppress the protest for fear of bloodshed. (The Nation February 15, 2014-3.txt)

He was ready to talk to ex-premier Thaksin Shinawatra if his sister Yingluck was not able to make her own decision as head of the government. (The Nation April 28, 2014-5.txt)

Politicians from the ruling Pheu Thai Party also said yesterday that the Constitutional Court "would not spare" Yingluck in this case. (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)

He explained that Yingluck would not dare to resign either, because if she did, the Democrats would have a chance to fight for the premiership. (The Nation November 25, 2013-1.txt)

Finally, Chinnaworn added that Yingluck was not a capable prime minister because she was a "puppet" of her brother Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 26, 2013-14.txt)

Democrat Party spokesman Chavanond Intharakomalsut said the Pheu Thai Party might believe that Shinawatra family is still the strongest opportunity for its party but is worried that Yingluck could not take a stand. (The Nation December 23, 2013-7.txt)

"This is [part of] a judicial coup," he said, noting that Yingluck did not have a mandate after she dissolved the House of Representatives in December. (The Nation April 5, 2014-7.txt)

Meanwhile, junior coalition parties will not desert the Yingluck Shinawatra government - even if the government has been rocked to its core by the Rajdamnoen

protesters led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban. (The Nation November 26, 2013-5.txt)

But former premier Thaksin Shinawatra, who is pulling the strings behind the Yingluck administration, would not allow his younger sister to do so. (The Nation February 25, 2014-17.txt)

His statement went viral on the Internet, with many people criticising him for his perceived support of the Yingluck government and not the country. (The Nation April 5, 2014-2.txt)

The others, who were not members of the Yingluck Cabinet that approved Thawil's transfer, can remain in office as caretaker Cabinet members. (The Nation May 7, 2014-3.txt)

Even though Yingluck may not be able to carry out her duties, she has deputies to replace her, unlike in normal circumstances where the whole Cabinet would face dismissal when the PM is removed from the post. (The Nation March 13, 2014-4.txt)

Though Yingluck had not initiated the transfer, she was actively involved in the process by signing relevant documents and voting for it at Cabinet meetings; (The Nation May 8, 2014-14.txt)

While the PDRC street protests have been huge at times, Yingluck has not bowed to the pressure to move aside. (The Nation March 10, 2014-6.txt)

Suthep said he did not want to meet with or talk to Yingluck as she was not the decision-maker. (The Nation December 13, 2013-5.txt)

The source close to Yingluck, who asked not to be named, said the PM would send a representative team and submit a written clarification. (The Nation February 20, 2014-8.txt)

Student and People Network for Thailand's Reform (STR) leader Uthai Yodmanee said the group did not care about what Yingluck said but wanted political reform. (The Nation November 6, 2013-5.txt)

Student and People Network for Thailand's Reform (STR) leader Uthai Yodmanee said the group did not care about what Yingluck said but wanted political reform. (The Nation November 6, 2013-8.txt)

With Yingluck not showing up, the farmers eventually ended up meeting with senior government officials behind closed doors in the afternoon. (The Nation February 18, 2014-6.txt)

It showed that the government could not prove its innocence and that Yingluck could not deny her involvement, as she had never stopped her supporters from committing wrongdoing, he said. (The Nation March 17, 2014-5.txt)



Also, he claimed that the Criminal Code could not be applied to Yingluck because she was not an "official under the penal code". (The Nation March 20, 2014-5.txt)

Prajin said during last year's talks, the military leaders had not only listened to Yingluck and Suthep but also raised questions. (The Nation April 2, 2014-7.txt)

The breakdown of trust. Virtually all supporters of the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) do not trust Yingluck and her elder brother, Thaksin. (The Nation May 7, 2014-5.txt)

Yingluck will not resign as PM until a new government is formed, according to the sources. (The Nation March 28, 2014-10.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with society**

Following the move of the opposition Democrat Party to impeach the cabinet, Yingluck said society will not be peaceful if the Democrats still use the law to attack the opposite side every day. (The Nation March 13, 2014-2.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with Phongthep**

The government including Phongthep and Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra have failed to correct or show remorse for any of the injustice stated here and, moreover, have chosen to astonishingly ignored the protests of hundreds of thousands who opposed their actions, read the letter. (The Nation November 24, 2013-5.txt)

Suranand said caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra consulted Phongthep on the EC's proposal and felt that the proposal was still unclear. (The Nation January 13, 2014-1.txt)

Yingluck asks Phongthep to set up meet involving all sides; EC wary of the idea (The Nation January 14, 2014-6.txt)

Phongthep was representing Yingluck in answering a motion submitted by Democrat MP Rangsimma Rodrassamee. (The Nation November 21, 2013-10.txt)

In his reply, Phongthep argued that Yingluck was required by the Constitution to submit the amendment bill for a royal command within 20 days after its approval in the final reading by the Parliament. (The Nation November 21, 2013-10.txt)

Yingluck thus assigned Phongthep to hold discussions with all the sides concerned, Suranand said. (The Nation January 13, 2014-1.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with statement**

Wim's explanation came several hours after Yingluck's statement, made behind a podium at a Government House press conference, further frustrated the public over her stance about the much-criticised bill, which grants amnesty to her fugitive brother Thaksin, while

further enraging demonstrators at a large rally at Democracy Monument. (The Nation November 6, 2013-5.txt)

Wim's explanation came several hours after *Yingluck's statement*, made at a Government House press conference, further frustrated the public over her stance about the much-criticised bill, which grants amnesty to her fugitive brother Thaksin, while further enraging demonstrators at a large rally at Democracy Monument. (The Nation November 6, 2013-8.txt)

He also attacked *Yingluck*, saying that her *statement* that the bill was not a financial law was a distortion of facts. (The Nation November 6, 2013-5.txt)

*Yingluck* began her *statement* by saying she was all for the principle of amnesty because she believed that granting amnesty would reduce conflicts and help the country move forward if all concerned parties forgave each other. (The Nation November 6, 2013-3.txt)

*Yingluck* clarified her previous *statement* to mean there would be no more pushing for amnesty in the future. (The Nation November 12, 2013-1.txt)

However, in her first public *statement* on the case, *Yingluck* maintained yesterday that the 2011 transfer of NSC secretary-general Thawil Pliensri to become her adviser was "in line with the legal process". (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)

Prime Minister *Yingluck* Shinawatra delivers a *statement* on the amnesty bill at Government House yesterday. (The Nation November 6, 2013-3.txt)

Prime Minister *Yingluck* Shinawatra's *statement* about the controversial amnesty bill on Tuesday should have reduced the political temperature somewhat. (The Nation November 7, 2013-4.txt)

In a televised *statement*, Prime Minister *Yingluck* Shinawatra urged all Thais to unite, to show their love for the King, who will turn 86. (The Nation December 4, 2013-8.txt)

*Yingluck's statement* announcing House dissolution (The Nation December 10, 2013-3.txt)

Vicha, who is in charge of the case, declined to comment on *Yingluck's statement*, saying he would speak at a press conference later. (The Nation February 21, 2014-3.txt)

Wim Rungwattanaajinda, a PM's Office Ministry spokesman, said PM *Yingluck* Shinawatra's *statement* yesterday was a gesture of compromise over the bill, and her remark that the issue was now in the hands of the Senate was not aimed at burdening the Senate. (The Nation November 6, 2013-5.txt)

In her TV *statement* at 2.25pm, *Yingluck* made it clear that the election would be held on February 2 as scheduled (The Nation December 12, 2013-1.txt)

Caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra's televised statement on Tuesday, in which she blamed protesters as being at the core of the controversial rice-pledging problems, has caused a misunderstanding, stigmatised and slandered others, said a member of the Academic Institute of Public Media. (The Nation February 19, 2014-5.txt)

3.15pm: PDRC spokesman Akanat Promphan in a press conference rebuts Yingluck's statement, says the government will continue to fight protesters. (The Nation December 3, 2013-8.txt)

Meanwhile, PDRC spokesman Akanat Promphan rebutted Yingluck's statement, saying the government was doing the opposite of what she said, as red shirts were still mobilising people. (The Nation December 3, 2013-2.txt)

Yingluck, in her statement on state-owned TV, said the government would accept the Senate's decision on the draft amnesty law. (The Nation November 6, 2013-5.txt)

Opposition chief whip and Democrat MP Jurin Laksanavisith said Yingluck's statement signified her further support for the bill, and there was no guarantee that the Pheu Thai-led government would not resubmit this bill in 180 days even if the Senate decided to kill it. (The Nation November 6, 2013-5.txt)

Yingluck, in her statement on state-owned TV, said the government would accept the Senate's decision on the draft amnesty law. (The Nation November 6, 2013-8.txt)

Opposition chief whip and Democrat MP Jurin Laksanavisith said Yingluck's statement signified her further support for the bill, and there was no guarantee that the Pheu Thai-led government would not reaffirm this bill after 180 days even if the Senate decided to kill it. (The Nation November 6, 2013-8.txt)

Meanwhile, Pheu Thai Party issued a statement supporting Yingluck's decision and called on protesters to stop their rally. (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)

Two weeks ago, Public Health Ministry permanent secretary Dr Narong Sahamethapat joined the Public Health Society to issue a statement rejecting the Yingluck administration's right to govern, saying the government didn't have the moral authority to run the country. (The Nation January 21, 2014-13.txt)

The statement said the Yingluck Shinawatra administration had lost its status as a caretaker government because of its failed schemes and unlawful acts. (The Nation March 5, 2014-14.txt)

In the statement addressed to Yingluck, the academics said the ongoing political crisis had caused all Thais to worry about a major upheaval in Thai society. (The Nation November 28, 2013-16.txt)

Responding to *Yingluck's statement* about military emplacements around Bangkok harming the country's image, Prayuth said the bunkers were necessary because most soldiers manning them were unarmed. (The Nation March 7, 2014-9.txt)

It was *Yingluck's* third urgent *statement* this week. (The Nation November 7, 2013-14.txt)

Suthep only told the public about the discussion an hour after it took place and provided no details, while *Yingluck* - in her first *statement* since peaceful protests turned violent late on Saturday - said she had called on the Army to coordinate talks with the other side. (The Nation December 3, 2013-4.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with as**

Abhisit, *Yingluck's* predecessor *as* prime minister, said yesterday that he would by tomorrow unveil his proposal, the result of his recent meetings with key political players. (The Nation May 2, 2014-4.txt)

The protesters accuse *Yingluck* of serving *as* a proxy for her billionaire brother, former Prime Minister Thaksin Shinawatra, who lives in self-imposed exile to avoid jail time for a corruption conviction but still wields immense influence in the country. (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)

Warong spent two hours talking to the NACC yesterday morning - accusing *Yingluck*, *as* prime minister and chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee, of knowingly allowing corruption to occur. (The Nation February 18, 2014-10.txt)

This meeting was held after *Yingluck* Shinawatra, *as* caretaker prime minister, issued an invitation for political parties and all sectors in society to join a forum on Sunday. (The Nation December 13, 2013-5.txt)

Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva questioned the legitimacy of the caretaker government after *Yingluck* Shinawatra was dismissed *as* prime minister by the Constitutional Court recently for abuse of power. (The Nation May 16, 2014-3.txt)

"If the Constitutional Court rules against *Yingluck* and removes her *as* prime minister, the whole Cabinet may come crumbling down too. In that case, the PDRC will get the political vacuum it wants," a Pheu Thai source said. (The Nation March 10, 2014-6.txt)

These issues are coming to a crescendo *as* the government and *Yingluck* are losing popularity, according to poll results released yesterday. (The Nation November 11, 2013-6.txt)

The copies of the same letters submitted to court by Thawil and *Yingluck's* secretary-general *as* evidence featured different dates, signifying irregularities and an attempt to conceal something; (The Nation May 8, 2014-14.txt)

The protesters, armed with whistles, a national flag and banners demanding the ouster of Pradit and Narong, only managed to set up their protest a kilometre or so away as Yingluck's home was being guarded by 500 police. (The Nation November 27, 2013-11.txt)

Group meets Suthep, PDRC members for first time as Yingluck invites all to talk (The Nation December 13, 2013-5.txt)

The petition was filed after the Supreme Administrative Court's ruling that Thawil be reinstated, as Yingluck's order to transfer him was unlawful. (The Nation April 2, 2014-10.txt)

Yingluck stressed that as caretaker prime minister, she is the country's rule keeper of both country and its democratic principles and therefore any talks with rally leader Suthep Thaugsuban must be in line with democracy. (The Nation February 28, 2014-1.txt)

The former wants to push ahead with an election as it believes Yingluck and her Pheu Thai Party will be returned to the power, while the protesters want the judicial branch to bring her down and install an unelected government. (The Nation April 11, 2014-4.txt)

They failed to see that many supporters of the caretaker Yingluck Shinawatra administration as well as those who support neither Yingluck nor the PDRC believe that universal suffrage is inviolable. (The Nation February 5, 2014-11.txt)

If the NCCC rules that she is guilty as charged, Yingluck will be suspended from duty unless the Senate or the Supreme Court's Division for Political Office Holders rules otherwise. (The Nation February 26, 2014-14.txt)

The streets of Bangkok were quiet Tuesday, a national holiday, after weeks of sometimes violent political turmoil as protesters demand Yingluck give up power to an unelected "people's council." (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)

They carry banners to demand Yingluck to resign as caretaker prime minister. (The Nation January 13, 2014-4.txt)

Abhisit denounces Yingluck as 'centre of comprehensive corruption practices' (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)

During the 2011 political campaign, Thaksin described Yingluck as his "clone". (The Nation May 8, 2014-13.txt)

"If the party had dropped Yingluck as a candidate for the prime minister's post in a new election, people would have thought we'd found her guilty of mismanagement. (The Nation February 25, 2014-17.txt)

Anti-government leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Tuesday night that he was now preparing to petition the Constitutional Court on whether Yingluck's term as prime minister had expired. (The Nation March 6, 2014-4.txt)

However, it entails risks for Yingluck as protesters or her political opponents could pin responsibility on the prime minister. (The Nation November 8, 2013-4.txt)

He challenged the protest leaders' demand for Yingluck to resign as caretaker premier, as the Constitution states the PM has to continue with the caretaker role until the new election is held. (The Nation December 10, 2013-2.txt)

He challenged the protest leaders' demand for Yingluck to resign as caretaker premier, as the Constitution states the PM has to continue with the caretaker role until the new election is held. (The Nation December 10, 2013-12.txt)

The group also urged the current commander-in-chief of the armed forces to call for Yingluck Shinawatra's resignation as caretaker prime minister. (The Nation December 20, 2013-10.txt)

Krissanapong Prombuengrum, a core leader of Love Chiang Mai 51 group meanwhile, offered Chiang Mai as alternative capital for Yingluck government if there is chaos in Bangkok. (The Nation February 19, 2014-2.txt)

Yingluck made the speech as armed police were preparing to crackdown on the protesters, Time said, and what she said clearly showed that the violence that was going to happen was necessary. (The Nation February 19, 2014-5.txt)

Earlier this year, Thaksin reportedly said he would have Yingluck step down as prime minister - a report that was later dismissed by Yingluck. (The Nation April 22, 2014-4.txt)

If Yingluck quits as PM, I'll go back to my home," Chumpol said. (The Nation February 11, 2014-7.txt)

"The best way out is for Yingluck Shinawatra to resign as prime minister, to pave the way for a non-elected or neutral person to head the government and take care of the election," the source said. (The Nation March 22, 2014-3.txt)

He said even if Yingluck vacated her seat as prime minister, her first deputy would automatically assume her duties, and if none of her deputies were able to carry out their duty as premier, then a senior Cabinet member would have to take over. (The Nation December 11, 2013-2.txt)

By "vacuum" Surapong was referring to a situation that would occur if Yingluck were disqualified as the country does not have a House of Representatives but the Constitution requires that the premier comes from among the MPs. (The Nation April 3, 2014-1.txt)

Surapong was apparently referring to the "vacuum" that might be created if Yingluck is disqualified as premier, as she cannot be replaced by a member of Parliament because the House of Representatives has been dissolved. (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)

Chalerm has made it graphically clear that if Yingluck loses her job as prime minister, it will lead to a "bloodbath", because the Pheu Thai Party and government supporters will not allow that scenario. (The Nation May 2, 2014-8.txt)

Other pages supporting the government, such as "15 Million Love Yingluck" and "Opposing Rebel Suthep from Taking over Thailand", were created earlier this month and have won 45,000 to 12,000 likes respectively. (The Nation December 12, 2013-8.txt)

As protesters are on the streets and as Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra is besieged by criticism from within her own ranks - including from supporters who lost relatives in the 2010 crackdown, this indicates the fragility in Thailand's parliamentary system, said a Forbes article. (The Nation November 6, 2013-11.txt)

That was what Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra said as part of the statement she made on Tuesday amid widespread public opposition to a government-backed bill to provide blanket amnesty to political-related cases. (The Nation November 8, 2013-3.txt)

The Democrat MPs also will seek the impeachment of Parliament President, Parliament Vice President, and MPs and the senators who voted for the amendment in its third reading as well as Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra. (The Nation November 22, 2013-7.txt)

Democrat Party leader and opposition leader Abhisit Vejjajiva on Tuesday attacked Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, denouncing her as the "centre of comprehensive corruption practices". (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)

As prime minister, Yingluck [Shinawatra] cannot avoid the responsibility of solving the problems. (The Nation November 29, 2013-6.txt)

The police's preparation came as Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra yesterday ruled out the use of violence to tackle the protests. (The Nation December 1, 2013-3.txt)

Our fight will continue as (Prime Minister) Yingluck Shinawatra, her government and the tyranny of the Thaksin regime are still intact and effective," he said. (The Nation December 3, 2013-16.txt)

Our fight will continue as (Prime Minister) Yingluck Shinawatra, her government and the tyranny of the Thaksin regime are still intact and effective," he said, in a statement in the Government Complex in Chaeng Wattana, still occupied by PDRC supporters. (The Nation December 4, 2013-8.txt)

The royal decree, published in the Royal Gazette, also tasks outgoing Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra as well as chairman of the election commission to take charge of the election. (The Nation December 9, 2013-14.txt)

"Yingluck Shinawatra, as the caretaker prime minister, and her Cabinet must take responsibility. (The Nation February 9, 2014-2.txt)

Pheu Thai Party has shown its intention to continue the "Thaksin regime" by proposing caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra as the No 1 partylist candidate, deputy Democrat Party spokesman Jurit Laksanawisit said Monday. (The Nation December 23, 2013-7.txt)

Prayuth made his comments as caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra and National Police chief Pol Gen Adul Saengsingkaew announced that the military and police would join forces to handle the security situation during Monday's planned Bangkok Shutdown by anti-government protesters. (The Nation January 8, 2014-8.txt)

A group of fast-moving protest teams would be dispatched today to lay siege to caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra's residence as well as state agencies that remain in operation, People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban said. (The Nation February 4, 2014-9.txt)

The ruling issued yesterday was yet another hot potato for caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra to handle as the Supreme Administrative Court upheld the Central Administrative Court's judgement that her order to have Thawil removed from the NSC was illegal. (The Nation March 8, 2014-2.txt)

He argued that the current government had become "headless" after **Yingluck** Shinawatra was ousted as prime minister by the Constitutional Court on Wednesday. (The Nation May 11, 2014-2.txt)

Wannarat Channukoon, leader of the Chart Pattana Party, as well as caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra refused to give any reaction to the move. (The Nation March 16, 2014-3.txt)

The military's move came as caretaker Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra met with caretaker (The Nation April 1, 2014-7.txt)

He said the Office of the Council of State was studying the Constitutional Court's ruling to determine whether former prime minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra could remain as defence minister. (The Nation May 9, 2014-9.txt)

A decree from HM the King scheduled the elections on Feb. 2 and named **Yingluck** as interim prime minister until then. (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)

However, Pheu Thai had still nominated **Yingluck** and Somchai as its top two candidates for the premiership. (The Nation December 24, 2013-2.txt)

Red shirts not in favour of **Yingluck** as No 1 (The Nation December 24, 2013-2.txt)

Deputy Democrat spokesman Jurit Laksanawisit said yesterday that Pheu Thai's nomination of **Yingluck** as its No 1 party-list candidate suggested it wanted to extend the Thaksin regime. (The Nation December 24, 2013-2.txt)



Former Democrat Party MP Wiratana Kalayasiri, a party legal adviser who lodged a petition against the bill with the charter court, said he would pursue the impeachment of Yingluck and her Cabinet as sponsors of the bill. (The Nation March 14, 2014-4.txt)

Now, almost three years later, the prospects of Yingluck "facing similar experiences" as Thaksin are more likely than before. (The Nation March 28, 2014-13.txt)

Anti-government protesters are pushing for the removal of Yingluck as PM. (The Nation March 31, 2014-4.txt)

Some people see the ousting of Yingluck from the post as her loss. (The Nation May 9, 2014-11.txt)

The probe was separated into two areas based on Yingluck's different duties: as the prime minister who governs the Cabinet and government policies, and as the chairwoman of the National Rice Policy Committee who is in charge of directing rice policy. (The Nation May 2, 2014-6.txt)

"The [Pheu Thai] party picked Yingluck as the candidate for the next prime minister. (The Nation January 27, 2014-8.txt)

Suthep meets with PM Yingluck as the military pushes both sides to talk and find an end to the crisis. (The Nation December 9, 2013-7.txt)

Charupong said he was still proposing caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra as the party's number one party list candidate and there were no other contenders. (The Nation December 17, 2013-13.txt)

Police will work with soldiers in providing security for key Cabinet ministers, such as PM Yingluck Shinawatra and Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung, to prevent risks of disorder or disruption when they go to vote, police sources said. (The Nation February 1, 2014-2.txt)

He has also warned his mother to not spread unproven allegations, such as caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra is a loose woman, without any clear evidence. (The Nation February 23, 2014-10.txt)

CAPO member Pol Lt Col Anchulee Theerawongpaisal cited two open letters by Ukrit Mongkolnavin, chairman of the Independent National Rule of Law Commission, that said the Constitutional Court could not accept a petition on Thawil's transfer as PM Yingluck Shinawatra had already dissolved the House of Representatives and was now serving on a caretaker basis. (The Nation April 23, 2014-7.txt)

Yingluck cannot continue as caretaker PM as an unqualified person cannot, by law, hold the post; (The Nation May 8, 2014-14.txt)

The meeting was held as Suthep led a rally to the office of the permanent secretary for defence on Chaang Wattana Road, which caretaker premier Yingluck Shinawatra is using as temporary office. (The Nation February 19, 2014-3.txt)

On her last day as premier, Yingluck made her final national address. (The Nation May 8, 2014-13.txt)

Yingluck was speaking as she visited Matichon newspaper's office to congratulate the newspaper on its 37th anniversary. (The Nation January 10, 2014-7.txt)

Yingluck stressed that as caretaker prime minister, she remained the rule-keeper of both the country and its democratic principles, and therefore any talks with Suthep must be in line with democracy. (The Nation March 1, 2014-1.txt)

Thaksin was ousted as prime minister in a bloodless coup in 2006, and his younger sister Yingluck was disqualified as prime minister this month. (The Nation May 21, 2014-11.txt)

"I must persevere and do not know how long I will have to bear [the situation]," Yingluck was quoted as saying to people close to her in a private moment. (The Nation January 24, 2014-17.txt)

"If the party had dropped Yingluck as a candidate for the prime minister's post in a new election, people would have thought we'd found her guilty of mismanagement. (The Nation February 25, 2014-17.txt)

Thaksin, however, saw no need to abandon his sister. So Yingluck was finally picked as No 1 party-list candidate," the source said. (The Nation February 25, 2014-17.txt)

He will ensure that Yingluck, as caretaker defence minister will have a functional office at the ministry, he added. (The Nation April 18, 2014-4.txt)

She criticised the Democrat Party, which is leading a campaign to scrap the bill, for wanting to overthrow the Yingluck Shinawatra administration as its ultimate goal. That can be achieved only through two channels - pressuring the government to dissolve the House, which the Democrats haven't done so far, and relying on the military to stage a coup, she said. (The Nation November 8, 2013-5.txt)

Leaders of the protests, most of them were former Democrat MPs, said this had come too late and the dissolution of the House was now meaningless as the Yingluck government is still in the job as interim government. (The Nation December 9, 2013-10.txt)

The political crisis today in fact involves many conflicts, such as the Yingluck Shinawatra administration versus the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC); the government versus the Election Commission; the government versus the Armed Forces; the government versus the opposition Democrat Party; the government versus some government officials; the government versus rice farmers; the Armed Forces versus the police; the PDRC

versus the red-shirt United Front for Democracy Against Dictatorship, and more. (The Nation January 24, 2014-17.txt)

That is why there's not much defence of the Yingluck administration as it would be seen as supporting individuals, rather than establishing a campaign for a new election date. (The Nation April 24, 2014-6.txt)

I don't think Yingluck can walk as a free person now. (The Nation January 2, 2014-8.txt)

Suthep said he did not want to meet with or talk to Yingluck as she was not the decision-maker. (The Nation December 13, 2013-5.txt)

Thaksin 'urges Yingluck to stay' as Prayuth demurs (The Nation January 14, 2014-8.txt)

Meanwhile, opposition politicians said yesterday that Pheu Thai may viewed Yingluck as its best candidate. (The Nation December 24, 2013-2.txt)

Responding to Stout's question on what Yingluck saw as her signature style, the PM said: "People don't expect you to play the politic[s]. People expect you to run the country with the sincerity and also doing hard effort as much as you can to deliver what we promised to the Thai people." (The Nation November 7, 2013-2.txt)

Suthep dropped by to meet the monk on his way to office of defence ministry permanent secretary where Yingluck used as temporary office. (The Nation February 20, 2014-12.txt)

Anti-government leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Tuesday night that he was now preparing to petition the Constitutional Court on whether Yingluck's term as prime minister had expired. (The Nation March 6, 2014-4.txt)

The ruling Pheu Thai Party resolved late yesterday to contest the next general election with Yingluck as its first party-list candidate to become the next prime minister. (The Nation December 10, 2013-2.txt)

During the 2011 political campaign, Thaksin described Yingluck as his "clone". (The Nation May 8, 2014-13.txt)

The Pheu Thai Party Wednesday issued a statement to denounce the Constitutional Court's ruling against Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra as relentless conspiracy to try to remove the Pheu Thai from power. (The Nation May 7, 2014-1.txt)

Abhisit, who was Yingluck's predecessor as premier, said it was the duty of all political parties, including his Democrat Party, to help find a solution for the country so that it could move forward. (The Nation April 24, 2014-5.txt)

Yingluck will not resign as PM until a new government is formed, according to the sources. (The Nation March 28, 2014-10.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with Thais**

In a televised statement, Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra urged all Thais to unite, to show their love for the King, who will turn 86. (The Nation December 4, 2013-8.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with voting**

Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra wants new voting to be held in constituencies and provinces where the election was disrupted on Sunday, a source said yesterday. (The Nation February 4, 2014-11.txt)

Yingluck wants new voting to be held in constituencies and provinces where the election was disrupted on Sunday, a source said. (The Nation February 4, 2014-4.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with general**

During campaigning for the 2011 general election, Yingluck Shinawatra, who was Pheu Thai Party's prime ministerial candidate, was asked by reporters to comment on a remark by her brother Thaksin Shinawatra that she was his "political clone". (The Nation March 28, 2014-13.txt)

The ruling Pheu Thai Party resolved late yesterday to contest the next general election with Yingluck as its first party-list candidate to become the next prime minister. (The Nation December 10, 2013-2.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with vote**

Yingluck, Charupong survive censure vote (The Nation November 28, 2013-10.txt)

Regarding her sense of responsibility to Parliament, he said Yingluck had come to answer only two out of 125 queries posed to her, adding Yingluck had failed to vote on important laws, including the annual budget bill. (The Nation November 29, 2013-5.txt)

Meanwhile, a Bangkok poll survey of 1,122 respondents about the popularity of politicians and parties showed Abhisit Vejjajiva getting 34.8 per cent, ahead of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra whose popularity vote was 26.7 per cent. The Democrat Party got 37.2 per cent and Pheu Thai got 28.2 per cent. (The Nation November 11, 2013-5.txt)

They would then vote against Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and vote to appoint Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva as the prime minister. (The Nation November 24, 2013-4.txt)

They could then vote against Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and vote to appoint Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva as prime minister. (The Nation November 25, 2013-6.txt)

8.10am: Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra casts a vote at Klong Lamchiak School polling station in Bueng Kum district, cheered on by government supporters. (The Nation February 3, 2014-3.txt)

The election on February 2 failed to ease the months-long political crisis after anti-government protesters seeking to topple caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra obstructed the vote in many opposition strongholds. (The Nation March 3, 2014-10.txt)

Prompong said the meeting would unanimously vote interim premier Yingluck Shinawatra to be its Number 1 party-list candidate again. (The Nation December 11, 2013-4.txt)

Yingluck urges opponents to vote against her (The Nation January 5, 2014-1.txt)

Yingluck is expected to vote at a polling station at Klong Lam Chiak School near her home in Lat Phrao, while Chalerm will vote at Wat Bang Bon School near his home in Bang Bon district. (The Nation February 1, 2014-2.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with some**

The anti-graft body is set to begin impeachment proceedings against Yingluck and some of her ministers for negligence in not preventing corruption in the rice-pledging scheme. (The Nation March 24, 2014-8.txt)

The decision to impose the decree was made by caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and some members of her Cabinet, including Surapong and Chalerm, sources said. (The Nation January 22, 2014-8.txt)

"Since Prime Minister Yingluck and some Cabinet Ministers have frequently and intentionally given interviews that are distorted and sometimes the complete opposite of the truth, the Democrat Party feels obliged to issue this statement to offer more accurate accounts and ensure better understanding of the situation," the letter read. (The Nation January 29, 2014-4.txt)

For some political observers, Yingluck may even suffer the same political fate as her brother. (The Nation March 28, 2014-13.txt)

As a result, Suthep has had to resort to threatening the capture of Yingluck and some of her Cabinet members. (The Nation January 17, 2014-10.txt)

Meanwhile, hundreds of PDRC protesters laid siege to the permanent secretary of Defence's office on Chaeng Wattana Road, which Yingluck and some of her Cabinet have used as a temporary office. (The Nation February 4, 2014-9.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with thus**

Insiders who discussed the matter with caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra thus insisted that the election would take place on February 2 as scheduled, and the

administration would fully support the EC in carrying out its duty. (The Nation January 31, 2014-12.txt)

**Yingluck thus** assigned Phongthep to hold discussions with all the sides concerned, Suranand said. (The Nation January 13, 2014-1.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with this**

And the red shirts can't be **Yingluck's** saviours **this** time. (The Nation March 10, 2014-6.txt)

However, all we see is **this** ship, captained by **Yingluck**, gearing up for all the storms in sight, heedless of the shouted warnings from outsiders. (The Nation April 4, 2014-12.txt)

In **this** case, **Yingluck** is accused of violating the Constitution in relation to the transfer of Thawil from his post as secretary-general of the National Security Council. (The Nation April 16, 2014-2.txt)

**This** appeal came from **Yingluck** Shinawatra - Thailand's first female prime minister. (The Nation March 21, 2014-6.txt)

Caught in **this** impasse, **Yingluck** assigned Deputy Prime Minister Phongthep Thepkanjana and Justice Minister Chaikasem Nitisiri to open a forum and invite academics to discuss and help find a way out of the deadlock, government spokesman Teerat Ratanasevi said. (The Nation December 4, 2013-8.txt)

The Red Shirts were angered by the dismissal of prime minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra earlier **this** month in a controversial court ruling. (The Nation May 20, 2014-11.txt)

Politicians from the ruling Pheu Thai Party also said yesterday that the Constitutional Court "would not spare" **Yingluck** in **this** case. (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)

By **this** weekend, **Yingluck** will begin the task of recruiting members of the 11-person committee to set up guidelines for establishment of the assembly, he said. (The Nation December 26, 2013-5.txt)

It was **Yingluck's** third urgent statement **this** week. (The Nation November 7, 2013-14.txt)

**Yingluck** heads North **this** week (The Nation February 25, 2014-3.txt)

But **this** year, **Yingluck** told media she preferred to celebrate privately. (The Nation April 12, 2014-3.txt)

Top brass pay their respects to Privy Council chief for Songkran without **Yingluck** attending **this** year (The Nation April 12, 2014-7.txt)

Earlier **this** year, **Yingluck** dismissed reports that Thaksin would have her step down as prime minister. (The Nation April 23, 2014-8.txt)

### **Yingluck in collocation with court**

In a related development, the Lawyers Council of Thailand will today file a petition with the Central Administrative Court against Yingluck and 12 other officials and agencies in relation to the scheme. (The Nation March 5, 2014-13.txt)

"If the Constitutional Court rules against Yingluck and removes her as prime minister, the whole Cabinet may come crumbling down too. (The Nation March 10, 2014-6.txt)

Chaiwat Sitthisuksakul, a lawyer representing relatives of the two deceased, filed a lawsuit with the Criminal Court against Yingluck and five others including caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung in his capacity as director of the Centre for Maintaining Peace and Order. (The Nation March 12, 2014-12.txt)

If the court rules against Yingluck, it would lead to a political vacuum, because the country currently has no House of Representatives. (The Nation April 3, 2014-3.txt)

Court accepts case against Yingluck (The Nation April 3, 2014-5.txt)

Korkaew Pikulthong, a former Pheu Thai MP and red-shirt leader, said he expected the court to rule against Yingluck, adding that moves were being made to "distort the law". (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)

Suthep said the timing of "victory day" would depend on separate actions by the National Anti-Corruption Commission and the Constitutional Court against Yingluck. (The Nation April 6, 2014-1.txt)

Chaikasem had expressed fear that the Constitutional Court would rule against Yingluck for transferring Thawil Pliensri from the position of secretary-general of the National Security Council, causing her to step down. (The Nation April 14, 2014-6.txt)

"If the court rules [against Yingluck], how will the verdict be written? (The Nation April 16, 2014-2.txt)

The court has approved Yingluck's request for an extension of the deadline and she is now to defend herself to the court to May 2. (The Nation April 24, 2014-3.txt)

Noppadon quoted Thaksin's comment that the legal complaint was directed only at Yingluck, so the court should not have broadened its consideration to the other Cabinet members. (The Nation May 9, 2014-10.txt)

All this while independent agencies - namely the National Anti-Corruption Commission and the Constitutional Court - consider Yingluck's status. (The Nation April 8, 2014-4.txt)

Charter Court dismisses Yingluck and nine cabinet members from office (The Nation May 7, 2014-3.txt)

Constitutional Court dismisses Yingluck for abuse of power (The Nation May 8, 2014-8.txt)

Meanwhile, Senator Paiboon Nititawan, a member of the Group of 40, said if the court disqualified Yingluck, he would call on the Senate to appoint a replacement, acceptable to the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee. (The Nation April 5, 2014-7.txt)

PDRC leader Thaworn Senneam believes the caretaker government will be out of power by the end of the month after the Constitutional Court disqualifies Yingluck for illegally transferring Thawil. (The Nation April 6, 2014-1.txt)

Wiratana said that if the Constitutional Court disqualifies Yingluck, she and her government would have to resign and would have no authority to do anything. (The Nation April 13, 2014-2.txt)

Meanwhile, Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva said accepting the petition did not necessarily mean the court would disqualify Yingluck. (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)

Suthep is mobilising supporters for rallies late this month, when he expects the Constitutional Court will disqualify Yingluck from office over an illegal transfer of a senior official, thus causing a 'political vacuum' that would open the way to an independent administration to undertake reforms. (The Nation April 21, 2014-3.txt)

In disqualifying Yingluck, the court said the Cabinet members who actively supported the illegal transfer of Thawil Pliensri from the National Security Council could not stay in their posts either. (The Nation May 9, 2014-10.txt)

Arguing against the allegations that she made Thawil's transfer to benefit her family, Yingluck told the court that her brother, Thaksin, had already divorced Khunying Potjaman Na Pombejra. (The Nation May 6, 2014-1.txt)

Arguing against the allegation that she had had Thawil transferred to benefit her family, Yingluck told the court that Thaksin had already divorced Potjaman before Thawil's removal. (The Nation May 7, 2014-6.txt)

He wanted an answer from Yingluck before the Constitutional Court delivers its ruling on her status in relation to the transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri. (The Nation May 4, 2014-1.txt)

The petition lodged with the Constitutional Court to disqualify Yingluck was politically motivated and part of moves to replace her and her government with an unelected, unconstitutional one, he alleged. (The Nation April 5, 2014-7.txt)

FM warns of possible violence if court rules against Yingluck (The Nation April 3, 2014-1.txt)



Thailand's Constitutional **Court** dismissed Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra from office for abuse of power on Wednesday, a ruling that threatens to unleash a new wave of unrest. (The Nation May 7, 2014-2.txt)

Washington was "following closely" the developments after the **court** removed Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra from office, ruling she had acted illegally by transferring a top security officer in 2011. (The Nation May 8, 2014-4.txt)

Thailand Constitutional **Court** dismissed Prime Minister **Yingluck** Shinawatra from office for abuse of power on Wednesday, a ruling that threatens to unleash a new wave of unrest. (The Nation May 8, 2014-7.txt)

Buddha Issara discusses security plan with Army ahead of **Yingluck court** date (The Nation May 3, 2014-4.txt)

Appointed senator Paiboon Nititawan yesterday submitted a petition undersigned by 27 senators asking the Constitutional **Court** to rule on **Yingluck's** status after the court ruling. The petition alleged that Yingluck had violated the charter and abusing her power by interfering in a reshuffle for the benefit of herself or her group. (The Nation March 10, 2014-3.txt)

Appointed Senator Paiboon Nititawan yesterday submitted a petition undersigned by 27 senators asking the Constitutional **Court** to rule on **Yingluck's** status after the court ruling. (The Nation March 11, 2014-5.txt)

Paiboon Nititawan and other senators petition the Constitutional **Court** to rule on **Yingluck's** status (The Nation May 8, 2014-8.txt)

The **Court** ruled that only **Yingluck** and nine other Cabinet members who took part in Thawil's transfer must be removed from the Cabinet. (The Nation May 7, 2014-3.txt)

The **Court** on Wednesday ordered **Yingluck** to step down for abusing power in an unlawful of a security thawil transfer in 2011. (The Nation May 8, 2014-3.txt)

He requested a meeting with Niwattumrong Boonsongpaisan, who became acting prime minister after the Constitutional **Court** ousted **Yingluck** Shinawatra on Wednesday for abuse of power in connection with the 2011 removal of National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri. (The Nation May 10, 2014-2.txt)

Suthep adjusted his strategy to be proactive late last week after the Constitutional **Court** disqualified caretaker PM **Yingluck** Shinawatra and nine Cabinet ministers over the illegal transfer of National Security Council chief Thawil Pliensri. (The Nation May 13, 2014-10.txt)

**Yingluck** also told the **court** that she had assigned then deputy prime minister Kowit Wattana to be in charge of the Royal Thai Police and security affairs. (The Nation May 6, 2014-1.txt)

Meanwhile, the court rejected Yingluck's request to present three more witnesses: former deputy prime minister Pol General Kowit Wattana; caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung; and former deputy police chief General Ajiravid Subarnbhesaj. (The Nation April 24, 2014-11.txt)

On Wednesday, the charter court ruled to remove Yingluck from her post - one day after she delivered her testimony - and the NACC decided to indict her on Thursday. (The Nation May 10, 2014-8.txt)

Suphot was one of the nine Constitutional Court judges who removed Yingluck and the ministers for abuse of power in the case involving the transfer of then National Security Council (NSC) chief Thawil Pliensri to an inactive post in 2011. (The Nation May 8, 2014-5.txt)

Their pledge came a day after the charter court removed Yingluck from office for abusing her power in transferring National Security Council secretary-general Thawil Pliensri to an inactive post in 2011. (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)

The court found that Yingluck and nine other Cabinet members had helped a relative of Yingluck by removing the NSC chief. (The Nation May 9, 2014-6.txt)

Washington was "following closely" the developments after the court removed Yingluck from office, ruling she had acted illegally by transferring a top security officer in 2011. (The Nation May 9, 2014-14.txt)

Pichit also questioned the timing of the indictment, just a day after the Constitutional Court removed Yingluck from office and a day before the Senate begins meeting to select a new speaker. (The Nation May 10, 2014-3.txt)

The February 2 election was nullified by the Constitutional Court and the court later removed Yingluck from the PM's office for her role in the unlawful transfer of the National Security Council chief. (The Nation May 22, 2014-4.txt)

He suggested that if the court removes Yingluck and the Cabinet, the government should invoke Article 7 of the Constitution and ask His Majesty the King whether or not they should step down as caretaker administrators... (The Nation April 19, 2014-3.txt)

Constitutional Court removes Yingluck and several cabinet ministers from office. (The Nation May 7, 2014-2.txt)

Last month, the case was before the Administrative Court, which said Yingluck's removal of the council's chief Thawil Pliensri three years ago was unlawful. (The Nation April 16, 2014-1.txt)

The court said Yingluck's action was, "lacking in ethics, morality and a sense of what is right and just" and was a violation of the charter. (The Nation May 8, 2014-15.txt)

Politicians from the ruling Pheu Thai Party also said yesterday that the Constitutional Court "would not spare" Yingluck in this case. (The Nation April 4, 2014-13.txt)

Caretaker Deputy Prime Minister and Commerce Minister Niwattumrong Boonsongpaisan was appointed caretaker premier, succeeding Yingluck after the court's ruling. (The Nation May 8, 2014-6.txt)

The court demanded that Yingluck defend herself within 15 days. (The Nation April 2, 2014-4.txt)

The court has demanded that Yingluck defend herself within 15 days, but she will certainly ask for an extension. (The Nation April 3, 2014-3.txt)

The court ruled unanimously that Yingluck and nine 2011 Cabinet members had abused their power to remove Thawil Pliensri as secretary-general of the National Security Council in the interest of her family. (The Nation May 8, 2014-9.txt)

The Constitutional Court ruled that Yingluck Shinawatra and Cabinet members who approved Thawil Pliensri's transfer must step down (The Nation May 8, 2014-11.txt)

Suthep opened the so-called "people's court" to try the Yingluck government. (The Nation November 12, 2013-7.txt)

Then, he and his fellow protest leaders waited to see if the government killed the amnesty bill within the Democrats' Monday 6pm deadline before they could set up a "people's court" to try the Yingluck government. (The Nation November 13, 2013-3.txt)

Suthep opened the so-called "the people's court" to try the Yingluck government. (The Nation November 11, 2013-11.txt)

Rice farmers will soon take the Yingluck Shinawatra government to court to seek compensation for their overdue payments under the rice-pledging scheme, in what could be the first case in Thai history of the government being sued by farmers. (The Nation February 12, 2014-4.txt)

Ridiculously, veteran politician Suthep announced last Saturday that once the Constitutional Court toppled Yingluck Shinawatra's government, he could pick up anybody he deemed proper to seek royal endorsement as the new premier to replace her. (The Nation April 9, 2014-7.txt)

Anti-government leader Suthep Thaugsuban said on Tuesday night that he was now preparing to petition the Constitutional Court on whether Yingluck's term as prime minister had expired. (The Nation March 6, 2014-4.txt)

The Supreme Administrative Court ruled that Yingluck's order to remove Thawil as the NSC chief was unlawful. (The Nation April 2, 2014-4.txt)

Constitutional **Court** removes **Yingluck** and several cabinet ministers from office. (The Nation May 8, 2014-7.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with snap**

The Election Commission on Thursday recommended that the **Yingluck** government delay the **snap** election scheduled for February 2 until all the parties could settle their differences. (The Nation December 26, 2013-9.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with done**

The protesters handed over a letter at each embassy explaining how **Yingluck** Shinawatra's government had **done** the country wrong on several counts, just to please the caretaker PM's brother Thaksin. (The Nation March 8, 2014-7.txt)

Noppadon said **Yingluck** had not **done** anything wrong. (The Nation March 28, 2014-10.txt)

**Yingluck** insists pledging has **done** good to farmers as MP points to irregularities (The Nation November 28, 2013-5.txt)

#### **Yingluck in collocation with such**

Suthep, the secretary-general for the People's Democratic Reform Committee, has challenged Yingluck to one-on-one talks but **Yingluck** replied that any **such** talk must be based on constitutional rules. (The Nation February 28, 2014-3.txt)

He said anybody who wanted to dislodge **Yingluck** Shinawatra's government using **such** rulings wanted to see the country in disarray. (The Nation March 6, 2014-10.txt)

Police will work with soldiers in providing security for key Cabinet ministers, **such** as PM **Yingluck** Shinawatra and Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung, to prevent risks of disorder or disruption when they go to vote, police sources said. (The Nation February 1, 2014-2.txt)

He has also warned his mother to not spread unproven allegations, **such** as caretaker PM **Yingluck** Shinawatra is a loose woman, without any clear evidence. (The Nation February 23, 2014-10.txt)

He said **Yingluck** has avoided **such** talks by arguing she was not the leader of the ruling Pheu Thai Party. (The Nation April 24, 2014-5.txt)

The political crisis today in fact involves many conflicts, **such** as the **Yingluck** Shinawatra administration versus the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC); the government versus the Election Commission; the government versus the Armed Forces; the government versus the opposition Democrat Party; the government versus some government officials; the government versus rice farmers; the Armed Forces versus the police; the PDRC

versus the red-shirt United Front for Democracy Against Dictatorship, and more. (The Nation January 24, 2014-17.txt)

### **Collocations between Suthep Thaugsuban and keywords found in The Nation**

#### **Suthep in collocation with that**

Suthep said that if his proposal is not accepted, he would make it happen. (The Nation May 13, 2014-10.txt)

Suthep demanded that police speed up their investigations and arrest the attackers whose actions led to the deaths of four children - two in Bangkok and two in Trat. (The Nation February 26, 2014-4.txt)

Suthep demanded that police speed up their investigations and arrest the attackers whose actions led to the deaths of the four children - two in Bangkok and two in Trat. (The Nation February 27, 2014-13.txt)

Worst of all, the Pheu Thai claimed that Abhisit and Suthep would be helped by a special power to receive immunity in the trial process so the amnesty bill's enactment should be rushed to help free red shirts from prison. (The Nation October 31, 2013-4.txt)

This argument was fallacious. Effectively, the Pheu Thai leaders were saying that as Abhisit and Suthep would be acquitted anyway, they should be absolve right away without having to be tried in a court to set a precedent. (The Nation October 31, 2013-4.txt)

He added that the NACC had received more than 10 other complaints, alleging that Abhisit and Suthep had abused their authority by ordering the crackdowns on the red-shirt protesters. (The Nation November 1, 2013-4.txt)

"The game is not over and Suthep has said that the resignation of the prime minister and a House dissolution is not enough to satisfy the protesters. (The Nation December 2, 2013-13.txt)

The most stressful hours were on "D-Day" after protesters reached Government House and Suthep announced on stage that people had "recalled power" from the government, the source said. (The Nation December 14, 2013-4.txt)

He suggested that Yingluck and Suthep should decide together what should be done before a new poll is held, otherwise there would be no guarantee that the next poll will be conducted successfully. (The Nation March 22, 2014-4.txt)

National police chief, Adul Saengsingkaew, said the police must be cautious in arresting Suthep, adding that a stepbystep plan has been mapped out. (The Nation January 16, 2014-3.txt)

Leaders try to encourage them to walk on or step aside as Suthep appears that he needs air. (The Nation March 29, 2014-1.txt)

At that meeting, Somchai asked Suthep if he would agree to stop protesting for three to four months in order for the elections to go ahead. (The Nation May 16, 2014-5.txt)

Looking at Suthep's strategies, it appears that he wants events to bring Thailand to an impasse. (The Nation November 28, 2013-4.txt)

To the audience, Suthep said that he does not believe that the government would end the push for the amnesty bill. (The Nation November 7, 2013-16.txt)

"This is not the time to reach breaking point. But we want to tell people who back Suthep to stop doing that so that problems end," he said. (The Nation April 3, 2014-4.txt)

Tarit noted that before Suthep announced he would seize power, he had consulted PDRC leaders, thus legal action would also be taken against these leaders for complicity. (The Nation April 8, 2014-2.txt)

DSI director general Tarit Pengdith said yesterday that he believed Suthep and other protest leaders had committed insurrection, in violation of Article 113 of the Penal Code. (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)

People who are backing Suthep are very mad that I have cooled off. (The Nation February 18, 2014-13.txt)

The main march from the Government Complex that is led by Suthep Thausuban left before the set time as it had the longest distance to cover. (The Nation December 9, 2013-10.txt)

Surapong reasoned that the emergency decree was necessary given that protesters led by Suthep Thaugsuban had violated the law, raided government agencies and state banks, as well as threatened state officials. (The Nation January 22, 2014-8.txt)

Pheu Thai Party deputy spokesman Anusorn Iamsa, meanwhile, denied an allegation by Suthep that ex-PM Thaksin Shinawatra intended to pay 35 Senators Bt7 billion in total for their allegiance. (The Nation May 18, 2014-1.txt)

At the Lumpini Park base camp, Suthep told his supporters that he wanted to warn Foreign Minister Surapong Tovichakchaikul against letting the UN secretary-general interfere in the internal affairs of the country. (The Nation April 4, 2014-7.txt)

Suthep also said that Bt25 million donated by the protesters to help indebted farmers would be used to cover court fees for farmers filing civil lawsuits against Yingluck and responsible ministers for failing to pay them for rice pledged under the government's subsidy scheme. (The Nation February 16, 2014-1.txt)

Suthep also said that Bt25 million donated by the protesters to help indebted farmers would be used to cover court fees for farmers filing civil lawsuits against Yingluck and responsible ministers for failing to pay them for rice pledged under the government's subsidy scheme. (The Nation February 17, 2014-5.txt)

They have called for state officials to stop work after the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) chief Suthep Thaugsuban ordered that the anti-government campaign be stepped up. (The Nation January 20, 2014-1.txt)

They have called for state officials to stop work after People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) chief Suthep Thaugsuban ordered that the anti-government campaign be stepped up. (The Nation January 21, 2014-9.txt)

He also pointed out that political instability would never end if independent agencies such as the Constitutional Court and National Anti-Corruption Commission came up with rulings that please PDRC chief Suthep Thaugsuban, but went against the feelings of the Thai majority. He said anybody who wanted to dislodge Yingluck Shinawatra's government using such rulings wanted to see the country in disarray. (The Nation March 6, 2014-10.txt)

Suthep, meanwhile, insisted that he would talk to his old rival only if there was a televised live debate. (The Nation March 20, 2014-3.txt)

"The people's assembly will exclude politicians. Otherwise, you won't be able to change laws on elections, political parties and corruption," Suthep said, noting that people who take part in the assembly must be banned from politics for five years. (The Nation January 12, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep said that all state agencies at the Government Complex in Nonthaburi would be occupied from tonight. And he told government officials working there to stop working from Monday until further notice from the protest group. (The Nation November 29, 2013-15.txt)

Suthep yesterday said that as "the people's medium", he would nominate a new prime minister for royal endorsement. (The Nation April 6, 2014-1.txt)

The letter dismissed Suthep's allegations that the Yingluck government was dictatorial and that the Shinawatra family ran the country with oppression, neglecting human rights. (The Nation January 26, 2014-10.txt)

Suthep clarified that the findings on the six issues would be presented to a "People's Assembly" and adopted by a non-elected, interim government once Yingluck Shinawatra's administration has been ousted. (The Nation March 10, 2014-2.txt)

Suthep clarified that the findings on the six issues would be presented to a "People's Assembly" and adopted by a non-elected, interim government once Yingluck Shinawatra's administration has been ousted. (The Nation March 11, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep responded that the election could be postponed as it was in 2006, as these were abnormal circumstances. (The Nation December 13, 2013-5.txt)

Speaking to the media at the Royal Turf Club before noon Friday, Suthep said that with a political vacuum following her departure, a politically neutral person would be selected

to become the new prime minister. And a people's council would be set up to carry out reforms, Suthep said, adding that he expected this process to take 8 to 14 months. (The Nation December 13, 2013-10.txt)

The club does not take credit for the idea, however, saying instead that it came from Suthep. (The Nation December 27, 2013-2.txt)

I will report to the National Anti-Corruption Commission about every item I received from Suthep, but that day he clearly said the gold whistle was for all officials at the ministry. (The Nation April 18, 2014-3.txt)

In light of political stalemate, there was a report that PDRC secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban had a secret meeting with military top brass before taking the stage later yesterday. (The Nation December 10, 2013-16.txt)

Somsak also read an open letter from PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban said that the demonstrators want to reform the country before an election is held. (The Nation December 18, 2013-6.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban declared that protesters would paralyse Bangkok traffics at least half a day on Sunday with simultaneous demonstrations around the capital. (The Nation December 18, 2013-11.txt)

He added that PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban had called a meeting on Wednesday with the group's committee to work out how the stages - at Government Complex on Chaeng Wattana Road, Ladprao intersection, Victory Monument, Pathum Wan intersection, Lumpini Park, Asok intersection and the Ratchaprasong intersection - would be set up. (The Nation January 10, 2014-8.txt)

"SuthepTourLiveinBKK2014 is very funny", explaining that PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban visited all rally sites like a popular singer on a concert tour. (The Nation January 18, 2014-7.txt)

Gothom added that PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban was a veteran politician with 30 years of experience who should understand the need to negotiate. (The Nation February 1, 2014-7.txt)

Weng Tojirakarn, a leader of the United Front of Democracy Against Dictatorship and a former Pheu Thai MP, on Wednesday rebutted the claim made by the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban, that the red shirts had a plan for national separation. (The Nation February 26, 2014-6.txt)

At the beginning of yesterday's forum, PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban clarified that decentralisation did not mean secession. (The Nation March 15, 2014-6.txt)



The charge followed a declaration by PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban that the movement had the sovereign status to seek a royal endorsement to install a new administration. (The Nation April 8, 2014-5.txt)

He noted that the PDRC's secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban had admitted that the attack would discourage protesters, the PDRC would not deviate from its goals. (The Nation May 15, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep insisted that he would accept neither House dissolution nor resignation of the premier, as ultimately members of Thaksin regime could return to the political arena. (The Nation December 3, 2013-16.txt)

Suthep also insisted that the PDRC disagreed with plans to hold an election, saying reforms had to be put in place first. (The Nation March 25, 2014-7.txt)

The foreign minister said yesterday that he would have Suthep's statement translated into English, and would send the translation to all foreign embassies in Thailand. (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)

The meeting resolved to have Suthep inform the meeting that a non-partisan prime minister must be appointed to carry out reforms. (The Nation May 22, 2014-11.txt)

Tarit said, however, that he hoped Suthep would not backtrack on his promise. (The Nation February 27, 2014-4.txt)

Speaking on a newly set up stage in front of the Government House, Suthep said that today was a historic day for Thailand, the day all Bangkok roads were crowded with antigovernment protesters. (The Nation December 9, 2013-15.txt)

Suthep also demanded that the Senate Speaker and the presidents of the Supreme, Administrative and Constitutional Courts nominate a neutral premier for royal approval in line with the Constitution's article 7. (The Nation May 12, 2014-7.txt)

However, Suthep was told that only a dozen officials had come to the office to collect documents, and Sihasak was not there. (The Nation April 4, 2014-7.txt)

Panthongtae wrote on his Facebook wall that if Suthep managed to bring out protesters to topple the government, the country would stand to lose. (The Nation November 25, 2013-4.txt)

Some say that if Suthep continues his demonstration to pressure the government, it could lead to a civil war. (The Nation November 28, 2013-4.txt)

The fact that protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban, a former Democrat MP, has stepped up his recent rallying many times - and his statement on Sunday that he would not stop, even if Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra resigned or dissolved the House - has many puzzled. (The Nation November 26, 2013-3.txt)

Then key protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban announced that he was rejecting the government's rejection of the ruling - a move that can be seen as him rejecting the Constitution itself, which in turn makes him a rebel. (The Nation November 29, 2013-4.txt)

Protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban suggested earlier that the enforcement of Articles 3, 7 and 64 of the Constitution could bring about an unelected prime minister and a "people's assembly" to reform the country. (The Nation December 5, 2013-6.txt)

Commenting on the "People's Council" called for by anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban, Vicha said that this could be done through an executive decree and the caretaker government could be allowed to proceed with such a move as a possible way out of the political impasse. (The Nation December 12, 2013-10.txt)

He said that if protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban wants to meet with EC commissioners, the EC would be willing to meet. (The Nation December 16, 2013-14.txt)

Protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban has reaffirmed that the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) did not reject the election, saying it should be postponed to open the way for political reform which could take at least a year or a year and a half to finish. (The Nation December 17, 2013-12.txt)

He also asked other provinces to stage warm-up rallies starting on Sunday, the same day that PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban has called for a dry run before the real operation on January 13. (The Nation January 3, 2014-6.txt)

On Friday night, anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban announced that the PDRC rally site at Democracy Monument on Rajdamnoen Avenue would be shut down on the day of "Bangkok Shutdown" on Jan 13. (The Nation January 5, 2014-5.txt)

The German ambassador to Thailand expressed concern at rumours that the protesters will seize the airports. "I confirmed to the ambassador that rally leader Suthep Thaugsuban has guaranteed there will be no shutting down of the airports," he said. (The Nation January 8, 2014-5.txt)

"I have confirmed that the rally leader Suthep Thaugsuban has guaranteed there will be no shutting down of the airports," Sihasak said. (The Nation January 9, 2014-6.txt)

Some of them might follow protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban's previous edict that ballot stations should be blocked and those against this government should refuse to take part in all processes of the election. (The Nation January 25, 2014-6.txt)

Legal specialists such as former Senate speaker Meechai Ruchuphan and People's Democratic Reform Committee leader Suthep Thaugsuban believe that the solution is to nullify the election - with the April 2, 2006 election serving as an example. (The Nation January 31, 2014-8.txt)

Anti-government protesters have also blocked the delivery of ballot cards to Lak Si in Bangkok, although protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban said initially that his group would not block voting tomorrow. (The Nation February 1, 2014-6.txt)

Meanwhile, 50 farmers on 11 pickup trucks, led by Democrat MP Warong Dechgitvigrom, departed from Phitsanulok City Hall to join the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) rallies in the hope that PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban would help them secure payments for the rice-pledging scheme. (The Nation February 2, 2014-8.txt)

He said PDRC leader Akanat Promphan had apologised for writing a statement for PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban that distorted the truth, after acclaimed foreign media outlets like CNN and the BBC reported that the police had been attacked with M67s and M79s, causing them to retreat. (The Nation February 19, 2014-1.txt)

Responding to anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban's remark that Thawil was the victim of the so-called Thaksin regime, Anusorn said Paradorn was also a victim as he was transferred during the Abhisit Vejjajiva government. (The Nation March 9, 2014-4.txt)

Anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban said recently that he would call another big rally on Saturday to put more pressure on Yingluck to step down, paving the way for an unelected government and reforms amid moves to try to force the Shinawatra clan from politics. (The Nation March 24, 2014-8.txt)

That way PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban cannot use the rally to try to sway the Democrats' decision, the source said. (The Nation March 28, 2014-9.txt)

PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban earlier announced that a major assembly of protest leaders would be held this Saturday to map out a new offensive strategy and set a date for what he is calling the "big battle". (The Nation April 1, 2014-2.txt)

PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban announced that the group had no plans to rally outside the compound during Songkran. (The Nation April 13, 2014-1.txt)

Anti-Government People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) leader Suthep Thaugsuban vowed yesterday that his group was launching a final battle to topple caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra in three to seven days. (The Nation April 25, 2014-6.txt)

Protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban announced that the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) aimed to change the government peacefully within three days. He told supporters this was possible "if we all cooperate. But if within three days we have not got rid of this regime, then we will do what is necessary." (The Nation May 10, 2014-2.txt)

Protester PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban said that from today his followers would try their best to locate members of the Cabinet. (The Nation May 19, 2014-6.txt)

PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban, however, insisted that as the country did not have a prime minister, it was the Senate's duty to find a non-political individual for the premier's job and implement reform before the election. (The Nation May 22, 2014-12.txt)

PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban, however, insisted that as the country did not have a prime minister, it was the Senate's duty to find a non-political individual for the premier's job and implement reform before the election. (The Nation May 22, 2014-14.txt)

The group opposed to the occupations wants the party to show its stance publicly, but some leaders fear that would leave Suthep looking isolated, the source said. (The Nation November 27, 2013-1.txt)

In the letter, Suthep alleged that the Yingluck government had obtained power by violating democratic principles, including buying votes and manipulating the electoral system. (The Nation January 26, 2014-10.txt)

"Don't get us wrong. We didn't like Suthep that much until he started leading this protest. (The Nation January 14, 2014-7.txt)

Nobody can say, like Suthep did last Saturday, that "I have the sovereign power now, so I can install anybody to be the prime minister." (The Nation April 9, 2014-7.txt)

Suthep has announced that the protesters' ultimate goal is to end the "Thaksin regime" and replace it with a "people's council". (The Nation November 29, 2013-3.txt)

Suthep said that coming PDRC campaigns would focus on interrupting businesses owned by or linked to the Shinawatra family. (The Nation March 3, 2014-5.txt)

Before the march, Suthep told foreign reporters that the situation did not warrant a state of emergency yet. (The Nation January 23, 2014-4.txt)

Suthep also insisted yesterday that his group would not negotiate with bad figures and would continue pushing for national reform, without any links with politicians. (The Nation May 1, 2014-6.txt)

At the meeting, Suthep agreed that national reform should be put in place before an election is held and also presented a roster for the "people's council", which would comprise 400 non-politicians. (The Nation December 13, 2013-5.txt)

Protest leader, senior Democrat and former deputy prime minister Suthep Thaugsuban has promised that demonstrators can expect "good food and music". (The Nation November 3, 2013-2.txt)

Speaking before thousands of protesters at Democracy Monument, Suthep said that products and services relating to businesses run by the Shinawatra family and their cronies should be boycotted. (The Nation November 16, 2013-9.txt)

Nov 24 - Mass rally at Democracy Monument; **Suthep** announces **that** protesters will march to 13 locations. (The Nation December 9, 2013-7.txt)

Rebutting Democrat MP **Suthep** Thaugsuban's saying **that** he is the target of a government sniper, Pracha insisted that under the democratic regime, no violence would be used against protesters. (The Nation November 10, 2013-6.txt)

The key protest leader, **Suthep** Thaugsuban, has announced **that** he is aiming beyond a House dissolution and the PM's resignation. (The Nation November 28, 2013-4.txt)

Education Minister Chaturon Chaisang said on Tuesday **that** Democrat MP **Suthep** Thaugsuban's call for three-day strike would not affect schools or universities. (The Nation November 13, 2013-5.txt)

Clashes are expected today as thousands of government supporters and protesters convene in Bangkok for rival gatherings, as former Democrat MP **Suthep** Thaugsuban announced yesterday **that** different groups were getting together to "root out the Thaksin regime". (The Nation November 24, 2013-3.txt)

Prompong said **that** former Democrat MP **Suthep** Thaugsuban is likely to lead supporters to the Parliament building and the Government House, to block the no-confidence vote. (The Nation November 24, 2013-4.txt)

Prompong said **that** former Democrat MP **Suthep** Thaugsuban would likely lead supporters to Parliament and to Government House tomorrow, in an attempt to block the no-confidence vote, in an effort to create a political deadlock. (The Nation November 25, 2013-6.txt)

Protest leader and former Democrat MP **Suthep** Thaugsuban earlier vowed **that** the protesters would stay put inside the compound of the Finance Ministry throughout yesterday in defiance of the government's decision to invoke the Internal Security Act across all of Bangkok. (The Nation November 27, 2013-7.txt)

I want to tell Mr **Suthep that** I will no longer tolerate what he has done, laying siege to many government offices and chasing away officials who wanted to work. That's beyond acceptable and I will use the law to handle the situation," he said. (The Nation February 10, 2014-2.txt)

On party-list MPs, **Suthep** acknowledged **that** although the system was aimed at attracting qualified people who were not good at campaigning, it ended up being abused to allow dubious figures, such as local mafias, to enter politics. (The Nation March 20, 2014-4.txt)

State officials should stop working until the situation returns to normal, **Suthep** said, and noted **that** all television network must stop broadcasting events only from the government's perspective. (The Nation December 2, 2013-8.txt)

Jurin said **that** the resignations of **Suthep** Thaugsuban and eight other Democrat MPs from the House would not affect the Democrat's plan to censure the government. (The Nation November 13, 2013-8.txt)

The centre said it was now obvious **that** the activities of **Suthep** and other core members of People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) are against the law and have also damaged the country. (The Nation May 9, 2014-4.txt)

Reiterating that the protesters will cut electricity and tap water at government offices, **Suthep** insisted **that** such measures would not affect private housing. (The Nation January 3, 2014-5.txt)

PDRC leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban announced earlier **that** he expected victory by May 26, otherwise he would surrender on the following day. (The Nation May 20, 2014-22.txt)

"I want to tell Mr **Suthep that** I will no longer tolerate what he has done, laying siege to many government offices and chasing away officials who wanted to work. That's unacceptable, and I will use the law to handle the situation," he said. (The Nation February 11, 2014-5.txt)

"The people's patience has run out. It's time to get even with those who harm the country and the people," **Suthep** said, a comment **that** won loud cheers from the crowd. (The Nation November 8, 2013-9.txt)

**Suthep** gave assurances **that** Suvarnabhumi airport and transport terminals would not be sealed off, and all public transportation services will operate as usual. (The Nation January 7, 2014-5.txt)

The People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), headed by veteran politician **Suthep** Thaugsuban, demands **that** political reform must be implemented before the next general election, while the government and the ruling Pheu Thai Party insist the election, scheduled for February 2, should come first. (The Nation December 20, 2013-1.txt)

Ridiculously, veteran politician **Suthep** announced last Saturday **that** once the Constitutional Court toppled Yingluck Shinawatra's government, he could pick up anybody he deemed proper to seek royal endorsement as the new premier to replace her. (The Nation April 9, 2014-7.txt)

**Suthep** also announced **that** he would push for postponement of the snap election from four to eight months. (The Nation December 16, 2013-11.txt)

**Suthep** told the meeting **that** the country was in dire need of reform. (The Nation April 9, 2014-8.txt)

Adul said 40 guards were protecting **Suthep** and **that** he would report about the protest leader's arrest at a closed-door meeting without media presence. (The Nation January 16, 2014-1.txt)

Regarding the announcement by red-shirt leaders that they would lead red-shirt people to confront the PDRC protesters, Suthep indicated that the red shirts might face attacks by unknown gunmen. (The Nation February 20, 2014-4.txt)

Suthep reiterated that the Yingluck administration had no hope of staying in power - it was just a matter of time before the administration crumbled. (The Nation February 9, 2014-3.txt)

Speaking to the media at the Royal Turf Club before noon Friday, Suthep said that with a political vacuum following her departure, a politically neutral person would be selected to become the new prime minister. And a people's council would be set up to carry out reforms, Suthep said, adding that he expected this process to take 8 to 14 months. (The Nation December 13, 2013-10.txt)

Nikom also rejected Suthep's demand that the Senate should consider the bill as a financial bill and return it to the Prime Minister for endorsement. (The Nation November 7, 2013-12.txt)

Surapong would ruin the country's reputation, Suthep said, adding that the UN should not be allowed to meddle in Thailand's domestic affairs. (The Nation April 4, 2014-7.txt)

The Appeal Court, however, decided not to revoke Suthep's arrest warrant, saying that the petition was redundant. (The Nation March 4, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep said he understood that prolonged struggle for political reform would affect the economy, and that people were waiting for the military to make a decision. (The Nation December 15, 2013-4.txt)

Suthep claimed that the rally is gaining more support from the people and that provincial committees of the PDRC have been set up in many provinces nationwide as well as in Los Angeles, USA. (The Nation December 17, 2013-12.txt)

Suthep said that PDRC protesters on Friday had marched for nine hours to seek public donations and believed they had received about Bt6 million, which would be given to farmers to help them pay for their food and travelling expenses during their protest in Bangkok. (The Nation February 9, 2014-5.txt)

Suthep said yesterday that he has at no time approached anyone for the position of interim premiership, saying the time is not ripe for such a move. (The Nation March 26, 2014-5.txt)

Suthep said that yesterday's meeting of PDRC leaders from all over the country at Lumpini Park was attended by representatives from some 1,800 groups. (The Nation April 6, 2014-1.txt)

The Pheu Thai spokesman said Suthep had declared that he would seize the mandate to rule should the prime minister be ousted by a Constitutional Court ruling and that he would nominate and countersign the appointment of the next prime minister. (The Nation April 8, 2014-2.txt)

Suthep insisted that before the general election is held the caretaker government must step down to pave way for an interim government to run the country temporarily while the people's council must be established to implement reform. (The Nation December 15, 2013-4.txt)

Suthep feared that with the Dharma Army's aim to bring down the government, the Democrat Party might face a party dissolution case because of that. (The Nation November 7, 2013-3.txt)

Suthep last Saturday said that if the caretaker prime minister had to leave office due to a court order, his group would claim "sovereign" status in the name of Thai citizens, after which he would nominate a new prime minister and seek royal endorsement. (The Nation April 11, 2014-6.txt)

Suthep yesterday explained that some laws need to be amended to change the country into a true democracy under a constitutional monarchy. (The Nation November 29, 2013-7.txt)

Suthep told him that he did not want to bring the meeting to an end, but just wanted to speak to the acting prime minister about finding a "solution" for the country. (The Nation May 16, 2014-5.txt)

Initially, Suthep was to resign alone but other party members feared that this would cause the perception that Suthep had been isolated. (The Nation November 11, 2013-10.txt)

"The key measure that Suthep announced on stage was a three-day national strike from [today]. We want people who are pro-Democrat, but do not wish to reveal their identity, to be able to take a stance. (The Nation November 13, 2013-3.txt)

The source added that Suthep was also planning to ask protesters what independent agencies would do to end the ongoing political turmoil. (The Nation November 13, 2013-3.txt)

A high-ranking Democrat source admitted yesterday that Suthep's proposed civil-disobedience measures to pressure the Yingluck government had failed to draw a response from either ordinary protesters or businessmen - especially the calls for a national strike and to delay tax payments. (The Nation November 14, 2013-5.txt)

At 2pm, it was reported that Suthep Thaugsuban, a protest leader, led protesters to secure space inside the Finance Ministry. (The Nation November 25, 2013-9.txt)



Nuttawut, who is also a red-shirt leader, said *that Suthep's* action is contrary to democratic principles. (The Nation November 25, 2013-13.txt)

Abhisit denied *that Suthep* and Democrat MP Korn Chatikavanij were in conflict over the latter's criticism of the protest leadership. (The Nation November 29, 2013-12.txt)

Amorn's statement came amidst reports *that Suthep* Thaugsuban, core protest leader, left his base at the Government Complex with his close aide; Sombat Thamrongthanyawong, to meet Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra at an unknown location for a second time. (The Nation December 2, 2013-14.txt)

Weng said he saw *that Suthep* was following the footsteps of Sondhi Limthongkul, a former leader of the People's Alliance for Democracy. (The Nation December 5, 2013-7.txt)

Weng added *that Suthep* could not cite the October 14 1973 to invoke Article 7 of the Constitution to seek a royally-granted prime minister. (The Nation December 5, 2013-7.txt)

Weng added *that Suthep* could not cite the events of October 14, 1973, to invoke Article 7 of the Constitution to seek a royally granted prime minister. (The Nation December 6, 2013-4.txt)

They were aware *that Suthep's* demands would be difficult to realise, the source added. (The Nation December 9, 2013-5.txt)

But there was no sign Tuesday *that Suthep's* movement had assumed any government powers, or that Yingluck's administration would cede any to them. (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)

22 academics warn *that Suthep's* demands could split the country (The Nation December 11, 2013-2.txt)

It can't be denied *that Suthep* can dictate the direction of the party at certain levels. (The Nation December 16, 2013-8.txt)

Prompong noted *that Suthep* had said Nitithorn Lamlua, an adviser to the Network of Students and People for Reform of Thailand (STR), would lead protesters to obstruct candidacy registration next week. (The Nation December 17, 2013-4.txt)

One thing seems sure, and that is *that Suthep* has a down-to-earth personality and doesn't need the frills of the well-to-do - he's comfortable sitting on the street and eating from a foam box. (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)

It began when I was talking to Pong (Anchalee Paireerak, core member of PDRC) *that Suthep* was called a kamnan by the southerners. (The Nation December 26, 2013-3.txt)

He said his group would today officially hand the rally stage over to the PDRC, given *that Suthep* was marching to visit many sites yesterday. (The Nation January 14, 2014-10.txt)

He added that Suthep would lead a march from the Ratchaprasong intersection to seek more support. (The Nation January 25, 2014-4.txt)

Caretaker Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung, the CMPO director, said that Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary-general of the protesting People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), would be arrested on charge of leading an insurrection, and not for leading the anti-government protests. (The Nation January 26, 2014-14.txt)

The court announced that it had considered the evidence of police and believes that Suthep and the 18 other PDRC leaders collaborated to create emergency situations. (The Nation February 5, 2014-2.txt)

In approving the warrants, the court said it had relied on evidence submitted by the police and believed that Suthep and 18 other PDRC leaders had collaborated to create an emergency situation, citing their violation of Articles 11 and 12 of the emergency decree. (The Nation February 6, 2014-4.txt)

Chalerm said he had been told that Suthep Thaugsuban stayed on the 11th floor of the Dusit Thani Hotel, protected by heavily armed men. (The Nation February 7, 2014-15.txt)

We want to do it [bring about reform] based on our beliefs and we believe that Suthep probably understands us." (The Nation February 9, 2014-6.txt)

The Constitutional Court yesterday rejected a request by the Pheu Thai Party that Suthep Thaugsuban and 10 other protest leaders be charged with staging their protest with the aim of toppling the democratic system of government. (The Nation February 13, 2014-5.txt)

But he said he found it unacceptable that Suthep had broken his promise by holding a rally at the Government House and would therefore crack down on the protesters whenever it was possible. (The Nation February 17, 2014-1.txt)

Nuttawut, who has taken the post of UDD secretary-general, denied that the UDD's leadership changes had anything to do with the fact that Suthep had consolidated his rally and the increasing activities by independent agencies to allegedly bring down the caretaker Yingluck government. (The Nation March 24, 2014-5.txt)

Prompong alleged that Suthep and other PDRC leaders had violated Article 113 of the Criminal Code by declaring that they would seize power to rule. (The Nation April 8, 2014-2.txt)

Pheu Thai Party spokesperson Prompong Nopparit insisted that Suthep was violating Article 113 of the Criminal Code by inciting unlawful overthrow of the political system, and urged the chiefs of the Armed Forces to take a public stance on the matter. (The Nation April 8, 2014-5.txt)

However, Anusorn said the Democrats should not pretend to forget that Suthep Thaugsuban - the former Democrat Party secretary-general and now the main leader of the

anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) - had said he would claim sovereign power. (The Nation April 13, 2014-4.txt)

He insisted his proposal would be the answer for the reform *that Suthep* and the PDRC wanted, but his means and the PDRC's methods, would be different. (The Nation April 28, 2014-5.txt)

Prompong said the public should realise *that Suthep's* activities violated the criminal laws and HM the King's power as well as Article 113 and 68 on overthrowing the administration. (The Nation May 12, 2014-7.txt)

Pheu Thai spokesman Prompong Nopparit said *that Suthep's* goal in seizing Government House and calling for an "Article 7 PM" was designed to provoke the military to stage a coup the same way the People's Alliance for Democracy group did. (The Nation May 12, 2014-9.txt)

Jatuporn demanded *that Suthep* name the people who would exercise extra-constitutional power and order top government officials to join the PDRC movement. (The Nation May 20, 2014-17.txt)

*Suthep* told them *that* they had to concentrate on the rally and did not allow a third hand to disrupt the peace at rally sites, Chumpol said. (The Nation February 11, 2014-7.txt)

During the meeting, Wheeler pointed out to *Suthep that* even the opposition Democrat Party, in which Suthep was a former senior executive, did not protest against the 2010 election, but his remarks fell on deaf ears. (The Nation December 20, 2013-11.txt)

A woman displays her donation *that* she gave to *Suthep* Thaugsuban during his march on Silom Road Friday. (The Nation February 7, 2014-7.txt)

Gen Prayuth told *Suthep* and Yingluck *that* the armed forces did not want to see people killed or injured and they would stand by the country. (The Nation December 2, 2013-9.txt)

*Suthep* has been adamant *that* elections can only be held after national reforms are put in place. (The Nation March 28, 2014-9.txt)

Another big denial of reality is the belief that if Yingluck was to simply resign today, everything would be fine and reds would just happily obey the orders of the PDRC's "People's Council" *that* would, under *Suthep's* plan, be appointed to run the country for a year and a half. (The Nation January 22, 2014-14.txt)

He said *that* when *Suthep* told Srisakul he would take his fight against the amnesty bill to the street, she didn't oppose him, but just said "do it now". (The Nation November 6, 2013-7.txt)

Demonstrators at all rally sites prepare to march to the Metropolitan Police Bureau (MPB) in keeping with Suthep's vow that protesters would seize it by 3pm. (The Nation December 4, 2013-2.txt)

He added that Suthep does not have the authority to tell state media what to report and what not to cover. (The Nation December 2, 2013-8.txt)

Prompong noted that Suthep had said Network of Students and People for Reform of Thailand (STR) adviser Nitithorn Lamlua would lead protesters to obstruct party-list candidacy registration next week. (The Nation December 16, 2013-11.txt)

Pracha also denied that Suthep would not negotiate with the government. "Talks are going on in secret," he said. (The Nation November 28, 2013-11.txt)

However Yingluck responded yesterday that Suthep must first end the protests and said more participants should be invited to the meeting. (The Nation February 28, 2014-1.txt)

Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung, who heads the government's Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order, yesterday said that Suthep's remark about sovereign status was tantamount to committing political suicide. (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)

Sensible observers and analysts never believed that Suthep and Abhisit really understood what they called 'reform'. (The Nation April 30, 2014-10.txt)

It is clear that Suthep adjusted his strategy and is trying to keep things more in line with the law than in the past. (The Nation May 13, 2014-10.txt)

He said some permanent secretaries that Suthep visited even invited the PDRC leader into their offices. (The Nation April 12, 2014-6.txt)

Suthep said that in order to ensure a full democracy under constitutional monarchy for Thailand, the regime that he described as corrupt and authoritarian needed to be eradicated. (The Nation November 16, 2013-9.txt)

Sonthiyan, or Toi, a former left-wing Ramkhamhaeng student, revealed on his personal Facebook page that his ties with Suthep began when the Democrats became the main opposition party in 2011. (The Nation December 9, 2013-3.txt)

"If someone needs to be Ajarn Panitan [Watanayakorn, a former government spokesman] or 'Kai Oo' [Army spokesman Col Sansern Kaewkamnerd], you can deal with that by yourselves," Suthep told them. (The Nation November 6, 2013-7.txt)

Suthep told him that he did not want to bring the meeting to an end, but just wanted to speak to the acting prime minister about finding a "solution" for the country. (The Nation May 16, 2014-5.txt)

Suthep expressed concern that if and when the government was cornered, it would resort to violence against the protesters and added that the government could not enforce the Internal Security Act. (The Nation January 23, 2014-4.txt)

Surachai was heard saying in a live broadcast of the meeting with Suthep that he would talk to all parties in a bid to find an acceptable resolution to the political problems. (The Nation May 9, 2014-3.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with article(s)**

The former senator asks the court to rule whether Abhisit and Suthep had violated Article 68 of the charter. (The Nation November 11, 2013-7.txt)

Most of the traffic came from Facebook and a handful of Thai message boards, Asia Society said in its article "How Thailand's Suthep Thaugsuban Ran Away With Our Person of the Year Poll". (The Nation January 12, 2014-4.txt)

Narinpong alleged that the PDRC led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban was violating Article 68 of the Constitution by seeking ruling power through unconstitutional means. (The Nation December 7, 2013-7.txt)

Pheu Thai Party spokesperson Prompong Nopparit insisted that Suthep was violating Article 113 of the Criminal Code by inciting unlawful overthrow of the political system, and urged the chiefs of the Armed Forces to take a public stance on the matter. (The Nation April 8, 2014-5.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with would**

Suthep said Chalerm would be denounced as a coward if he fails to show up at the Government House and he should also disband the anti-protest centre. (The Nation February 17, 2014-5.txt)

Worst of all, the Pheu Thai claimed that Abhisit and Suthep would be helped by a special power to receive immunity in the trial process so the amnesty bill's enactment should be rushed to help free red shirts from prison. (The Nation October 31, 2013-4.txt)

This argument was fallacious. Effectively, the Pheu Thai leaders were saying that as Abhisit and Suthep would be acquitted anyway, they should be absolve right away without having to be tried in a court to set a precedent. (The Nation October 31, 2013-4.txt)

He said he would wait until the public prosecutor formally indicted him and Suthep, after which they would file a lawsuit against the attorney-general. (The Nation November 1, 2013-4.txt)

Jatuporn told the red shirts at Ratchaprasong the government would bring Abhisit and Suthep to justice. (The Nation November 11, 2013-1.txt)

"The country is embroiled in problems now because the Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva and **Suthep would** not accept the rules of the nation. (The Nation February 5, 2014-3.txt)

"The country is embroiled in problems now because Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva and **Suthep would** not accept the rules of the nation. (The Nation February 6, 2014-5.txt)

Yingluck and **Suthep would** be the last people he planned to meet. (The Nation April 26, 2014-2.txt)

**Suthep** said there **would** not be an election on February 2 - or if efforts were made to go ahead with it, there would be many vacant MP seats in Bangkok and the South. (The Nation January 12, 2014-3.txt)

A representative from the Federation of Thai Capital Market Organisations then asked **Suthep** what he **would** do now that the royal decree on the the election had been endorsed. (The Nation December 13, 2013-5.txt)

At that meeting, Somchai asked **Suthep** if he **would** agree to stop protesting for three to four months in order for the elections to go ahead. (The Nation May 16, 2014-5.txt)

Tarit noted that before **Suthep** announced he **would** seize power, he had consulted PDRC leaders, thus legal action would also be taken against these leaders for complicity. (The Nation April 8, 2014-2.txt)

Jatuporn said he did not believe **Suthep would** surrender to police and would not receive the same level of public support that he got earlier. (The Nation May 20, 2014-17.txt)

**Suthep** also said he **would** stay overnight at the bureau. (The Nation November 25, 2013-10.txt)

**Suthep** said Chalerm **would** be denounced as a coward if he fails to show up at the Government House and he should also disband the anti-protest centre. (The Nation February 16, 2014-1.txt)

**Suthep** said the meeting **would** be broadcast live. (The Nation February 28, 2014-1.txt)

Democrat spokesman Chavanond Intara-komalyasut said if Yingluck continued to refuse to hold a live debate with anti-government protest chief **Suthep** Thaugsuban, the Democrats **would** like to hear her ideas about reforming the country. (The Nation March 27, 2014-8.txt)

**Suthep** said the demonstrators **would** disperse at 6 pm and if Yingluck Shinawatra refused to resign as the caretaker prime minister, he would hold more mass and simultaneous rallies. (The Nation December 18, 2013-11.txt)

"If the situation was turning into a crisis, Suthep would phone to order them to lead protesters to o return to the main rally sites right away," the source said. (The Nation February 11, 2014-7.txt)

Suthep said he would not be satisfied with a resignation by Yingluck or a new election. (The Nation December 3, 2013-2.txt)

Suthep said the protesters would form procession at 8:30 am and he expected that they would reach all of the destinations by 10 am. (The Nation November 24, 2013-8.txt)

So why did Suthep announce he would bring one million protesters to join the rally? (The Nation November 21, 2013-5.txt)

Prem doubts Suthep, Yingluck would listen to him (The Nation April 10, 2014-2.txt)

Suthep also said he would push for the election to be postponed. (The Nation December 17, 2013-4.txt)

Suthep said he would set up his new office inside the Santi Maitree Building in the Government House compound. (The Nation May 12, 2014-13.txt)

However, national police chief Gen Adul Sangsingkaew will not attend any forum Suthep attends, as he would have to arrest him, as the latter is wanted on an insurrection charge, Police Maj-General Piya Uthayo, spokesman for the government's Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order, said yesterday. (The Nation December 14, 2013-6.txt)

Q : By accepting a gold whistle from Suthep, would you be violating the Anti-Corruption Act? (The Nation April 18, 2014-3.txt)

As part of the stepped-up measures to achieve the goal, Suthep said there would be a campaign to collect signatures for impeachment of the 310 coalition MPs who had voted in support of the bill for blanket amnesty. (The Nation November 16, 2013-9.txt)

Suthep insisted that he would accept neither House dissolution nor resignation of the premier, as ultimately members of Thaksin regime could return to the political arena. (The Nation December 3, 2013-16.txt)

Suthep said this goal would be achieved if thousands of rice farmers stage a protest against the government in Bangkok. (The Nation February 16, 2014-4.txt)

The foreign minister said yesterday that he would have Suthep's statement translated into English, and would send the translation to all foreign embassies in Thailand. (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)

Tarit said, however, that he hoped Suthep would not backtrack on his promise. (The Nation February 27, 2014-4.txt)

Anusorn Iamsa-ard, spokesman for the ruling Pheu Thai Party, labelled the PDRC's campaign to disrupt the businesses as bullying, and wondered how Suthep would feel if his businesses were affected. (The Nation February 21, 2014-4.txt)

However, Suthep said the PDRC would not accept the talk coming from politicians. (The Nation March 23, 2014-1.txt)

He said that the police would not hunt Suthep but wait for him to surrender. (The Nation January 22, 2014-8.txt)

The question now is whether the country's problems would really end if Suthep gets what he wants. (The Nation November 28, 2013-4.txt)

"Do you think they would listen to me?" Prem responded when asked by a reporter whether he would invite Suthep and Yingluck to talk. (The Nation April 10, 2014-2.txt)

The two conflicting parties - Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban - would not have met on Sunday if Army chief General Prayuth Chan-ocha had not stepped in. (The Nation December 3, 2013-4.txt)

PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban would have to fight with public opinion if he still vows to oppose the February 2 election. (The Nation December 15, 2013-5.txt)

PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban would have to fight public opinion, if he still vowed to oppose a February 2 election, Paradorn added. (The Nation December 16, 2013-5.txt)

When asked, PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban said he would not negotiate with the government or any mediator, saying that anything that led to peace in the country should be done for the country. (The Nation January 14, 2014-5.txt)

Meanwhile, 50 farmers on 11 pickup trucks, led by Democrat MP Warong Dechgitvigrom, departed from Phitsanulok City Hall to join the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) rallies in the hope that PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban would help them secure payments for the rice-pledging scheme. (The Nation February 2, 2014-8.txt)

One of the strategies would see rally leader Suthep Thaugsuban lead a march through Bangkok streets to encourage people to join the rallies, Paradorn said. (The Nation February 7, 2014-4.txt)

Privy Council President Gen Prem Tinsulanonda on Thursday expressed doubt that caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban would listen to him if he stepped in to try to mediate between both sides of the political conflict. (The Nation April 10, 2014-2.txt)

The group opposed to the occupations wants the party to show its stance publicly, but some leaders fear that would leave Suthep looking isolated, the source said. (The Nation November 27, 2013-1.txt)



Win or lose, Suthep said he would end the six-month protest on Monday. (The Nation May 20, 2014-20.txt)

If the bill is enacted, former prime minister Abhisit Vejjajiva and former deputy prime minister Suthep Thaugsuban would also be absolved for their alleged roles in the 2010 bloody crackdown on red-shirt demonstrators. (The Nation October 31, 2013-4.txt)

Suthep said PDRC would nominate a "good person" for royal endorsement. (The Nation December 10, 2013-16.txt)

Suthep said he would convene a meeting of active permanent secretaries and department chiefs on Thursday to discuss how to eliminate the Thaksin's regime. (The Nation May 17, 2014-1.txt)

Prompong said that former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban would likely lead supporters to Parliament and to Government House tomorrow, in an attempt to block the no-confidence vote, in an effort to create a political deadlock. (The Nation November 25, 2013-6.txt)

Suthep said he would make sure that Parliament remains shut until reforms are carried out. (The Nation March 30, 2014-2.txt)

Suthep said he would only talk with Thaksin Shinawatra, who he said was the de-facto leader of the government, if the ex-premier met him in person at the Dusit Thani Hotel, which is near the main protest site at Lumpini Park. (The Nation February 16, 2014-4.txt)

Suthep said the PDRC would hold another big protest rally between tomorrow and February 16, campaigning that Thailand belongs to all Thai people - and is not only the private property of the Shinawatra family. (The Nation February 13, 2014-7.txt)

"So, I would like to invite Suthep to a TV debate for the people to consider the rationale of both sides. (The Nation March 31, 2014-5.txt)

Suthep said the PDRC would prevent the government and its supporters from denying the authority of the court. (The Nation April 6, 2014-1.txt)

Suthep said the PDRC would dispatch teams to demand the resignation of the remaining 25 Cabinet members. (The Nation May 18, 2014-1.txt)

Suthep said he would end the rally within three days. (The Nation November 25, 2013-13.txt)

If these top officials reject the PDRC's proposal, Suthep would be forced to find other ways to nominate the PM, as his group wishes. Even if he finally succeeds with his plan, the political conflict is not likely to end because opponents will reject it, leaving people to believe the PM in question would serve the interests of the PDRC and its allies, not that of the country. (The Nation May 15, 2014-6.txt)

Adul said 40 guards were protecting Suthep and that he would report about the protest leader's arrest at a closed-door meeting without media presence. (The Nation January 16, 2014-1.txt)

Adul said 40 guards were protecting Suthep and he would report about the protest leader's arrest at a closed-door meeting without media presence. (The Nation January 17, 2014-12.txt)

Suthep said the protesters would wait to see what the ruling politicians and senators do about the bill. (The Nation November 8, 2013-9.txt)

Suthep said he would soon mobilise anti-government protesters for another mass rally in Bangkok. (The Nation March 23, 2014-1.txt)

But vowing to continue fighting against the so-called "Thaksin regime", Suthep said PDRC gatherings would continue in Bangkok and elsewhere in the country. (The Nation December 4, 2013-8.txt)

Suthep said the people would hound the 24 remaining ministers wherever they go to demand them to resign. (The Nation May 17, 2014-1.txt)

The Appeals Court, meanwhile, said it would not revoke Suthep's arrest warrant. (The Nation March 5, 2014-10.txt)

Suthep said the PDRC would find a way on its own and would no longer place its hopes on politicians. (The Nation May 17, 2014-2.txt)

Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung, meanwhile, said Suthep would have to accept responsibility if protests tomorrow spiralled out of control, adding that he wanted the former MP to be arrested on the charge of instigating insurrection. (The Nation November 23, 2013-5.txt)

Metropolitan Police deputy commissioner Pol Maj-General Kachornsak Pansakorn said Suthep would face two criminal charges. (The Nation November 27, 2013-6.txt)

He said Suthep would not report himself to police because he was busy with his duties serving the country. (The Nation November 27, 2013-6.txt)

Suthep's strategies would include instigation of chaos to create the picture of a failed state, the source alleged. (The Nation December 24, 2013-8.txt)

PDRC spokesman Akanat Prompan said Suthep would send letters this week to international organisations, including the Red Cross and Human Rights Watch. (The Nation February 25, 2014-12.txt)

Akanat said Suthep would call on them to watch over the government on law and order issues, adding that he would not object to the organisations wading into Thai politics. (The Nation February 25, 2014-12.txt)

Nuttawut said Suthep would never be able to seize power without help from the military. (The Nation April 8, 2014-3.txt)

UDD secretary-general Nuttawut Saikuar said Suthep's last resort would be to instigate a situation so the military come out and stage a coup. (The Nation May 17, 2014-2.txt)

They were aware that Suthep's demands would be difficult to realise, the source added. (The Nation December 9, 2013-5.txt)

He added that Suthep would lead a march from the Ratchaprasong intersection to seek more support. (The Nation January 25, 2014-4.txt)

Red-shirt leader Thida Thawornseth told supporters at Rajamangala Stadium last night to go home and see what the Suthep-led rally would do on Sunday. (The Nation November 21, 2013-8.txt)

Suthep said the resignation would take effect immediately and that he and the other MPs would submit their resignations today. (The Nation November 12, 2013-7.txt)

Then Suthep and his supporters would have fought for naught. (The Nation December 4, 2013-1.txt)

Thaksin reportedly agreed that the push to hold the election on February 2 would only lead to violence as anti-government protesters have threatened to interrupt voting, the source said. By deferring the poll, pressure faced by the government would shift to Suthep, the source quoted Thaksin saying. (The Nation January 25, 2014-4.txt)

But Surachai said yesterday that he would not listen to Suthep, saying he is free to consider proper measures for solving the political crisis and he would not allow himself to be pressured by Suthep and the PDRC. "The Senate cannot please any particular person," Surachai said. "The Senate has a goal to work for the country. If we listen to proposals, which are not constructive, our work might not be successful." (The Nation May 15, 2014-7.txt)

Another big denial of reality is the belief that if Yingluck was to simply resign today, everything would be fine and reds would just happily obey the orders of the PDRC's "People's Council" that would, under Suthep's plan, be appointed to run the country for a year and a half. (The Nation January 22, 2014-14.txt)

Suthep said he would wait until 8pm today and would not push for a meeting. (The Nation December 12, 2013-5.txt)

He said that when Suthep told Srisakul he would take his fight against the amnesty bill to the street, she didn't oppose him, but just said "do it now". (The Nation November 6, 2013-7.txt)

\_ Demonstrators at all rally sites prepare to march to the Metropolitan Police Bureau (MPB) in keeping with Suthep's vow that protesters would seize it by 3pm. (The Nation December 4, 2013-2.txt)

Suthep said he would have at least 20,000 signatures of voters to back the impeachment request on Wednesday morning. (The Nation November 18, 2013-4.txt)

Pracha also denied that Suthep would not negotiate with the government. "Talks are going on in secret," he said. (The Nation November 28, 2013-11.txt)

Chart Thai Pattana Party's key member Somsak Prissanananthakul said politicians known to be close to Suthep would try and convince him to enter into negotiations. (The Nation March 26, 2014-5.txt)

Caretaker Deputy Commerce Minister Nuttawut Saikuar, a red-shirt leader, yesterday called on the Army chief to make it clear whether he would tolerate Suthep's action. (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)

A key question was what Suthep would do next after he had won over this middle-class support. (The Nation December 12, 2013-6.txt)

The caretaker PM responded to yesterday's challenge with a condition - she would meet with Suthep if he ended anti-government protests and allowed the uncompleted national election to go ahead. (The Nation February 28, 2014-7.txt)

Nipat said he would relay Suthep's message to the Armed Forces, adding that military personnel would have to form their own judgement on it. (The Nation April 10, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep previously announced he would nominate the name of the PM for royal endorsement - a move that drew heavy criticism. (The Nation May 13, 2014-10.txt)

Surachai said before meeting with Suthep he would speak with independent agencies in a bid to settle the political crisis. (The Nation May 10, 2014-2.txt)

Surachai was heard saying in a live broadcast of the meeting with Suthep that he would talk to all parties in a bid to find an acceptable resolution to the political problems. (The Nation May 9, 2014-3.txt)

This past weekend, Suthep said the protesters would only have this week to find the remaining ministers of ex-prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra, who was recently removed from office for abuse of power over the illegal transfer of National Security Council Thawil Pliensri. (The Nation May 20, 2014-20.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with constitutional**

The spokesman also said he would later this week petition the Constitutional Court against Suthep and others over the matter. (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with election**

Pheu Thai challenges Suthep on election threat (The Nation December 17, 2013-4.txt)

Suthep responded that the election could be postponed as it was in 2006, as these were abnormal circumstances. (The Nation December 13, 2013-5.txt)

If Suthep's party wins the election, he will have the mandate to reform the country the way he proposes, Samart said. (The Nation December 5, 2013-8.txt)

Suthep said Election Commissioner Somchai Srisutthiyakorn had asked him not to obstruct the February 2 election and had made the same request again. (The Nation March 23, 2014-1.txt)

Protesters blamed the government and demanded that it take responsibility for the violence but vowed to continue to disrupt the election, leader Suthep Thaugsuban said. (The Nation January 27, 2014-10.txt)

Suthep vows to oppose election if it is held before national reform (The Nation March 23, 2014-1.txt)

Phrom Phiram district farmer Theeraporn Thanomsap said she and other fellow farmers did not know who to turn to anymore, after their calls for help fell on deaf ears, so they had turned to Suthep and ignored the election. (The Nation February 2, 2014-8.txt)

"We should wear black until Suthep's group stop the election disruption to show that we don't agree with their idea to delay another election to have an unelected prime minister," he said. (The Nation March 24, 2014-8.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with Yoobamrung**

Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung, meanwhile, said Suthep would have to accept responsibility if protests tomorrow spiralled out of control, adding that he wanted the former MP to be arrested on the charge of instigating insurrection. (The Nation November 23, 2013-5.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with media**

Since the call, Suthep's supporters on social media sites have responded by changing their profile pictures and posting thousands of messages about D-Day. (The Nation December 8, 2013-2.txt)

In a fourpoint letter submitted to Suthep, the media organisations urged the PDRC to provide a media safety zone at every protest site, not to incite hatred against the media among protesters and to allow media workers to cover the event unobstructed. (The Nation January 8, 2014-1.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with Nuttawut**

RED-SHIRT leader Nuttawut Saikuar yesterday challenged Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary-general of the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee, and Abhisit Vejjajiva, leader of Democrat Party, to a political debate on live TV. (The Nation March 31, 2014-5.txt)

Nuttawut challenges Suthep, Abhisit to live televised debate (The Nation March 31, 2014-5.txt)

Nuttawut said if Suthep announced the establishment of his regime, he would lead a mass revolt against it. "Our fight would be peaceful and not civil unrest," he said. (The Nation December 11, 2013-6.txt)

Nuttawut said Suthep would never be able to seize power without help from the military. (The Nation April 8, 2014-3.txt)

UDD secretary-general Nuttawut Saikuar said Suthep's last resort would be to instigate a situation so the military come out and stage a coup. (The Nation May 17, 2014-2.txt)

Nuttawut said Suthep would never be able to seize power without help from the military. (The Nation April 8, 2014-3.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with or**

The Democrat leader realises that if an agreement cannot be reached between Yingluck and Suthep or Suthep and Yingluck's brother, ex-premier Thaksin, the impasse will continue and there will be no sign of it ending. (The Nation March 25, 2014-6.txt)

Leaders try to encourage them to walk on or step aside as Suthep appears that he needs air. (The Nation March 29, 2014-1.txt)

They had stopped asking him when the fight would end and insisted on fighting until they win. But no matter if the PDRC wins or loses this battle, Suthep sees it as a victory as the people have gained a sense of political responsibility in their minds. (The Nation January 12, 2014-3.txt)

It's a waste of time to just blame Suthep or Yingluck and her older brother, the ousted and fugitive former premier Thaksin Shinawatra, or the red shirt leaders. (The Nation March 19, 2014-4.txt)

The DSI chief warned people not involved to stay away from the targeted PDRC leaders or they could risk being injured possibly from stray bullets or clashes, because Suthep and 13 PDRC leaders are heavily guarded. (The Nation May 12, 2014-9.txt)

He said people should try not to sway the Army to take either Suthep or the government's side. (The Nation December 9, 2013-5.txt)

He added, however, that the police had no intention of harming the protesters or planning to kill Suthep. (The Nation January 26, 2014-14.txt)

Asked should be held responsible in any case of violence, for example herself or protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban, she said all parties must help prevent violence. (The Nation January 9, 2014-3.txt)

Asked whether she or protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban should be held responsible in case of any violence, she said all parties must help prevent it. (The Nation January 10, 2014-7.txt)

I The mere uttering of names like Suthep, Thaksin or Yingluck makes you feel very upset and emotional. (The Nation February 19, 2014-11.txt)

Win or lose, Suthep said he would end the six-month protest on Monday. (The Nation May 20, 2014-20.txt)

Regardless of Suthep's plan or non-plan, there is one thing the protesters have expressed clearly: they do not accept cheating, corruption, conflict of interest or abuse of power. (The Nation November 26, 2013-3.txt)

Some say the problem is Thaksin [Shinawatra]. Others say it is Abhisit [Vejjajiva] or Suthep. Yet others say it is the yellow and red shirts. I think this will only lead to an endless argument. (The Nation November 29, 2013-6.txt)

The Democrat leader realises that if an agreement cannot be reached between Yingluck and Suthep or Suthep and Yingluck's brother, ex-premier Thaksin, the impasse will continue and there will be no sign of it ending. (The Nation March 25, 2014-6.txt)

Do we really have to obey and believe in everything Yingluck or Suthep say and fully support them - no matter what? (The Nation March 19, 2014-4.txt)

Describing the protest movement as "pracha phiwat" or people's revolution, Suthep likened PDRC to the "sovereign power" obtained by coup-makers following a successful takeover. (The Nation December 10, 2013-12.txt)

Suthep denied close links or support by the military. (The Nation January 12, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep received 115,916 votes, or 88.2 per cent of the total vote - well ahead of runner-up Malala Yousafzai, Pakistan's young female education rights activist, who received 11,684 votes, or 8.9 per cent. (The Nation January 12, 2014-4.txt)

Banharn also said he had not recently met or spoken with Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary-general of the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC). (The Nation December 22, 2013-2.txt)

Meanwhile, The Nation asked social media users if they agree or disagree with Suthep's call to shut down Bangkok. (The Nation January 4, 2014-7.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with should**

He added that the military's top brass should allow Suthep to meet with them, in order to seek a solution to the political deadlock. (The Nation December 13, 2013-2.txt)

He suggested that Yingluck and Suthep should decide together what should be done before a new poll is held, otherwise there would be no guarantee that the next poll will be conducted successfully. (The Nation March 22, 2014-4.txt)

PDRC chief Suthep Thaugsuban should stop deceiving himself and seize the opportunity to urgently hold talks with the government to iron out their differences. (The Nation March 13, 2014-4.txt)

Suthep should also not forget that not all members of society agree with his ideas. (The Nation November 28, 2013-4.txt)

Suthep's movement should not be allowed to create chaos," he said. (The Nation January 4, 2014-1.txt)

PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban should stop acting like a political hooligan now, he added. (The Nation January 5, 2014-2.txt)

PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban should stop acting like a political hooligan now, he added. (The Nation January 6, 2014-7.txt)

Asked whether she or protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban should be held responsible in case of any violence, she said all parties must help prevent it. (The Nation January 10, 2014-7.txt)

Noppadon said People's Democratic Reform Committee leader Suthep Thaugsuban should issue a warning to Taya and Natthapon and tell them not to threaten other people, as their actions are likely create more division in an already divided country. (The Nation February 27, 2014-5.txt)

Noppadon said PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban should warn Taya and Nataphol to stop threatening other people before their action divides the society further. (The Nation February 28, 2014-10.txt)

Suthep said state officials should "stop being a tool for the Thaksin regime". (The Nation November 27, 2013-14.txt)

Addressing the crowds camped out at the Finance Ministry compound since Monday, Suthep said state officials should "stop being a tool for the Thaksin regime". (The Nation November 27, 2013-12.txt)



Failing this, Suthep should reconsider and end his rally soon, before his perseverance begins to look like stubbornness, and backfires. (The Nation November 22, 2013-1.txt)

Samart said Suthep should first ask tens of millions of voters whether they would like to give ruling mandate to Suthep. (The Nation December 5, 2013-8.txt)

She said Suthep should submit an apology to the Office of the Chularatchamontri, as well as talk to local religious leaders and listen to the demands of those affected. (The Nation January 26, 2014-12.txt)

The group also said Suthep should stop using his former position as a kamnan for political gain. (The Nation February 14, 2014-7.txt)

Action should also be taken Suthep Thaugsuban, the leader of the current protests, for leading the blocking of registration, Prompong said, adding, the EC should be punished for negligence of duty if it failed to do as demanded. (The Nation January 2, 2014-4.txt)

Suthep said police should use more efforts to find the culprits particularly those involved in the killings of the children. (The Nation February 26, 2014-7.txt)

Prompong said the public should realise that Suthep's activities violated the criminal laws and HM the King's power as well as Article 113 and 68 on overthrowing the administration. (The Nation May 12, 2014-7.txt)

Thus, they should not cooperate with Suthep, he added. (The Nation May 12, 2014-7.txt)

All Thais should urge Suthep to stop and return to work in Parliament instead of leading street protests. (The Nation November 25, 2013-4.txt)

"We should wear black until Suthep's group stop the election disruption to show that we don't agree with their idea to delay another election to have an unelected prime minister," he said. (The Nation March 24, 2014-8.txt)

There has been debate in Thailand continuously since the 1932 revolution, which Suthep should know very well, on whether this sovereignty has been transmitted from the monarchy to the people at the ground level of civil society. (The Nation April 9, 2014-7.txt)

"You know we asked what we should say, while Suthep was playing a big role on stage," Apimongkol said with a laugh. (The Nation November 6, 2013-7.txt)

Someone from the South from the government's side, such as former red-shirt co-leader Veerakarn Musikapong, who for a long time was a co-member of the Democrat Party with Suthep, should be able to talk with the PDRC chief, Gothom said. (The Nation February 1, 2014-7.txt)

Danupol Siamwalla said this call for action was partially right and partially wrong, as it was based on civil disobedience. He said that in order for it to work, Suthep should

implement it on a step-by-step basis, starting with the strike and using corporate tax non-payment as the last step to pressure the government. (The Nation November 13, 2013-2.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with be**

Former Senate speaker Ukrit Mongkolnawin, who chairs the government-appointed Independent National Rule of Law Commission, yesterday suggested that a referendum **be** held about **Suthep's** proposal for a "People's council". (The Nation December 7, 2013-9.txt)

**Suthep** said Chalerm would **be** denounced as a coward if he fails to show up at the Government House and he should also disband the anti-protest centre. (The Nation February 17, 2014-5.txt)

Worst of all, the Pheu Thai claimed that Abhisit and **Suthep** would **be** helped by a special power to receive immunity in the trial process so the amnesty bill's enactment should be rushed to help free red shirts from prison. (The Nation October 31, 2013-4.txt)

This argument was fallacious. Effectively, the Pheu Thai leaders were saying that as Abhisit and **Suthep** would **be** acquitted anyway, they should be absolve right away without having to be tried in a court to set a precedent. (The Nation October 31, 2013-4.txt)

Yingluck and **Suthep** would **be** the last people he planned to meet. (The Nation April 26, 2014-2.txt)

"The police have the authority arrest **Suthep**, and will **be** patient and abide by the law. (The Nation January 29, 2014-11.txt)

National police chief, Adul Saengsingkaew, said the police must **be** cautious in arresting **Suthep**, adding that a step by step plan has been mapped out. (The Nation January 16, 2014-3.txt)

13. To the Budget Bureau and the march will **be** led by **Suthep** himself. (The Nation November 24, 2013-8.txt)

She was speaking a day before a massive rally led by **Suthep** was due to **be** staged against her government in Bangkok. (The Nation December 9, 2013-5.txt)

The march to Makkhawan Rangsan will **be** led by **Suthep** and core leaders. (The Nation May 12, 2014-5.txt)

But Surachai said yesterday that he would not listen to Suthep, saying he is free to consider proper measures for solving the political crisis and he would not allow himself to **be** pressured by **Suthep** and the PDRC. (The Nation May 15, 2014-7.txt)

Although PDRC chief **Suthep** Thaugsuban appears to **be** disappointed with the Senate for failing to immediately nominate a PM when it reconvened last week, he still believes the Senate is the only legitimate organisation left to fulfil his group's desire of unseating the government. (The Nation May 19, 2014-2.txt)

There will **be** fairness to everyone," **Suthep** said. (The Nation December 10, 2013-12.txt)

**Suthep's** movement should not **be** allowed to create chaos," he said. (The Nation January 4, 2014-1.txt)

"There must be no more fear. If we don't fight, we will **be** their slaves forever," **Suthep** said, and pointed to "people's revolutions" in such countries as Indonesia and the Philippines that successfully overthrew dictatorial regimes. (The Nation November 16, 2013-9.txt)

Q : By accepting a gold whistle from **Suthep**, would you **be** violating the Anti-Corruption Act? (The Nation April 18, 2014-3.txt)

As part of the stepped-up measures to achieve the goal, **Suthep** said there would **be** a campaign to collect signatures for impeachment of the 310 coalition MPs who had voted in support of the bill for blanket amnesty. (The Nation November 16, 2013-9.txt)

This way, he won the hearts of the middle class, but they failed to check how the goals **Suthep** talked about could **be** achieved. (The Nation December 12, 2013-6.txt)

The debate could **be** held today if **Suthep** dares to accept the offer, he said. (The Nation March 31, 2014-5.txt)

Even if they agree to hold an election, it cannot **be** completed if **Suthep** wants to block it." (The Nation April 22, 2014-5.txt)

"The people's court will be set up on Ratchadamnoen Avenue and the general public will **be** the judges," **Suthep** told the thousands of protesters who had gathered around Democracy Monument despite the rain. (The Nation November 8, 2013-9.txt)

**Suthep** might **be** unable to control the situation, the source, said, citing a concern reportedly expressed by Yingluck. (The Nation November 25, 2013-8.txt)

Asked whether she or protest leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban should **be** held responsible in case of any violence, she said all parties must help prevent it. (The Nation January 10, 2014-7.txt)

Yingluck stressed that as caretaker prime minister, she is the country's rule keeper of both country and its democratic principles and therefore any talks with rally leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban must **be** in line with democracy. (The Nation February 28, 2014-1.txt)

I do personally hope the game will **be** over by March," **Suthep** said. (The Nation March 1, 2014-5.txt)

If the bill is enacted, former prime minister Abhisit Vejjajiva and former deputy prime minister **Suthep** Thaugsuban would also **be** absolved for their alleged roles in the 2010 bloody crackdown on red-shirt demonstrators. (The Nation October 31, 2013-4.txt)

He said the party would call a meeting next Saturday, the same day Suthep has called a huge rally, to establish its political stance but said it would not **be** based on **Suthep's** protest. (The Nation March 24, 2014-8.txt)

The move is designed to boost moral ahead of a mega rally on May 14 - the day **Suthep** has vowed will **be** the beginning of the end for the caretaker government. (The Nation May 5, 2014-2.txt)

**Suthep** cannot **be** overlooked as one of major forces for imminent change in the Democrats because even though he quit the party, he still has influence over some members. (The Nation December 16, 2013-8.txt)

It can't **be** denied that **Suthep** can dictate the direction of the party at certain levels. (The Nation December 16, 2013-8.txt)

If these top officials reject the PDRC's proposal, **Suthep** would **be** forced to find other ways to nominate the PM, as his group wishes. Even if he finally succeeds with his plan, the political conflict is not likely to end because opponents will reject it, leaving people to believe the PM in question would serve the interests of the PDRC and its allies, not that of the country. (The Nation May 15, 2014-6.txt)

(If he decides to take part) chief anti-government protester **Suthep** Thaugsuban will not **be** able to fully block the election because that would adversely affect his political associates," he said. (The Nation April 20, 2014-1.txt)

Sangiam said **Suthep's** rally speech could **be** construed as an instigation to mobilise the masses to overthrow the government. (The Nation November 14, 2013-1.txt)

Nuttawut said **Suthep** would never **be** able to seize power without help from the military. (The Nation April 8, 2014-3.txt)

UDD secretary-general Nuttawut Saikuar said **Suthep's** last resort would **be** to instigate a situation so the military come out and stage a coup. (The Nation May 17, 2014-2.txt)

"So the door for talks should **be** considered shut," **Suthep** said (The Nation February 16, 2014-4.txt)

Action should also **be** taken **Suthep** Thaugsuban, the leader of the current protests, for leading the blocking of registration, Prompong said, adding, the EC should be punished for negligence of duty if it failed to do as demanded. (The Nation January 2, 2014-4.txt)

They were aware that **Suthep's** demands would **be** difficult to realise, the source added. (The Nation December 9, 2013-5.txt)

It can't **be** denied that **Suthep** can dictate the direction of the party at certain levels. (The Nation December 16, 2013-8.txt)

Suthep cannot be overlooked as one of major forces for imminent change in the Democrats because even though he quit the party, he still has influence over some members. (The Nation December 16, 2013-8.txt)

I don't think Suthep ought to be accorded with honour, because he lack honour. (The Nation March 1, 2014-1.txt)

Only journalists were allowed to be close to Suthep. (The Nation January 19, 2014-5.txt)

Another big denial of reality is the belief that if Yingluck was to simply resign today, everything would be fine and reds would just happily obey the orders of the PDRC's "People's Council" that would, under Suthep's plan, be appointed to run the country for a year and a half. (The Nation January 22, 2014-14.txt)

Attapol Lertlum said the only way Suthep's call can be followed is if corporations agree to take action against the government. (The Nation November 13, 2013-2.txt)

Only journalists were allowed to be close to Suthep. (The Nation January 19, 2014-5.txt)

Suthep will be arrested soon, should surrender to avoid violence: Chalerm (The Nation January 26, 2014-14.txt)

Chart Thai Pattana Party's key member Somsak Prissanananthakul said politicians known to be close to Suthep would try and convince him to enter into negotiations. (The Nation March 26, 2014-5.txt)

While the content of what Suthep said could not be proved, it might have affected voters, he said. (The Nation March 13, 2014-11.txt)

"Will the Army to be under Suthep's command unconditionally?" (The Nation April 8, 2014-3.txt)

"If Suthep is successful, will the Army chief allow Suthep to appoint himself to have the highest power in the country?" he said. "Will the Army chief be ready to report himself to Suthep and lead the Army to be under Suthep's command, unconditionally?" (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)

Someone from the South from the government's side, such as former red-shirt co-leader Veerakarn Musikapong, who for a long time was a co-member of the Democrat Party with Suthep, should be able to talk with the PDRC chief, Gothom said. (The Nation February 1, 2014-7.txt)

Yingluck stressed that as caretaker prime minister, she remained the rule-keeper of both the country and its democratic principles, and therefore any talks with Suthep must be in line with democracy. (The Nation March 1, 2014-1.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with Satit Wongnongtaey**

The procession led by Suthep and Satit Wongnongtaey reaches the Pathumwan rally site. (The Nation January 13, 2014-4.txt)

Nine Democrat MPs - Suthep, Thaworn Senneam, Satit Wongnongtaey, Witthaya Kaewparadai, Issara Somchai, Chumphon Junsai, Buddhipongse Punnakanta, Akanat Promphan and Nataphol Theepsuwan - decided to tender their resignations so they could focus on leading anti-government protests. (The Nation November 13, 2013-3.txt)

On Tuesday, nine Democrat MPs tendered their resignations namely, Suthep Thaugsuban, Thavorn Senneam, Satit Wongnongtaey, Witthaya Kaewparadai, Issara Somchai, Chumphon Junsai, Puttipong Kunnakan, Ekkanat Promphan and Natthapol Theepsuwan. (The Nation November 12, 2013-9.txt)

Among the PDRC leaders for whom arrest warrants have been issued are Suthep Thaugsuban, Satit Wongnongtaey and Chumphon Junsai. (The Nation February 27, 2014-1.txt)

PDRC: Suthep Thaugsuban, Satit Wongnongtaey, Akanat Promphan, Sombat Thamrongtunyawongse and Somsak Kosaisuk (The Nation May 21, 2014-6.txt)

PDRC: Suthep Thaugsuban, Satit Wongnongtaey, Akanat Promphan, Somsak Kosaisuk, Sombat Thamrongthanyawong (The Nation May 22, 2014-14.txt)

Suthep and Democrat MP Satit Wongnongtaey led the demonstrators from the Samsen rally site at 10 am. (The Nation November 4, 2013-7.txt)

Among the PDRC leaders for whom arrest warrants have been issued are Suthep Thaugsuban, Satit Wongnong-taey and Chumphon Junsai. (The Nation February 28, 2014-13.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with sedition**

The police has accused Suthep of sedition for his leadership in the protests. (The Nation December 6, 2013-6.txt)

The police has accused Suthep of sedition for his leadership in the protests. (The Nation December 7, 2013-6.txt)

In its complaint filed with Adul, the group accused Suthep of sedition and seeking to gain political power through unconstitutional means. (The Nation April 11, 2014-6.txt)

Prompong files sedition complaint against Suthep with DSI (The Nation April 8, 2014-2.txt)

An arrest warrant has also been issued for Suthep on charges of sedition. (The Nation December 19, 2013-2.txt)

Earlier, the Criminal Court approved an arrest warrant for Suthep on sedition charges. (The Nation February 5, 2014-2.txt)

Pheu Thai Party spokesman Prompong Nopparit on Tuesday filed a complaint with Department of Special Investigation, accusing protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban of sedition. (The Nation April 8, 2014-2.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with Sonthiyarn**

Among the names are PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban and Sonthiyarn Chuenruethai-naitham - who already face arrest warrants for insurrection; Chitpas Kridakorn; and Sakoltee Phattiya-kul; as well as Indian businessman Satish Sehgal, whose residency permit has been cancelled by the Immigration Commission. (The Nation March 4, 2014-8.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with had**

Suthep, who had a meeting with PM Yingluck, brokered by the armed forces, said he would no longer negotiate with her. (The Nation April 26, 2014-2.txt)

Pol Maj Gen Piya Uthayo, spokesman for the Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order (CAPO) quoted Adul as admitting Suthep had called him, but he told Suthep as a police officer his role was to enforce the law. (The Nation December 13, 2013-2.txt)

He added that the NACC had received more than 10 other complaints, alleging that Abhisit and Suthep had abused their authority by ordering the crackdowns on the red-shirt protesters. (The Nation November 1, 2013-4.txt)

The former senator asks the court to rule whether Abhisit and Suthep had violated Article 68 of the charter. (The Nation November 11, 2013-7.txt)

Surapong reasoned that the emergency decree was necessary given that protesters led by Suthep Thaugsuban had violated the law, raided government agencies and state banks, as well as threatened state officials. (The Nation January 22, 2014-8.txt)

The mobilisation came after the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), led by Suthep Thaugsuban, had led a sustained attack against the government. (The Nation March 7, 2014-11.txt)

He declined to answer when asked if he had the power to appoint a new prime minister, as had been suggested by Suthep, who heads the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC). (The Nation May 13, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep, himself, had taken part in the 20-kilometre march from the Government Complex in Nonthaburi. (The Nation December 10, 2013-12.txt)

Anusorn said PDRC chief Suthep Thaugsuban had referred to the 'shaking of the mango tree so the fruit will fall down' theory. (The Nation February 23, 2014-9.txt)

Even if candidate registration is completed, Suthep said he had other measures planned to prevent voting in the general election. (The Nation December 23, 2013-6.txt)

Suthep had earlier received strong support from executives at several state enterprises, saying they were just waiting for him to "blow the whistle again". (The Nation April 25, 2014-6.txt)

Commenting on the protests, he said the crowds had dwindled despite Suthep Thaugsuban's plea for more protesters. (The Nation November 16, 2013-1.txt)

Commenting on the protests, he said the crowds had dwindled despite Suthep Thaugsuban's plea for more protesters. (The Nation November 16, 2013-7.txt)

No officials had followed Suthep's demand to strike. (The Nation November 28, 2013-11.txt)

In fact, Suthep himself said he had sold a plot in Samui for Bt25 million when he kicked off the protest with the first rally at Samsen train station. (The Nation January 17, 2014-15.txt)

DSI chief Tarit Pengdit told a press conference that an arrest warrant for Suthep had already been issued by the court while 37core protesters have been summoned to acknowledge charges against them this Thursday and Friday as well as on January 2 and 3, after the New Year holiday. (The Nation December 24, 2013-12.txt)

In light of political stalemate, there was a report that PDRC secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban had a secret meeting with military top brass before taking the stage later yesterday. (The Nation December 10, 2013-16.txt)

He added that PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban had called a meeting on Wednesday with the group's committee to work out how the stages - at Government Complex on Chaeng Wattana Road, Ladprao intersection, Victory Monument, Pathum Wan intersection, Lumpini Park, Asok intersection and the Ratchaprasong intersection - would be set up. (The Nation January 10, 2014-8.txt)

Yingluck said she would not nominate mediators because PDRC secretary-general Suthep Thaugsuban had turned down the proposal as well. "So, the government believes it will be useless [to nominate]," she said. (The Nation March 19, 2014-5.txt)

He noted that the PDRC's secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban had admitted that the attack would discourage protesters, the PDRC would not deviate from its goals. (The Nation May 15, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep said he had no worry but has prepared tight security measures to protect protesters for the rallies. (The Nation January 12, 2014-3.txt)

Nanthasak said the Office of the Attorney-General had decided to indict Suthep last October and he was due to surrender yesterday. (The Nation February 7, 2014-13.txt)



He said Suthep had not informed party leaders of his recent tactics or consulted with the leadership. Instead, Suthep had discussed his moves with key leaders of other anti-government protest groups. (The Nation November 27, 2013-1.txt)

Rachen said his group would not cut power and water supplies to the ministry as protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban had not ordered it. (The Nation January 17, 2014-13.txt)

Akanat said he did not know what was behind the decision, especially after PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban had announced on Thursday that the February 2 election would not be allowed to take place or succeed. (The Nation January 25, 2014-4.txt)

However, PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban had not yet informed protest co-leader of this development, despite reports that Niphon had already discussed the issue with Suthep, Thaworn added. (The Nation February 14, 2014-11.txt)

However, he added that the protesters would not be dispersed, although the police would be ready to arrest the main protest leader, Suthep Thaugsuban, if they had a chance to do so. (The Nation February 15, 2014-2.txt)

Independent academic Verapat Pariyawong said the country had reached an impasse because People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) leader Suthep Thaugsuban had refused talks, the military's unclear stance over the situation facing the country and not enough media coverage of debates between the rival camps. (The Nation February 16, 2014-2.txt)

"We've talked in Thailand to all sides," she said, refusing to say whether she had met protest leader Suthep. (The Nation March 26, 2014-3.txt)

The ruling Pheu Thai Party and politicians in power yesterday pressed for legal action against anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban, who had threatened last weekend to nominate a new prime minister after gaining what he termed "sovereign" status. (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)

He said PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban had said earlier that the side with the smaller number of supporters would retreat. (The Nation May 10, 2014-6.txt)

Suthep had earlier vowed only to talk to fugitive ex-premier Thaksin Shinawatra, the older brother of Yingluck, who he accuses of being behind the rampant corruption and abuse of power in the country. (The Nation February 27, 2014-2.txt)

Thawil, together with then-deputy prime minister Suthep Thaugsuban, had taken tough action against the red-shirt protesters in 2010. (The Nation March 8, 2014-2.txt)

Suthep had laid out other details of his plan Monday. Citing a clause in the constitution stating that "the highest power is the sovereign power of the people," he claimed his movement was assuming some government functions and called on civil servants to report to it. (The Nation December 11, 2013-8.txt)

"If it was not Suthep's demand, I had no way of following," said Chumpol, who Suthep always calls by his nickname "Luk Mhee" (little bear). (The Nation February 11, 2014-7.txt)

On November 26, Suthep had just an hour's sleep because of rumours that police were set to arrive and arrest him. And on November 27, he led protesters rally to the Government Complex in the north of the capital. (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)

Observing a march of the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee in Bangkok yesterday, Facebook user Amm Anyama, posted that the hottest TV stars had nothing on Suthep at this point: "Even if we throw 10 Nadech [Kugimiya] and James Ji [Jirayu Tangsrisuk] on Silom Road right now, Uncle Kamnan is more popular, I'd say." (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)

Passersby stopped by to join the protest against the department, complaining about charges it had pressed over Suthep's role in the demonstrations. (The Nation November 27, 2013-17.txt)

The protesters, particularly Suthep, had accused the government of intervening and influencing the media, but now they were doing just that. It was the pot calling the kettle black. (The Nation December 2, 2013-6.txt)

At one point, Suthep had around 97 per cent of the total vote, but in recent days, Yousafzai voters made a late push - eating slightly into Suthep's lead, the article said. (The Nation January 12, 2014-4.txt)

Some of them had been protecting Suthep Thaugsuban since his tenure as a deputy PM in the previous government. (The Nation February 28, 2014-9.txt)

Suthep on Wednesday had sought meetings with other organisations including security forces. (The Nation December 13, 2013-6.txt)

In response, Suthep said the CMPO had been set up illegitimately and must be dissolved by today (Tuesday). Otherwise, the PDRC protesters would go and close the CMPO office themselves, he said. (The Nation January 28, 2014-14.txt)

Prompong noted that Suthep had said Network of Students and People for Reform of Thailand (STR) adviser Nitithorn Lamlua would lead protesters to obstruct party-list candidacy registration next week. (The Nation December 16, 2013-11.txt)

As a result, Suthep and Nitithorn had a clear intention of obstructing the election process, Prompong alleged. (The Nation December 16, 2013-11.txt)

As a result, Suthep has had to resort to threatening the capture of Yingluck and some of her Cabinet members. (The Nation January 17, 2014-10.txt)

Banyat **had** said **Suthep had** and other party members should step down to prove that they are standing alongside the public in its fight against the government. (The Nation November 14, 2013-7.txt)

Nikom said **Suthep had** 180 days to gather 20,000 signatures of eligible voters after submitting the petition yesterday. (The Nation November 19, 2013-2.txt)

He said **Suthep had** mentioned a legal amendment. (The Nation December 4, 2013-8.txt)

**Suthep had** talked to them on the phone at least four times as they led people to occupy four destinations - the Metropolitan Police Bureau (MPB), Lak Si district office, the Office of the Permanent Secretary for Defence, and the Labour Ministry - according to the source. (The Nation February 11, 2014-7.txt)

**Suthep had** asked the UDD to send a representative to a forum on whether the country should be reformed before an election is held, he said. (The Nation March 31, 2014-5.txt)

The Pheu Thai spokesman said **Suthep had** declared that he would seize the mandate to rule should the prime minister be ousted by a Constitutional Court ruling and that he would nominate and countersign the appointment of the next prime minister. (The Nation April 8, 2014-2.txt)

Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra yesterday said **Suthep's** remarks **had** led to questions because his claim of sovereign status was not lawful. (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)

Another PDRC leader Thaworn Senneam, a legal expert, said **Suthep's** remark **had** nothing to do with lese majeste. (The Nation April 13, 2014-4.txt)

He said **Suthep had** neither seen nor known about his proposal. (The Nation April 28, 2014-5.txt)

He said **Suthep had** met a political dead-end because Senate Speaker Surachai Liengboonlertchai refused to provide him a graceful exit. (The Nation May 18, 2014-1.txt)

On relations with Thaksin, **Suthep** said his rival **had** asked him many times to join his party but he refused. (The Nation January 12, 2014-3.txt)

Initially, Suthep was to resign alone but other party members feared that this would cause the perception that **Suthep had** been isolated. (The Nation November 11, 2013-10.txt)

But there was no sign Tuesday that **Suthep's** movement **had** assumed any government powers, or that Yingluck's administration would cede any to them. (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)

Prompong noted that Suthep had said Nitithorn Lamlua, an adviser to the Network of Students and People for Reform of Thailand (STR), would lead protesters to obstruct candidacy registration next week. (The Nation December 17, 2013-4.txt)

Chalerm said he had been told that Suthep Thaugsuban stayed on the 11th floor of the Dusit Thani Hotel, protected by heavily armed men. (The Nation February 7, 2014-15.txt)

But he said he found it unacceptable that Suthep had broken his promise by holding a rally at the Government House and would therefore crack down on the protesters whenever it was possible. (The Nation February 17, 2014-1.txt)

Nuttawut, who has taken the post of UDD secretary-general, denied that the UDD's leadership changes had anything to do with the fact that Suthep had consolidated his rally and the increasing activities by independent agencies to allegedly bring down the caretaker Yingluck government. (The Nation March 24, 2014-5.txt)

This time, Suthep had a higher goal - one that was much harder to achieve - of bringing a million people to join in the rally, including government officials, who were asked to stop work to attend. Such an invitation, however, had the opposite of the desired effect, making government officials reluctant to join in. (The Nation November 22, 2013-1.txt)

Generals Prayuth, Prawit Wongsuwan and Anupong Paochinda had not spoken to Suthep and saw no reason for dialogue as the military knows its own role, Winthai said. (The Nation December 12, 2013-5.txt)

Phrom Phiram district farmer Theeraporn Thanomsap said she and other fellow farmers did not know who to turn to anymore, after their calls for help fell on deaf ears, so they had turned to Suthep and ignored the election. (The Nation February 2, 2014-8.txt)

Suthep said the people had the right to take back the government's power, as the administration had abused its authority and violated the rule of law and good governance, hence the PDRC could invoke Article 3 of the Constitution. (The Nation December 10, 2013-12.txt)

Last week, Narong and other officials at the Public Health Ministry welcomed Suthep Thaugsuban, who had led a PDRC rally to invite government officials to "boycott" the incumbent caretaker government. (The Nation April 17, 2014-6.txt)

Army chief General Prayuth Chan-ocha said yesterday that he had no idea whether Suthep's proposal was illegal. (The Nation April 10, 2014-3.txt)

The letter said the political party associated with Suthep had lost in every general election. (The Nation January 26, 2014-10.txt)

Jatuporn Prompan, chairman of the pro-government United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship, said it was clear Surachai had deflated Suthep's hopes. (The Nation May 17, 2014-2.txt)

Asked whether she felt she *had* been belittled by Suthep, who said she was someone who could not make a decision by herself, Yingluck said that finding a way out of the political impasse was a matter that needed the consent of society as a whole. (The Nation March 1, 2014-1.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with meanwhile**

Meanwhile, PDRC chief Suthep Thaugsuban will make an announcement at 7pm on Wednesday April 30 on its stage at Lumpini Park, about its "last" attempt to bring down the caretaker government. (The Nation April 28, 2014-2.txt)

Meanwhile, PDRC chief Suthep Thaugsuban will make an announcement at 7pm tomorrow on its stage at Lumpini Park, about its "last" attempt to bring down the caretaker government. (The Nation April 29, 2014-9.txt)

Suthep, meanwhile, insisted that he would talk to his old rival only if there was a televised live debate. (The Nation March 20, 2014-3.txt)

The PDRC, led by Suthep Thaugsuban, meanwhile, has explicitly declared it would obstruct the election again until it can form its own government and amend the laws under its slogan of reform before election. (The Nation April 24, 2014-6.txt)

Meanwhile, PDRC secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban led tens of thousands of protesters in a vibrant and lively rally through five major sites in Bangkok, blocking traffic and turning parts of city roads into crowded and noisy pedestrian zones a day after the main opposition party declared a boycott of the snap February election. (The Nation December 23, 2013-5.txt)

Meanwhile, PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban announced last night that another 195 prominent individuals were ready to support his reform agenda. (The Nation January 29, 2014-6.txt)

Meanwhile, Suthep held a training session yesterday with more than 2,300 guards at the Lumpini rally site. (The Nation March 17, 2014-7.txt)

Meanwhile, Suthep Thaugsuban, the top leader of the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee, yesterday led PDRC supporters on a final warm-up march in Bangkok's Yaowarat area before a planned mass rally today to demand national and political reform ahead of the election. (The Nation March 29, 2014-7.txt)

Meanwhile, Suthep said both PDRC and Public Health officials have the same ideas about a fight to improve the country. (The Nation April 12, 2014-6.txt)

Meanwhile, Suthep has led other PDRC leaders to preside over a ceremony to enshrine a Buddha statue at Lumpini Park so PDRC supporters can worship. The move is designed to boost moral ahead of a mega rally on May 14 - the day Suthep has vowed will be the beginning of the end for the caretaker government. (The Nation May 5, 2014-2.txt)

Labour Minister Chalerm Yoobamrung, *meanwhile*, said *Suthep* would have to accept responsibility if protests tomorrow spiralled out of control, adding that he wanted the former MP to be arrested on the charge of instigating insurrection. (The Nation November 23, 2013-5.txt)

*Meanwhile*, *Suthep* Thaugsuban, in his capacity as secretary-general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), unveiled his plans for "national reforms" for the first time last night. (The Nation December 4, 2013-8.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with sides**

The caretaker government and the pro-government red shirts, have criticised Surachai for taking *sides* with *Suthep*. (The Nation May 19, 2014-1.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with ec**

PM's willingness to talk with *Suthep* is good: *EC* member (The Nation March 1, 2014-8.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with many**

Like *many* times before, after *Suthep* Thaugsuban, the People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary-general, announced the next mass rally, social media users began campaigns to support their stances - support, oppose, or else, you could say. (The Nation January 4, 2014-7.txt)

You know why so *many* people called *Suthep* a "kamnan" (a village headman of tambon Tha Sathon)? (The Nation December 26, 2013-3.txt)

Arrest warrants have been issued for *many* rally leaders, including *Suthep* Thaugsuban, secretary general of People's Democratic Reform Committee, for their involvement in the rallies but Sonthiyarn is the first to be actually arrested. (The Nation February 10, 2014-2.txt)

Over the past week, *Suthep* visited *many* state enterprises calling for support. (The Nation April 26, 2014-6.txt)

*Many* people wondered why *Suthep* dared to make such a claim when the number of protesters had been on the decline after the government retreated from its earlier plan to push for enactment of the amnesty bill. (The Nation November 21, 2013-5.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with not**

But those young people, some of whom are now advising *Suthep*, do *not* have a chance to know how a new prime minister would be chosen, and have no urge to know how the sovereignty works. (The Nation April 9, 2014-7.txt)

Most of the demonstrators were from the middle-class and were willing to join Suthep on the streets, although Suthep was not the type of politician liked by the middle class. (The Nation December 12, 2013-6.txt)

"The game is not over and Suthep has said that the resignation of the prime minister and a House dissolution is not enough to satisfy the protesters. (The Nation December 2, 2013-13.txt)

"The country is embroiled in problems now because the Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva and Suthep would not accept the rules of the nation. (The Nation February 5, 2014-3.txt)

The country is embroiled in problems now because Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva and Suthep would not accept the rules of the nation. (The Nation February 6, 2014-5.txt)

Suthep said there would not be an election on February 2 - or if efforts were made to go ahead with it, there would be many vacant MP seats in Bangkok and the South. (The Nation January 12, 2014-3.txt)

He also asked Suthep and his supporters not to resort to violence and illegal methods so that their demands could be met. (The Nation May 9, 2014-3.txt)

Jatuporn said he did not believe Suthep would surrender to police and would not receive the same level of public support that he got earlier. (The Nation May 20, 2014-17.txt)

In his letter, Noppadon said the anti-government protests led by Suthep Thaugsuban were not "non-violent civil disobedience" as Suthep has repeatedly claimed. (The Nation January 30, 2014-11.txt)

Suthep did not choose the electoral method, although he was familiar with it and had successfully utilised it many times in his political career and exercise of national sovereign power. (The Nation April 9, 2014-7.txt)

"Suthep is not perfect... (The Nation January 21, 2014-3.txt)

Although he did not rule out the possibility of a coup, Suthep said he did not want it. (The Nation January 12, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep said he would not be satisfied with a resignation by Yingluck or a new election. (The Nation December 3, 2013-2.txt)

Suthep should also not forget that not all members of society agree with his ideas. (The Nation November 28, 2013-4.txt)

Suthep, who was not injured, was immediately taken away from the area by bodyguards. (The Nation January 18, 2014-5.txt)

"We do not need to fight Suthep," he said. (The Nation March 24, 2014-5.txt)

"Suthep is not our rival. (The Nation March 24, 2014-5.txt)

Suthep's movement should not be allowed to create chaos," he said. (The Nation January 4, 2014-1.txt)

However, national police chief Gen Adul Sangsingkaew will not attend any forum Suthep attends, as he would have to arrest him, as the latter is wanted on an insurrection charge, Police Maj-General Piya Uthayo, spokesman for the government's Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order, said yesterday. (The Nation December 14, 2013-6.txt)

"I hope Suthep will not turn down my invitation because he has challenged us several times. (The Nation March 31, 2014-5.txt)

Tarit said, however, that he hoped Suthep would not backtrack on his promise. (The Nation February 27, 2014-4.txt)

He said that the police would not hunt Suthep but wait for him to surrender. (The Nation January 22, 2014-8.txt)

Banharn said he was not sure if Suthep still considered him a friend. (The Nation December 22, 2013-2.txt)

If Suthep does not report by next Thursday, state prosecutors would ask police to seek an arrest warrant for him. (The Nation February 7, 2014-13.txt)

If Suthep's did not succeed, he would launch his own plan. (The Nation May 15, 2014-10.txt)

Insiders said many Democrats insist that they were not involved in Suthep's movement and did not know about his plan. (The Nation November 26, 2013-1.txt)

Veerapat Pariyawong, a Harvard-educated independent law expert, said there are other voices - not just Suthep's and the government's - in this society, and they must be heard. (The Nation December 3, 2013-7.txt)

The two conflicting parties - Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban - would not have met on Sunday if Army chief General Prayuth Chan-ocha had not stepped in. (The Nation December 3, 2013-4.txt)

Rachen said his group would not cut power and water supplies to the ministry as protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban had not ordered it. (The Nation January 17, 2014-13.txt)

However, PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban had not yet informed protest co-leaders of this development, despite reports that Niphon had already discussed the issue with Suthep, Thaworn added. (The Nation February 14, 2014-11.txt)

"We're not going to let Suthep take over Thailand," he said. (The Nation November 24, 2013-3.txt)



Independent academic Amorn Wanichwiwat said he did ***not*** mind ***Suthep's*** call for a People's Council but said it should be established with mutual consent by all sides and the public. (The Nation December 11, 2013-3.txt)

Noppadon said in his letter that the antigovernment protests led by former Democrat MP ***Suthep*** Thaugsuban were ***not*** "nonviolent civil disobedience" as Suthep has repeatedly claimed. (The Nation January 29, 2014-4.txt)

"If it was ***not*** ***Suthep's*** demand, I had no way of following," said Chumpol, who Suthep always calls by his nickname "Luk Mhee" (little bear). (The Nation February 11, 2014-7.txt)

He said the party would call a meeting next Saturday, the same day Suthep has called a huge rally, to establish its political stance but said it would ***not*** be based on ***Suthep's*** protest. (The Nation March 24, 2014-8.txt)

***Suthep*** said Yingluck did ***not*** say anything during the meeting. (The Nation December 2, 2013-9.txt)

14:16pm: ***Suthep*** vows ***not*** to allow the Parliament to be reopened before the country is fully reformed. (The Nation March 29, 2014-1.txt)

(If he decides to take part) chief anti-government protester ***Suthep*** Thaugsuban will ***not*** be able to fully block the election because that would adversely affect his political associates," he said. (The Nation April 20, 2014-1.txt)

As a result, ***Suthep*** said, he agreed ***not*** to lead any marches during the Songkran holidays so that troops and police could take a break and stay with their families during the holidays. (The Nation April 9, 2014-3.txt)

The Appeal Court, however, decided ***not*** to revoke ***Suthep's*** arrest warrant, saying that the petition was redundant. (The Nation March 4, 2014-3.txt)

The Appeals Court, meanwhile, said it would ***not*** revoke ***Suthep's*** arrest warrant. (The Nation March 5, 2014-10.txt)

Narudom Roongsiriwong, an executive director at ECOP, said ***Suthep's*** four actions were ***not*** reasonable, especially when it came to not paying corporate tax. (The Nation November 13, 2013-2.txt)

He said ***Suthep*** had ***not*** informed party leaders of his recent tactics or consulted with the leadership. (The Nation November 27, 2013-1.txt)

He said ***Suthep*** would ***not*** report himself to police because he was busy with his duties serving the country. (The Nation November 27, 2013-6.txt)

Samart said ***Suthep*** could ***not*** cite the October 14 1973 event as an example of Article 7 invocation because the situations were different. (The Nation December 5, 2013-8.txt)

"Sometimes Suthep does not agree with the jargon used by lawmakers, which can be rather academic and difficult for people to understand. (The Nation December 14, 2013-4.txt)

Speaking last night in front of a large crowd of PDRC supporters, Suthep did not provide a timeframe for the process, but said it would be completed as soon as possible. (The Nation December 4, 2013-8.txt)

Weng added that Suthep could not cite the October 14 1973 to invoke Article 7 of the Constitution to seek a royally-granted prime minister. Weng said the situation was different because in 1973, the dictatorial government stated a self-coup before seeking a royally-granted prime minister. (The Nation December 5, 2013-7.txt)

Weng added that Suthep could not cite the events of October 14, 1973, to invoke Article 7 of the Constitution to seek a royally granted prime minister. (The Nation December 6, 2013-4.txt)

Red-shirt core leader Thida Thavornset said earlier that she had not received a written invitation, but would definitely not join the Suthep-led reform. (The Nation December 14, 2013-6.txt)

Today, while a great mass of people is expected to come out strongly against the caretaker government to walk on every street and shut down the capital, a key figure of the Pheu Thai Party, Watana Muang-sook, who is a close aide of former premier Thaksin Shinawatra, told The Nation that he does not think Suthep can get close to victory. (The Nation January 13, 2014-15.txt)

Generals Prayuth, Prawit Wongsuwan and Anupong Paochinda had not spoken to Suthep and saw no reason for dialogue as the military knows its own role, Winthai said. (The Nation December 12, 2013-5.txt)

Meanwhile, the Assembly for the Defence of Democracy has not reacted to Suthep's announcement for a new mass rally. (The Nation January 4, 2014-7.txt)

They want us to move on, not yield to Suthep. (The Nation January 26, 2014-13.txt)

But Surachai said yesterday that he would not listen to Suthep, saying he is free to consider proper measures for solving the political crisis and he would not allow himself to be pressured by Suthep and the PDRC. (The Nation May 15, 2014-7.txt)

Suthep could not meet Adul himself because the PDRC leader has an arrest warrant hanging over his head. (The Nation February 26, 2014-4.txt)

Suthep is not responsible for their lives and has no rights to force them to sacrifice. (The Nation January 4, 2014-7.txt)

Suthep told the protesters not to touch anything or destroy the bureau's assets. (The Nation November 25, 2013-10.txt)

Suthep **not** happy with press treatment, resolves to do better (The Nation December 23, 2013-8.txt)

He added that Suthep does **not** have the authority to tell state media what to report and what not to cover. (The Nation December 2, 2013-8.txt)

Suthep said he did **not** want the meeting to end but he would like to talk to the prime minister to find a solution for the country. (The Nation May 15, 2014-2.txt)

Pracha also denied that Suthep would **not** negotiate with the government. (The Nation November 28, 2013-11.txt)

While the content of what Suthep said could **not** be proved, it might have affected voters, he said. (The Nation March 13, 2014-11.txt)

verdict on Shinawatras if amnesty bill **not** withdrawn: Suthep (The Nation November 8, 2013-9.txt)

While walking around to greet demonstrators inside the compound at 8am yesterday, Suthep said he was **not** worried by the government's threat of legal action against him and other protest leaders for leading protesters to encroach upon state property. (The Nation November 27, 2013-7.txt)

Suthep will **not** hold marches during Songkran holidays (The Nation April 9, 2014-3.txt)

Pheu Thai yesterday issued a statement calling on the people, relevant state officials and independent agencies **not** to cooperate with Suthep about his threat to seize power from the government. (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)

Thus, they should **not** cooperate with Suthep, he added. (The Nation May 12, 2014-7.txt)

Suthep said he did **not** want to meet with or talk to Yingluck as she was not the decision-maker. (The Nation December 13, 2013-5.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with statement**

Activist and academic Thirayuth Boonmee attended a meeting at the PDRC's war room just before Suthep issued a **statement** requesting a meeting with Supreme Commander General Tanasak Patimapragorn and commanders of the Army, Navy and Air Force, as well as the commissioner-general of the National Police. (The Nation December 14, 2013-4.txt)

The People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) yesterday laid siege to six free-to-air television stations and demanded that they televised the **statement** by Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary general of the PDRC, in the evening. (The Nation December 2, 2013-3.txt)

Thaworn Senneam, who led the protest to NBT, said earlier that NBT executives also agreed to hook up a signal carrying Suthep's statement on air. (The Nation December 2, 2013-3.txt)

The foreign minister said yesterday that he would have Suthep's statement translated into English, and would send the translation to all foreign embassies in Thailand. (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)

He said PDRC leader Akanat Promphan had apologised for writing a statement for PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban that distorted the truth, after acclaimed foreign media outlets like CNN and the BBC reported that the police had been attacked with M67s and M79s, causing them to retreat. (The Nation February 19, 2014-1.txt)

He said PDRC spokesman Akanat Promphan had apologised for writing a statement for PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban that distorted the truth about the grenade lobbed at the police at Phan Fah Lilat Bridge area. (The Nation February 20, 2014-10.txt)

After listening to the first part of Surachai's statement, PDRC leader Suthep Thaugsuban said he was disappointed with the Senate. (The Nation May 17, 2014-2.txt)

Asked if the Army has a clear stance on Suthep's statement, Prayuth said he had already made it clear that wrongdoers must face legal consequences. (The Nation April 10, 2014-3.txt)

However, the fight is not over. An hour after these gestures at both locations, Suthep made a statement proclaiming a partial victory and vowing to continue with his efforts to dislodge the so-called "Thaksin regime", calling on supporters, especially those who have travelled from the provinces, to remain in Bangkok. (The Nation December 4, 2013-8.txt)

He said Suthep's statement constituted an act of sedition. (The Nation April 8, 2014-2.txt)

Suthep, in his second statement, yesterday asked all social elements and groups to call on the Senate Speaker to find a suitable new PM as soon as possible. (The Nation May 14, 2014-8.txt)

Suthep read a statement from the back of a six-wheel truck parked outside the police headquarters, saying police had initially used harsh tactics against the protesters but later changed their methods to comply with the Civil Court's order. (The Nation February 27, 2014-13.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with as**

Surapong also asked Adul for a progress report as well as information about Suthep's whereabouts Wednesday night and the latest on the protest situation. (The Nation January 16, 2014-1.txt)

Surapong also asked Adul for a progress report as well as information about Suthep's whereabouts last night and the latest on the protest situation. (The Nation January 17, 2014-12.txt)

After the meeting, Wheeler accompanied Suthep as he headed for the rally stage at Democracy Monument. (The Nation December 20, 2013-11.txt)

Pol Maj Gen Piya Uthayo, spokesman for the Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order (CAPO) quoted Adul as admitting Suthep had called him, but he told Suthep as a police officer his role was to enforce the law. (The Nation December 13, 2013-2.txt)

"If Suthep is successful, will the Army chief allow Suthep to appoint himself as the highest power in the country?" Nuttawut asked. (The Nation April 8, 2014-3.txt)

This argument was fallacious. Effectively, the Pheu Thai leaders were saying that as Abhisit and Suthep would be acquitted anyway, (The Nation October 31, 2013-4.txt)

Abhisit said official indictments would need the court's approval, as he and Suthep - both members of Parliament - were legally protected from trial or arrest during a parliamentary session. (The Nation November 1, 2013-4.txt)

Suthep sets December 9 as D-day against Thaksin Regime (The Nation December 7, 2013-10.txt)

Police cars blocked as Suthep sounds alarm (The Nation November 28, 2013-6.txt)

However the meeting failed to come up with any fruitful solution as Suthep, who is leading the protests to uproot Thaksin Regime, insisted that the Yingluck government had no legitimacy to administer the country since its announcement that it was rejecting the Constitutional Court's rulings on charter amendment concerning senate election. (The Nation December 2, 2013-9.txt)

This option is unlikely as Suthep and his supporters disagree with it. (The Nation December 4, 2013-1.txt)

Over this period the protest has morphed into a demonstration to try to oust the "Thaksin regime", as Suthep has drawn increasing moral support from people in Bangkok and other protesters. (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)

Noppadon said in his letter that the antigovernment protests led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban were not "nonviolent civil disobedience" as Suthep has repeatedly claimed. (The Nation January 29, 2014-4.txt)

In his letter, Noppadon said the anti-government protests led by Suthep Thaugsuban were not "non-violent civil disobedience" as Suthep has repeatedly claimed. (The Nation January 30, 2014-11.txt)

Chief protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban has been followed exclusively by a special team led by a high-ranking officer, as Suthep has been guarded by a 40-strong protection team. (The Nation February 12, 2014-6.txt)

"If new voting is held, who will block the polling stations as Suthep and all of their leaders have been issued arrest warrants?" he said. (The Nation February 17, 2014-12.txt)

The meeting was held as Suthep led a rally to the office of the permanent secretary for defence on Chaang Wattana Road, which caretaker premier Yingluck Shinawatra is using as temporary office. (The Nation February 19, 2014-3.txt)

Because, as Suthep once said, "If someone instigates a civil war, I will tell the people to go home." (The Nation February 25, 2014-17.txt)

12:35pm: Protesters slow down as Suthep is reaching the Si Ayutthaya Intersection. (The Nation March 29, 2014-1.txt)

Leader try to encourage them to walk on or step aside as Suthep appears that he needs air. (The Nation March 29, 2014-1.txt)

Bangkok streets along the route from Lumpini Park were jammed with tens of thousands of PDRC protesters yesterday, as Suthep led a massive march from the park to the equestrian statue of King Chulalongkorn at the Royal Plaza and the statue of King Prajadhipok at Parliament. (The Nation March 30, 2014-2.txt)

Nine types of fruits and deserts were offered to the statue of King Chulalongkorn, as Suthep made a vow, saying: "No matter how hard [it will be], the great mass of the people vow to put all efforts to free the country from [the yoke] of the Thaksin regime. (The Nation March 30, 2014-2.txt)

But no matter if the PDRC wins or loses this battle, Suthep sees it as a victory as the people have gained a sense of political responsibility in their minds. (The Nation January 12, 2014-3.txt)

Tarit told reporters that he had accepted the case for consideration because Suthep, as secretary general of People's Democratic Reform Committee, upgraded the protests on May 9 and led protesters to seize major free-to-air television stations. (The Nation May 12, 2014-7.txt)

Suthep recently resigned as an opposition Democrat Party MP to head the rallies. (The Nation November 27, 2013-2.txt)

The protesters gave loud applause and cheers, which were interpreted as "yes" by Suthep. (The Nation November 12, 2013-7.txt)

Another measure would be to use means of social sanctions against senior public officials described by Suthep as "lackeys" of former prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 16, 2013-9.txt)

Parinya also said the political reform by the People's Council, as offered by Suthep, is based on the Constitution. (The Nation December 2, 2013-13.txt)

So far, no applications have been submitted for a by-election in Surat Thani to fill the vacancy left by Suthep, who quit as Democrat MP to lead the PDRC. (The Nation December 3, 2013-6.txt)

As Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary-general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), tries to spur his own version of political reform amid many critics and a disapproving caretaker government, many social-media users are also discussing this very topic, albeit on a smaller scale. (The Nation December 14, 2013-2.txt)

Sompong dismissed the proposal floated by some National Anti-Corruption Commission members that the government issue an emergency decree to set up a "people's council" as demanded by Suthep. (The Nation December 13, 2013-2.txt)

"The government would like to tell the people to use their judgement and be aware that if they join in the Bangkok Shutdown as announced by Suthep and other leaders, they will violate the law and cause damage to the country. (The Nation January 6, 2014-2.txt)

The list would include names of potential ministers or members of the PDRC who would form the appointed government as suggested by Suthep. (The Nation March 26, 2014-5.txt)

"Although judges of the Administrative Court, the Constitutional Court and the Supreme Court were asked to help dissolve a political crisis before the September 2006 coup, their role was only to hear cases righteously and without political bias and not to nominate a PM as demanded by Suthep," he said. (The Nation May 12, 2014-9.txt)

Suthep yesterday said that as "the people's medium", he would nominate a new prime minister for royal endorsement. (The Nation April 6, 2014-1.txt)

"Since the House was dissolved, Suthep has issued orders as if he was head of a coup. (The Nation December 11, 2013-6.txt)

He added that the Office of Basic Education Commission had also said that no school was interested in following Suthep's "civil disobedience" call, as it wasn't rational. He said the closure of a school was based entirely on the school director's decision over basic problems such as traffic issues or flooding. (The Nation November 13, 2013-5.txt)

However, national police chief Gen Adul Sangsingkaew will not attend any forum Suthep attends, as he would have to arrest him, as the latter is wanted on an insurrection charge, Police Maj-General Piya Uthayo, spokesman for the government's Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order, said yesterday. (The Nation December 14, 2013-6.txt)

Patchanan, who suffered cuts to her waist from the broken glass, was given a gold whistle from the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary-general **Suthep** Thaugsuban **as** a reward for harassing the PM. (The Nation April 5, 2014-6.txt)

**Suthep** spoke **as** if he had received enlightenment in a dream - that staging street protests for five months could give him sovereignty over the state. (The Nation April 9, 2014-7.txt)

As far **as** I know, **Suthep** doesn't have a political heir. (The Nation November 29, 2013-12.txt)

Protest leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban, who resigned **as** a Democrat MP earlier this week along with eight other party MPs, told protesters at the Democracy Monument that "our fight will be over" at the end of this month. (The Nation November 15, 2013-2.txt)

They may find an answer, or excuse, on their "battle day" **as** rally leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban, who resigned as an MP along with eight other MPs, called on Sunday night for a million people to join their protest next Sunday (Nov 24). (The Nation November 19, 2013-1.txt)

Bloomberg, for example, quoted protest leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban **as** saying, "From December 6 we will resume the fight every day, every hour and every minute until we achieve victory." (The Nation December 5, 2013-4.txt)

He also asked other provinces to stage overture rallies starting from January 5, the same date **as** antigovernment protest leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban has called for an overture before laying siege to Bangkok on January 13. (The Nation January 2, 2014-3.txt)

Rachen said his group would not cut power and water supplies to the ministry **as** protest leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban had not ordered it. (The Nation January 17, 2014-13.txt)

Election Commissioner Somchai Srisuthiyakorn on Friday said he regards caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's expression of willingness to hold talks with protest leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban **as** a good sign. (The Nation February 28, 2014-3.txt)

The moves came **as** anti-government leader **Suthep** Thaugsuban, speaking inside Government House, called on the public to mount pressure on the Upper House to appoint an unelected prime minister as soon as possible. (The Nation May 14, 2014-8.txt)

"Whoever he is, no one should dare appoint himself **as** the mediator," **Suthep** said. (The Nation April 26, 2014-2.txt)

**Suthep**, who resigned **as** a Democrat MP to lead the protest and who has been camping at Democracy Monument for two weeks, surprised many with the ambitious announcement on the anticipated number of protesters. (The Nation November 21, 2013-5.txt)



A group of only female protesters will go to Yingluck's residence, give her flowers and demand that she quits as caretaker prime minister, Suthep told the protesters at the Rajadamnoen rally site. (The Nation December 17, 2013-15.txt)

Suthep serves as secretary-general of the new group. (The Nation November 29, 2013-15.txt)

Suthep will serve as secretary-general of the new group and said the Government Complex would be used as its command centre. (The Nation November 30, 2013-1.txt)

The strike was called by protest leader and former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban as part of civil disobedience against the administration. (The Nation November 14, 2013-2.txt)

He said police officers had been stationed at vantage points near the Democracy Monument rally site to provide security, not to spy on the anti-government mob or to target former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban, as he claimed to the crowd recently. (The Nation November 20, 2013-4.txt)

Clashes are expected today as thousands of government supporters and protesters convene in Bangkok for rival gatherings, as former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban announced yesterday that different groups were getting together to "root out the Thaksin regime". (The Nation November 24, 2013-3.txt)

A senior Democrat politician who recently resigned as an MP, Suthep denied he was rebelling against the government. (The Nation November 26, 2013-1.txt)

Deputy Prime Minister Surapong Tovichakchaikul has told police to file for arrest warrants against former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban, as well as Blue Sky Channel and the Bangkok Metropolitan Administration. (The Nation December 7, 2013-6.txt)

The two cases are so significant that government supporters led by Jatuporn Promphan, chairman of the United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship, have challenged anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban to mobilise as many protesters as he can at the court to hear the verdict. Whichever camp comes up with fewer protesters must accept defeat, Jatuporn said. (The Nation April 11, 2014-7.txt)

The government could not push for talks as neither Suthep nor Thaksin wanted to talk, he said. (The Nation February 17, 2014-12.txt)

Suthep, who resigned as an opposition Democrat Party MP shortly after joining the anti-government rally, told China's CCTV yesterday the protesters planned to seize control of more government offices today and tomorrow. (The Nation December 7, 2013-9.txt)

Suthep was elected as a Surat Thani MP in 1979 and has won a seat in every of general election since - till he decided to resign this year. (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)

THE 10-POINT proposal by Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva, aimed at providing a way out of the country's political deadlock, was not beyond expectations - although there were hopes he would suggest something more definite that could really end the on-going conflict. As it turned out, Abhisit is still viewed as another face of Suthep Thaugsuban, his former Democrat colleague who is now head of the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee [PDRC]. (The Nation May 8, 2014-10.txt)

On Tuesday night, anti-government protest leaders mobilised supporters to gather at the Finance Ministry to protect Suthep Thaugsuban - who resigned as an MP to lead the rallies - after he announced that he had heard police were on their way there to arrest him. (The Nation November 27, 2013-15.txt)

Anti-government protest leaders on Tuesday night mobilised supporters to gather at the Finance Ministry to protect Suthep Thaugsuban - who resigned as an MP to head the rallies - after he announced that he had heard police were on their way there to arrest him. (The Nation November 28, 2013-6.txt)

Bloomberg quoted Suthep as saying, "We will not stop even if [Yingluck] dissolves Parliament or resigns. (The Nation November 26, 2013-4.txt)

As a result, Suthep and Nitithorn had a clear intention of obstructing the election process, Prompong alleged. (The Nation December 16, 2013-11.txt)

As a result, Suthep and Nitithorn clearly intended to obstruct the election process, Prompong alleged. (The Nation December 17, 2013-4.txt)

As a result, Suthep has had to resort to threatening the capture of Yingluck and some of her Cabinet members. (The Nation January 17, 2014-10.txt)

As a result, Suthep said, he agreed not to lead any marches during the Songkran holidays so that troops and police could take a break and stay with their families during the holidays. (The Nation April 9, 2014-3.txt)

As a result, Suthep said, he agreed to suspend marches during the holidays. (The Nation April 10, 2014-4.txt)

"Suthep's offer looks as though he wants to have a political debate broadcast live on TV. This would create more problems than lead to a solution." (The Nation February 28, 2014-7.txt)

And when Suthep announced measures of civil disobedience, such as a work stoppage and the boycotting of goods and services of the Shinawatra family, people balked. The number of demonstrators sharply decreased because many disagreed with the measures and saw Suthep as having overplayed the situation. (The Nation November 21, 2013-5.txt)

However, some see Suthep's re-invention as an anti-graft hero as part of a wider public rejection of corruption. (The Nation January 21, 2014-3.txt)

As for appointed senators, Suthep said some eventually sold themselves to the big political parties. (The Nation March 20, 2014-4.txt)

Suthep Thaugsuban as well as the government can best answer your question. (The Nation November 29, 2013-6.txt)

Suthep declares December 1 as "People's Victory Day" (The Nation November 29, 2013-15.txt)

Suthep claims partial victory as protesters enter Government House (The Nation December 3, 2013-16.txt)

Suthep cannot be overlooked as one of major forces for imminent change in the Democrats because even though he quit the party, he still has influence over some members. (The Nation December 16, 2013-8.txt)

Somchai sees PM's willingness to talk to Suthep as a good sign (The Nation February 28, 2014-3.txt)

Pol Maj Gen Piya Uthayo, spokesman for the Centre for the Administration of Peace and Order (CAPO) quoted Adul as admitting Suthep had called him, but he told Suthep as a police officer his role was to enforce the law. (The Nation December 13, 2013-2.txt)

Prayuth has come under pressure to act in Suthep's case, as the Army chief earlier ordered legal action against a group of people in Chiang Mai who espoused the idea of separating the Northern region from the rest of the Kingdom. (The Nation April 10, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep Thaugsuban, who as secretary-general spearheads the PDRC movement, insisted he would not get involved in the negotiations but would not stop the monk from doing so. (The Nation February 26, 2014-17.txt)

Wheeler described the meeting as polite with Suthep speaking in Thai through an interpreter. (The Nation December 20, 2013-11.txt)

"You should respect the million people who wholeheartedly came out to protest against you," Suthep was quoted as saying. (The Nation December 3, 2013-4.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with Thais**

"We should be proud of ourselves that this is the first time the people, owners of the country, reclaimed the country from a corrupt government with our bare hands. We do it today, my fellow Thais," Suthep told the cheering crowds. (The Nation December 9, 2013-15.txt)

All Thais should urge Suthep to stop and return to work in Parliament instead of leading street protests. (The Nation November 25, 2013-4.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with general**

"As the Department of Special Investigation [DSI] has taken action in this case, I don't need to make any comment," he said, referring to a demand by Pheu Thai Party spokesman Prompong Nopparit that the general take action against Suthep. (The Nation April 10, 2014-3.txt)

Attracting them was the speech of Democrat secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban. (The Nation November 7, 2013-16.txt)

Tarit told reporters that he had accepted the case for consideration because Suthep, as secretary general of People's Democratic Reform Committee, upgraded the protests on May 9 and led protesters to seize major free-to-air television stations. (The Nation May 12, 2014-7.txt)

The People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) yesterday laid siege to six free-to-air television stations and demanded that they televise a speech by Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary general of the PDRC, in the evening. (The Nation December 2, 2013-3.txt)

He said the red shirts would express their stand that they would fight till the end to defend the government and Parliament from being toppled by Suthep Thaugsuban, the secretary general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC). (The Nation December 5, 2013-7.txt)

It was the first march led by Suthep, the secretary general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee, since the state of emergency took effect on Wednesday. (The Nation January 23, 2014-4.txt)

Nuttawut demanded that Army Commander-in-Chief Gen Prahuyth Chan-ocha spell out clearly whether he would tolerate such an action by Suthep, the secretary general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee. (The Nation April 8, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary general of the Peoples Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), led a convoy of 200 cars to the Permanent Secretary of Defence office in northern Bangkok, which Yingluck and the cabinet have been using as a temporary office since protesters closed down Government House in December. (The Nation February 19, 2014-4.txt)

- Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary general of the PDRC: (The Nation February 5, 2014-9.txt)

Suthep, secretary general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee, announced on Saturday that if the anti-government movement managed to "seize sovereignty back to the people" and gained "sovereign" status, he would nominate a new prime minister for royal endorsement in his capacity as "the people's medium". (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)

He said he was waiting for Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary- general of the PDRC, to run his plan first. (The Nation May 15, 2014-10.txt)

Suthep, the secretary general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee, staged the march to try to raise Bt10 million for farmers to use during their campaigns for the caretaker government to pay them for their rice sold under the rice-pledging scheme. (The Nation February 7, 2014-7.txt)

Phatchanan has received a golden whistle from Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee as a reward. (The Nation April 4, 2014-1.txt)

Samart raised the proposal because he saw that the proposal of People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban was impossible and unconstitutional. (The Nation December 5, 2013-8.txt)

In light of political stalemate, there was a report that PDRC secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban had a secret meeting with military top brass before taking the stage later yesterday. (The Nation December 10, 2013-16.txt)

National police chief Pol Gen Adul Sangsingkaew has denied he agreed to meet People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban, who is wanted by police on charges of sedition. (The Nation December 13, 2013-2.txt)

He was speaking at a public forum at the Supreme Command for People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban and other groups to air their opinions on how to reform the country. (The Nation December 14, 2013-9.txt)

Pheu Thai spokesman Prompong Nopparit filed the petition after PDRC secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban announced his intention to obstruct the election process. (The Nation December 16, 2013-11.txt)

Only three hours after People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban posted pictures urging protesters to post, share and print "Reform before Election" signs, they had been shared about 100,000 times, and almost 40,000 people had "liked" the post. (The Nation December 17, 2013-5.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban declared that protesters would paralyse Bangkok traffics at least half a day on Sunday with simultaneous demonstrations around the capital. (The Nation December 18, 2013-11.txt)

Meanwhile, PDRC secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban led tens of thousands of protesters in a vibrant and lively rally through five major sites in Bangkok, blocking traffic and turning parts of city roads into crowded and noisy pedestrian zones a day after the main opposition party declared a boycott of the snap February election. (The Nation December 23, 2013-5.txt)

Q: YOU MEAN PDRC SECRETARY GENERAL SUTHEP THAUGSUBAN IS A SYMBOL OF MORALITY, RIGHT? (The Nation January 2, 2014-8.txt)

Chaikasem said PDRC secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban was facing a sedition charge, which carried a maximum penalty of death. (The Nation January 7, 2014-6.txt)

THE PLANNED "shutdown" of Bangkok as announced by People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban is drawing near. (The Nation January 9, 2014-16.txt)

National Police Chief Pol Gen Adul Saengsingkaew has appointed a team to have People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban arrested. (The Nation January 17, 2014-12.txt)

People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban has sent a letter to US President BarackObama, affirming non-violent campaign of the PDRC to fight against a corrupt and "dictatorial" regime. (The Nation January 25, 2014-2.txt)

A group of fast-moving protest teams would be dispatched today to lay siege to caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's residence as well as state agencies that remain in operation, People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban said. (The Nation February 4, 2014-9.txt)

Satit said PDRC secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban has sought meetings with professional groups, civil servants and educational institutions to brainstorm and draft the national reform blueprint. (The Nation February 6, 2014-8.txt)

Chalerm was speaking before PDRC secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban vowed to block the Government House this morning. (The Nation February 17, 2014-7.txt)

Adul met the four representatives of the PDRC inside the Royal Thai Police compound after PDRC secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban led protesters to rally there at 10am. (The Nation February 26, 2014-4.txt)

Thida Thavornseth, chairwoman of the United Front for Democracy against Dictatorship (UDD), said red shirt demonstrators have only set up security forces to protect themselves from rival protesters led by Peoples Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban. (The Nation February 28, 2014-2.txt)

San Zarni Bo's prediction has gained more weight after People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban challenged the caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra on Thursday to one-on-one talks, broadcast live on TV, in a bid to end the political deadlock. (The Nation March 1, 2014-9.txt)

Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva Tuesday called on caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra and People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban to told talks on national reform live on TV. (The Nation March 25, 2014-2.txt)

PDRC secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban last night made the final speech on the stage at the park. (The Nation May 12, 2014-13.txt)

Narong welcomed People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC) secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban when the latter showed up at the Public Health Ministry compound with demonstrators recently. (The Nation May 13, 2014-6.txt)

He noted that the PDRC's secretary **general Suthep** Thaugsuban had admitted that the attack would discourage protesters, the PDRC would not deviate from its goals. (The Nation May 15, 2014-3.txt)

**Suthep**, secretary **general** of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), took the stage at Rajadamnoen on Thursday night to explain the plan with the aim of preventing further mudslinging by the government and red shirts supporters. (The Nation January 3, 2014-5.txt)

Arrest warrants have been issued for many rally leaders, including **Suthep** Thaugsuban, secretary **general** of People's Democratic Reform Committee, for their involvement in the rallies but Sonthiyarn is the first to be actually arrested. (The Nation February 10, 2014-2.txt)

**Suthep** Thaugsuban, secretary **general** of the People's Democratic Reform Committee, said Wednesday that the PDRC will not stage marches from April 12 to 15. (The Nation April 9, 2014-3.txt)

**Suthep** Thaugsuban, secretary **general** of People's Democratic Reform Committee, received a warm welcome on Friday when he led protesters to rally at the Public Health Ministry. (The Nation April 11, 2014-2.txt)

**Suthep** Thaugsuban, secretary **general** of the People's Democratic Reform Committee, led protesters to besiege the venue where the Election Commission and the government were due to meet, prompting it to be aborted. (The Nation May 15, 2014-2.txt)

**Suthep** Thaugsuban, secretary **general** of the People's Democratic Reform Committee, announced Saturday if not enough people come out to join his rallies to pressure the 24 remaining ministers to resign by May 26, he will surrender to police on the following day. (The Nation May 17, 2014-1.txt)

**Suthep**, secretary **general** of the People's Democratic Reform Committee, said the talks should be for the good of the country and not for personal benefit. (The Nation February 28, 2014-7.txt)

**Suthep**, secretary **general** of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), had sought 8pm today as the deadline for the response. (The Nation December 12, 2013-12.txt)

**Suthep** Thaugsuban, secretary **general** of PDRC, has stepped up the call in recent days asking acting Senate Speaker Surachai Liengboonlertchai to enforce Article 7 to nominate a non-partisan prime minister for His Majesty's appointment. (The Nation May 15, 2014-7.txt)

A group of fast-moving protest teams would be dispatched today to lay siege to caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's residence as well as state agencies that remain in operation, People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban said. (The Nation February 4, 2014-9.txt)

Suthep, who is secretary general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee, said his group also opposed the idea of replacing the current caretaker government with a national unity administration consisting of Cabinet members from all political parties. (The Nation February 16, 2014-4.txt)

Suthep, secretary general of People's Democratic Reform Committee, will hold a meeting of PDRC leaders from across the country to map out the next move on national reform, at Lumpini Park on Saturday. (The Nation April 4, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary general of the People's Democratic Committee (PDRC) led his supporters to rally on Thursday at the Foreign Ministry and the Bank of Thailand. (The Nation April 3, 2014-2.txt)

Poldej, who was sitting next to PDRC secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban at the Lumpini Park Youth Centre, said discussions would be based on the findings of the reform panel under the previous government, adding that the discussion this time would cover six issues. (The Nation March 11, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee, Thursday reiterated his threat to disrupt businesses of the Shinawatra family and warned red-shirt leaders of possible attacks by unknown gunmen. (The Nation February 20, 2014-4.txt)

Suthep, secretary general of People's Democratic Reform Committee, will hold a meeting of PDRC leaders from across the country to map out the next move on national reform, at Lumpini Park on Saturday. (The Nation April 4, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep, secretary general of People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), insisted that shutting down of Bangkok would have only a slight impact on the economy and not the billions of Baht as claimed by the caretaker government. (The Nation January 7, 2014-5.txt)

He made the suggestion in a message posted on his Facebook wall as a way of compromising with Suthep Thaugsuban, the secretary general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee. (The Nation April 1, 2014-3.txt)

The five people present at the meeting were Yingluck, Suthep, General Prayuth, Navy chief Admiral Narong Pipathanasai and Air Force chief Air Chief Marshal Prajin Janthong. (The Nation December 3, 2013-4.txt)



He said the anti-government movement of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC), of which Suthep is secretary general, has impacted the people's daily life. (The Nation January 10, 2014-13.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with vote**

The letter denied that the government came to power through vote-buying and accused Suthep of leading an illegal and violent protest, not a form of civil obedience as claimed. (The Nation January 26, 2014-10.txt)

Anti-government protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban has been voted "Asia's Person of the Year 2013" in an online poll conducted by the Asia Society. (The Nation January 12, 2014-4.txt)

Suthep received 115,916 votes, or 88.2 per cent of the total vote - well ahead of runner-up Malala Yousafzai, Pakistan's young female education rights activist, who received 11,684 votes, or 8.9 per cent. (The Nation January 12, 2014-4.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with some**

Some say that if Suthep continues his demonstration to pressure the government, it could lead to a civil war. (The Nation November 28, 2013-4.txt)

Suthep could achieve some demands [even though] he failed to oust Yingluck from her position. (The Nation January 27, 2014-8.txt)

Chalerm said Suthep mobilised some 4,000 protesters to surround the Government House and that 500 of this number were security guards. (The Nation February 17, 2014-1.txt)

However, some see Suthep's re-invention as an anti-graft hero as part of a wider public rejection of corruption. (The Nation January 21, 2014-3.txt)

As for appointed senators, Suthep said some eventually sold themselves to the big political parties. (The Nation March 20, 2014-4.txt)

Suthep yesterday explained that some laws need to be amended to change the country into a true democracy under a constitutional monarchy. (The Nation November 29, 2013-7.txt)

After some time, Suthep's Public Forum events were turned into "Reveal the Truth" rallies run by the Democrats every Saturday with more than 60 rallies across the country. (The Nation December 9, 2013-3.txt)

He said some permanent secretaries that Suthep visited even invited the PDRC leader into their offices. (The Nation April 12, 2014-6.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with this**

"No one in this country will allow Suthep to tear up the Constitution and seize power for himself. (The Nation April 8, 2014-3.txt)

"The people hope there will be a new prime minister of the people by Monday. If not, we will have no choice but to take action by ourselves. We can't allow the country to continue like this anymore," Suthep said. (The Nation May 11, 2014-2.txt)

The content in this page mainly attacks Suthep's proposal for a People's Council and his decision to seek a nominated government through his interpretation of the Constitution's Article 7, saying these moves were undemocratic and unconstitutional. (The Nation December 12, 2013-8.txt)

But no matter if the PDRC wins or loses this battle, Suthep sees it as a victory as the people have gained a sense of political responsibility in their minds. People, including children, are no longer ignorant, he feels. (The Nation January 12, 2014-3.txt)

This is because Suthep is merely a leader of an unlawful group of people and someone who is charged with insurrection, while Yingluck is the lawful leader of the country, he said. (The Nation March 1, 2014-1.txt)

"We appreciate the campaign and wish to become Suthep's main supporters when this parliamentary session ends," the MP said. (The Nation November 29, 2013-1.txt)

Rak Prathet Thai leader Chuwit Kamolvisit said announcement of the House dissolution was not democratic, as Yingluck was pressured by protesters led by Suthep Thaugsuban, and this wouldn't end the political crisis. (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)

Satit Wongnongtaey, a PDRC leader, announced cancellation of a march in Bangkok to be led by PDRC's chief Suthep Thaugsuban this morning following the invoking of the martial law. (The Nation May 20, 2014-10.txt)

Suthep said this goal would be achieved if thousands of rice farmers stage a protest against the government in Bangkok. (The Nation February 16, 2014-4.txt)

The government's peacekeeping centre has assigned a senior police officer to talk to protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban this week to discourage him from instigating protesters to seize polling stations this Sunday. (The Nation January 29, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep aims for 'endgame' this week (The Nation February 23, 2014-7.txt)

Observing a march of the anti-government People's Democratic Reform Committee in Bangkok yesterday, Facebook user Amm Anyama, posted that the hottest TV stars had nothing on Suthep at this point: "Even if we throw 10 Nadech [Kugimiya] and James Ji [Jirayu Tangsrisuk] on Silom Road right now, Uncle Kamnan is more popular, I'd say." (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)

Rally organiser Suthep Thaugsuban set this month as the deadline to declare victory because he was pinning his hopes on a convergence of several events, Interior Minister Charupong Ruangsuwan said yesterday. (The Nation November 14, 2013-1.txt)

PDRC spokesman Akanat Prompan said Suthep would send letters this week to international organisations, including the Red Cross and Human Rights Watch. (The Nation February 25, 2014-12.txt)

Suthep earlier yesterday issued this message to the TV stations during his rally address: "We ask you to stop broadcasting news of this dictatorial government. We won't interfere with your normal schedule, but when we need to broadcast statements, we want you to cooperate." At Parliament House, Suthep met with Deputy Senate Speaker Surachai Liangboonlert-chai, in his capacity as the acting Speaker, and asked him and other senators to help find a "solution" for the country. (The Nation May 10, 2014-2.txt)

Another mass demonstration set for this Sunday : Suthep (The Nation December 17, 2013-15.txt)

This tactic could be the government's self-destruction because by doing this Suthep [Thaugsuban, the PDRC leader] will win more supporters. (The Nation February 13, 2014-11.txt)

This time, Suthep had a higher goal - one that was much harder to a (The Nation November 22, 2013-1.txt)

Meanwhile, outgoing National Security Council secretary general Paradorn Pattanatabutr said the authorities would not allow a situation like this - in which Suthep and other PDRC leaders visit bureaucrats at different ministries - to continue any longer. (The Nation April 12, 2014-6.txt)

In a bid to facilitate political reforms, seven private-sector organisations invited the red-shirt United Front for Democracy Against Dictatorship (UDD) for discussions after their meeting this week with Suthep Thaugsuban, secretary-general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee (PDRC). (The Nation December 14, 2013-8.txt)

This year, Suthep was blamed for disruptions that led to a Constitutional Court ruling that the February election was void. (The Nation March 28, 2014-13.txt)

This past weekend, Suthep said the protesters would only have this week to find the remaining ministers of ex-prime minister Yingluck Shinawatra, who was recently removed from office for abuse of power over the illegal transfer of National Security Council Thawil Pliensri. (The Nation May 20, 2014-20.txt)

#### **Suthep in collocation with court**

The spokesman also said he would later this week petition the Constitutional Court against Suthep and others over the matter. (The Nation April 9, 2014-9.txt)

In an earlier court hearing, Suthep's lawyer Jessada Anujari submitted a motion opposing the warrant. (The Nation November 27, 2013-6.txt)

Court refuses to revoke Suthep's arrest warrant (The Nation March 5, 2014-10.txt)

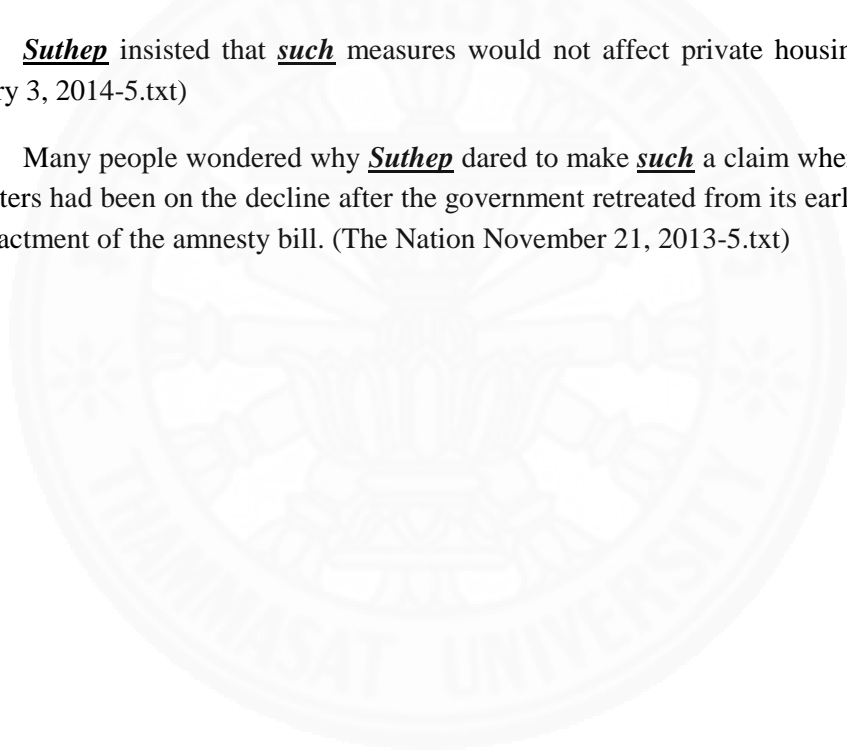
The court said Suthep and his group might have committed many other violations, such as breaking criminal laws, but said it was the responsibility of agencies under the justice system to charge them under the relevant laws. (The Nation February 13, 2014-5.txt)

### **Suthep in collocation with such**

Nuttawut demanded that Army Commander-in-Chief Gen Prahyuth Chan-ocha spell out clearly whether he would tolerate such an action by Suthep, the secretary general of the People's Democratic Reform Committee. (The Nation April 8, 2014-3.txt)

Suthep insisted that such measures would not affect private housing. (The Nation January 3, 2014-5.txt)

Many people wondered why Suthep dared to make such a claim when the number of protesters had been on the decline after the government retreated from its earlier plan to push for enactment of the amnesty bill. (The Nation November 21, 2013-5.txt)



## APPENDIX C

### Validation form

#### An overview of the doctoral dissertation proposal

This doctoral dissertation proposal, titled “A CORPUS-INFORMED STUDY OF MEDIA ATTITUDES USING THE APPRAISAL FRAMEWORK: AN ANALYSIS OF NEWSPAPER REPORTS ON TWO OPPOSING POLITICIANS DURING THE 2013 - 2014 POLITICAL UNREST IN THAILAND” which has been approved by the proposal defense committee, aims (1) to examine the frequencies of judgement types under the Appraisal framework, that are imposed on the two opposing politicians, Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban in each of the two domestic news sources, Bangkok Post and the Nation and across the two corpora, (2) to identify typical collocations of the appraising items in each judgement type with an attempt to uncover attitudes of the two sources of media on the two politicians under investigation, (3) to extract keywords in each news corpus and find out how the keywords, when analyzed in collocation with words denoting the two political figures, suggest the media attitudes towards two politicians. The research objectives correspond to the following research questions: (1) “What are the similarities or differences in terms of frequency of concordance lines that illustrate judgment types of the two leaders on the opposite ends of the political conflict, Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban in each of the two domestic news sources, Bangkok Post and The Nation and across the two corpora?”, (2) “What are the key appraising items identified in each judgement type? What are the typical collocations of those key appraising items? How do the appraising items and their collocations express attitudes of the two sources of media on the two politicians under investigation?”, (3.) “What are the keywords found in each news corpus and how do the keywords, when analyzed in collocation with words denoting Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban, suggest the attitudes of the media towards the two political figures?”.

The Appraisal Theory is the main framework in this work. The Appraisal is an extension of the linguistic theories of M.A.K Halliday and his colleagues (Systemic Functional Linguistics) and has emerged over a period of almost two decades as a result of work conducted by a group of researchers lead by Professor James Martin, the University of Sydney in Australia. White (2012) defines Appraisal as “a particular approach to exploring, describing and explaining the way language is used to evaluate, to adopt stances, to construct textual personas and to manage interpersonal positionings and relationships.”

The appraisal contains two main types or positioning including attitudinal positioning, and dialogistic positioning. Attitudinal positioning can be divided into three main types including

affect, judgement, and appreciation. In addition, dialogistic positioning is concerned with dialogistic contraction, and dialogistic expansion. As mentioned earlier, this work is concerned with media attitudes towards two opposing politicians; therefore, the concept of judgement will be employed in this study. Martin (2003) and White (2012) explain that judgement is normative assessments or evaluation matrix for human behavior typically making reference to rules or conventions of behavior. It focuses on a view to controlling what people do. According to White (2012), judgement involves language which criticises or praises, condemns or applauds the behavior, actions, deeds, sayings, beliefs, and motivations of human individuals and groups. Besides, it involves in assessments by reference to systems of legality/illegality, morality/immorality or politeness/impoliteness. (See detail of judgement types below.)

Appraising types	Description	Typical lexical items
Normality	How unusual of the appraised in positive aspects	Lucky, fortunate, charmed, normal, natural, familiar, cool, stable, predictable, fashionable, celebrated, unsung.
Abnormality	How unusual of the appraised in negative aspects	Unlucky, hapless, star-crossed, odd, peculiar, eccentric, erratic, unpredictable, dated, retrograde, obscure, also-ran.
Capacity	The appraised's ability	Powerful, vigorous, robust, sound, healthy, fit, adult, mature, experienced, witty, humorous, droll, insightful, clever, gifted, balanced, together, sane, sensible, expert, shrewd, literate, educated, learned, competent, accomplished, successful, productive.
Incapacity	The appraised's disability	Mild, weak, whimpy, unsound, sick, crippled, immature, childish, helpless, grave, slow, stupid, thick, flaky, neurotic, insane, naive, inexpert, foolish, illiterate, uneducated, ignorant, incompetent, unaccomplished, unsuccessful, unproductive.
Tenacity	The appraised's bravery, thoughtfulness, patience, flexibility, and dependability	Plucky, brave, heroic, cautious, wary, patient, careful, thorough, meticulous tireless, persevering, resolute, reliable, dependable, constant, flexible, adaptable, accommodating.
Untenacity	The appraised's cowardness, thoughtlessness, impatience, and over confidence	Timid, cowardly, gutless, rash, impatient, impetuous, hasty, capricious, reckless, weak, distracted, despondent, unreliable, undependable, inconstant, stubborn, obstinate,

Appraising types	Description	Typical lexical items
		willful.
Veracity	The appraised's honesty, and good manner of speaking	Truthful, honest, credible, frank, candid, direct, discrete, tactful.
Inveracity	The appraised's dishonesty, and bad manner of speaking	Dishonest, deceitful, lying, deceptive, manipulative, devious, blunt, blabbermouth.
Propriety	The appraised's good manner, and morality	Good, moral, ethical, law abiding, fair, sensitive, kind, caring, unassuming, modest, humble, polite, respectful, reverent, altruistic, generous, charitable.
Impropriety	The appraised's bad manner, and immorality	Bad, immoral, evil, corrupt, unfair, unjust, insensitive, mean, cruel, vain, snobby, arrogant, rude, discourteous, irreverent, selfish, greedy, avaricious.

Research methodology focuses on research design, corpus compilation, corpus analysis software used for this study, key participant selection, data analysis, and data validation. In this study, the mixed method based on both quantitative and qualitative methods will be employed. The quantitative method is concerned with media evaluation of two opposing politicians, Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban, employing attitudinal positioning focusing on judgement under Appraisal framework, and linguistic features realizing the appraisal items assigned to two opposing politicians to be counted and statistically compared within and across different media sources by using relative frequency per 1,000 words and correlation stats. The qualitative method plays a key role in terms of explaining and interpreting the quantitative results. To be precise, collocations and lexical patterns of key appraisal items obtained from the quantitative analysis will be analyzed using various corpus analysis tools such as concordance lines and the results of the qualitative analysis will be used to suggest subtle attitudes or hidden messages related to the media evaluation of the key politicians under investigation.

In terms of corpora compilation, the data in this study will be made up of online newspapers focusing on the political news focusing on political conflicts in Thailand between Yingluck Shinawatra's government and the anti-government members which took place between 31 October 2013 (the beginning of the conflicts or the time when Suthep went to the street protest) and 22 May 2014 (the end of the conflicts or the time when Coup d'état occurred). In addition, the data will be selected from English daily newspapers in Thailand including Bangkok Post, and The Nation which are two main English daily newspapers in Thailand. Corpus data are organized by storing selected data in the form of full text by copying and pasting them in the Notepad in order to save them in text files, naming files relating to news agency, published date/month/year, and the order of the file such as Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-1.txt, and

The Nation November 1, 2013-1.txt, categorizing folders into two folders relating to news agencies including Bangkok Post, and The Nation, and putting files into categorized folders. AntConc 3.2.1 which is a monolingual concordancing tool is required because it contained beneficial tools for specialized corpus: Word List, Keyness, and Concordance. Word list tool can count all the words and files in the corpus and can present them in an ordered list. It helps the researchers find which words are the most frequent in a corpus and is beneficial for Key participant selection in each news agency. Besides, Keyness tool can show which words are unusually frequent (or infrequent) in the corpus in comparison with the words in a reference corpus. It helps the researchers identify characteristic words in the specialized corpus focusing on the connection between keywords in each corpus and media attitudes. Concordance tool can show search results in a 'KWIC' (Keyword in Context) format and can show words and phrases are commonly used in a corpus. It is useful for exploring linguistic features such as collocations of each appraising item. This tool is beneficial for identifying appraising items involving the two opposing politicians. (See more details of the software <http://www.laurenceanthony.net/software/antconc/>)

Key participant selection deals with two criteria. The first criterion is quantitative and corpus-driven in nature. Keyness, one of the most important functions of AntConc, is employed to key participant selection. It is used to compare between political conflicts in Thailand corpus and general corpus in order to select specialized terms. Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban are selected because of getting high frequencies in the keyness list. The second criterion is qualitative and factual. The two participants played the important roles in the political conflicts in Thailand. Yingluck Shinawatra was the government leader, and Suthep Thaugsuban was the anti-government leader.

In terms of data analysis in relation to the first research question, appraising items involving two opposing politicians are selected and categorized into types of judgement from each concordance line. Besides, the analysis of statistical frequency of judgement involves the use of relative frequency per thousand words, and the use of correlation stats. Relative frequency per thousand words will be employed in order to examine the proportion or distribution of judgement types. Each type of judgement is compared by employing relative frequency per thousand words calculating from tokens of judgement types concerned with Yingluck Shinawatra and Suthep Thaugsuban from each media and the whole word tokens found in the corpus. In addition, correlation stats focusing on log-likelihood are used in order to study the differences between frequencies of judgement types across news corpora.

Besides, data analysis in relation to the second research question involves interpretations of results from concordance lines including the appraiser, the context of appraising items in each judgement type, and connotation.

Data analysis in relation to the third research question focuses on identification of keywords in each news corpus by using the keyness tool in AntConc. The cutting point criteria for key word selection in connection with log likelihood values is about or greater than 50.00. In addition, it is concerned with generating concordance lines for the keywords extracted from



using Keyness tool in collocation with Yingluck and Suthep (at the span of 4), and studying contexts of the concordance lines to examine media attitudes.

In terms of data validation, two experts in discourse analysis serve as raters for this study. Raters will receive explanation about the overall study and definitions of each type of judgement under Appraisal framework. After that, raters rate 20% of randomly selected data focusing on appraising items and judgement types identified by the author by indicating the level of agreement: “Agree”, “Disagree”, or “Not sure”. The validated data can be classified as four main groups: appraising items focusing on Yingluck in Bangkok Post, appraising items concerned with Yingluck in The Nation, appraising items of Suthep in Bangkok Post, and appraising items focusing on Suthep in The Nation.

Cohen’s Kappa is computed to illustrate the level of inter-rater reliability and similarities and differences between the author’s analysis and the raters’ analysis interpretations of agreement strength are as follows:

Kappa	Agreement
<0.00	Less than chance agreement
0.00 - 0.20	Slight agreement
0.21 - 0.40	Fair agreement
0.41 - 0.60	Moderate agreement
0.61 - 0.80	Substantial agreement
0.81 - 0.99	Almost perfect agreement

### **Data Validation Form**

Instructions: In each validation item, please read the selected extract (with the key appraising items underlined) and the corresponding type of appraising item identified by the researcher. Then indicate the level of agreement on the researcher’s classification of data by putting a tick mark on one of the columns: “Agree”, “Disagree”, or “Not sure”. You may provide some comments on the ‘Remarks’ column. (Descriptions of the appraising types and the corresponding typical linguistic features can be found in the summary of the research proposal also submitted together with this form).

### Yingluck Shinawatra Bangkok Post

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
In reply, Prime Minister Yingluck said that her government had been <b><u>successful</u></b> in carrying out its policies so far. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-7.txt)	Capacity				
<b><u>The pause in violence came suddenly Tuesday, when Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra ordered police to end their resistance against masked mobs who had begun attacking their positions beside her office compound with homemade rocket launchers and petrol bombs.</u></b> (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-8.txt)	Capacity				
In a no-confidence debate, in which the opposition Democrat Party accused the prime minister of <b><u>failing in national administration</u></b> , lacking efficiency, morality and intelligence, (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-13.txt)	Incapacity				
Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva accused the government of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra of <b><u>undermining economic stability</u></b> though its populist policies as he launched the debate on the opposition's censure motion in the House of Representatives on Tuesday. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-7.txt)	Incapacity				

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
<p><b><u>Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's call for talks with anti-government demonstrators will no longer work</u></b> as the political situation has passed the point of negotiation, says a former Administrative Court president. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-2.txt)</p>	Incapacity				
<p>The Pheu Thai Party on Monday issued a statement praising the PM for her decision to dissolve the House of Representatives, saying it was <b><u>bold</u></b> and responsible. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-12.txt)</p>	Tenacity				
<p>Chaturon Chaisaeng, as usual, refused to sidestep or whitewash the issue. The education minister and longtime Thaksin supporter told the BBC's Jonathan Head that Ms Yingluck, while trying to show her <b><u>independence</u></b>, posed a political problem for Pheu Thai, given her family connections. (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-23.txt)</p>	Tenacity				
<p>The source, regarded as reliable, quoted Gen Prayuth as saying that Ms Yingluck made the decision herself, with <b><u>no influence from the army</u></b>. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-18.txt)</p>	Tenacity				
<p>Thaksin uses Ms Yingluck as a <b><u>puppet</u></b> premier", the senator said. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-16.txt)</p>	Untenacity				

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
He said the Yingluck Shinawatra government was a <b><u>proxy</u></b> dictated by one person. (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-4.txt)	Untenacity				
But he underestimated caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's <b><u>stubbornness</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-1.txt)	Untenacity				
He accused Ms Yingluck of <b><u>lying</u></b> to the people in insisting she was never involved in the bill. (Bangkok Post November 6, 2013-12.txt)	Inveracity				
He said Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra <b><u>was not sincere</u></b> with the people and her every comment was written for her by other people. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-25.txt)	Inveracity				
He also accused Ms Yingluck of <b><u>turning a blind eye to corruption</u></b> in government projects ... (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-14.txt)	Inveracity				
The caretaker prime minister <b><u>is using official resources for her activities to boost her popularity</u></b> , he said, (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-3.txt)	Inveracity				
The Pheu Thai Party on Monday issued a statement praising the PM for her decision to dissolve the House of Representatives, saying it was bold and <b><u>responsible</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-12.txt)	Propriety				
Ms Yingluck became prime	Propriety				

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
minister <b><u>under a constitutional procedure</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-6.txt)					
Mr Abhisit made the comment before joining Mr Korn in leading a group of protesters to submit a letter to the United States embassy to declare that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has <b><u>lost the legitimacy</u></b> to govern. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-12.txt)	Impropriety				
In a no-confidence debate, in which the opposition Democrat Party accused the prime minister of failing in national administration, <b><u>lacking</u></b> efficiency, <b><u>morality</u></b> and intelligence, (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-13.txt)	Impropriety				
Thousands of anti-government protesters gather at Asok intersection in Klong Toey district yesterday before marching to the US embassy to deliver a letter claiming the Yingluck coalition <b><u>lacks the legitimacy</u></b> to govern the country. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-14.txt)	Impropriety				

### Yingluck Shinawatra The Nation

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
He said the prime minister had done her <b><i>best</i></b> in order to defuse a crisis - offering an apology and returning power to the people. (The Nation December 10, 2013-2.txt)	Capacity				
Yingluck led the ruling Pheu Thai Party to <b><i>victory</i></b> in 2011 elections. (The Nation December 11, 2013-8.txt)	Capacity				
Yingluck <b><i>could</i></b> survive the ruling, (The Nation November 18, 2013-2.txt)	Capacity				
Appointed Senator Wicharn Sirichai-ekawat thanked Yingluck for <b><i>the House dissolution, which, his group believed, would defuse the political tension.</i></b> (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)	Capacity				
However, he needs to rethink because the PDRC will step up a campaign to show the public that the Yingluck administration is a <b><i>failed</i></b> government", according to Satit. (The Nation December 26, 2013-3.txt)	Incapacity				
Appointed Senator Somchai Swangkarn, a key member of the Group of 40 senators, said Yingluck had been too slow to dissolve the House and it was a <b><i>mistake</i></b> to remain as a caretaker government. (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)	Incapacity				

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
Thai Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, <b>wrongly</b> or naively, assumed that time has come for her government to welcome back elder brother Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 15, 2013-7.txt)	Incapacity				
A similar forum chaired by former prime minister Banharn Silpa-Archa was set up under Yingluck's government months ago but <b>it did not work</b> , said Thivakorn Keowmanee, of Naresuan University. (The Nation December 26, 2013-5.txt)	Incapacity				
Yingluck changes meeting venue <b>out of fear</b> of 'ambush' by whistle blowers (The Nation November 15, 2013-9.txt)	Tenacity				
But Chaturon said Yingluck "is trying to work very hard to show <b>independence</b> from her brother". (The Nation November 28, 2013-13.txt)	Tenacity				
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, speaking with CNN in an interview, said ... she <b>has not been relying on</b> her brother, fugitive prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 7, 2013-2.txt)	Tenacity				
The protesters accuse Yingluck of serving as a <b>proxy</b> for her billionaire brother, former Prime Minister Thaksin Shinawatra, who lives in self-imposed exile to avoid jail time for a corruption	Untenacity				

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
conviction but still wields immense influence in the country. (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)					
Institute of Public Policy Studies chairman Chai-anan Samudavanija said he attributed the resumption of political turbulence to a <b><u>lack of leadership</u></b> on the part of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra. (The Nation November 20, 2013-1.txt)	Untenacity				
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra Tuesday <b><u>denied that she has tolerated corruption practices</u></b> and said that her government instead gives priority to fighting corruption. (The Nation November 26, 2013-12.txt)	Veracity				
Democrat Party leader and opposition leader Abhisit Vejjajiva on Tuesday attacked Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, denouncing her as the "centre of comprehensive <b><u>corruption practices</u></b> ". (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)	Inveracity				
He said Yingluck <b><u>is not sincere</u></b> in making the offers and distorted the information to make people think his party was the cause of the coup d'etat in 2006. (The Nation December 8, 2013-10.txt)	Inveracity				
The PM was accused of <b><u>giving favours to her backers or people close to her by promoting them to be ministers</u></b> . (The Nation November 26, 2013-14.txt)	Inveracity				



Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was also standing firm on her earlier statement that she <b><i>is obliged by the Constitution</i></b> to continue with her administrative responsibility until a new government takes office. (The Nation December 17, 2013-11.txt)	Propriety				
He insisted that the Yingluck government was <b><i>illegitimate</i></b> . (The Nation December 11, 2013-3.txt)	Impropriety				
The group alleged that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, Parliament President Somsak Kiatsuranont, Senate Speaker Nikom Wairatpanich and 312 other MPs and senators, who proposed the charter amendment on the composition of the Senate, had <b><i>wrongfully</i></b> carried out their duty. (The Nation November 21, 2013-11.txt)	Impropriety				

### Suthep Thaugsuban Bangkok Post

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
As a protest leader, Mr Suthep has now become something of a <b><u>celebrity</u></b> in his own right. (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-10.txt)	Normality				
To try and force Ms Yingluck's resignation, Mr Suthep has tried a few tactics, but all have <b><u>failed</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-12.txt)	Incapacity				
According to the lawsuit, Mr Tarit accused Mr Suthep of <b><u>wrongly</u></b> ordering the Royal Thai Police Office (RTPO) to hire only one construction firm to build 396 police stations under one contract, instead of hiring many firms to carry out the construction under different contracts as initially proposed. (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-9.txt)	Incapacity				
He said <b><u>government workers would not take up Mr Suthep's offer of a day off</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-28.txt)	Incapacity				
He said <b><u>Mr Suthep was doing everything by himself toward self-claimed political reform</u></b> . (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-15.txt)	Tenacity				
He said Mr Suthep's demands are <b><u>uncompromising</u></b> ... (Bangkok Post December 5, 2013-4.txt)	Untenacity				
He said <b><u>he was behind Mr Suthep's decision</u></b> to move the	Untenacity				

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
protesters from in front of the DSI building to the adjacent government complex. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-12.txt)					
Ms Arnutch said in her view Mr Suthep is <b><i>cheating</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-16.txt)	Inveracity				
The court's chief spokesman, Pimol Thampitakpong, said Mr Suthep was involved in <b><i>peaceful</i></b> and unarmed rallies which were permitted under the constitution. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-17.txt)	Propriety				
Anti-government protesters led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban are <b><i>responsible</i></b> for occupying the state offices. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-1.txt)	Propriety				
Mr Surapong added that Mr Suthep's demand that a royally-bestowed prime minister be drafted in under Section 7 of the charter is <b><i>unconstitutional</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-4.txt)	Impropriety				
He said protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban <b><i>no longer had the legitimacy</i></b> to lead the rallies ... (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-19.txt)	Impropriety				
However, she rejected protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban's demands that her government cede power to his proposed "people's council", again insisting it was	Impropriety				

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
<b><u>impossible under the constitution.</u></b> (Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-17.txt)					
This was a gross <b><u>violation of Section 215 of the Criminal Code</u></b> and core members of the protest led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban would be subject to punishment in line with the law, Pol Maj Gen Piya said. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-8.txt)	Impropriety				
Anti-government forces led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban on Saturday began seizing more state agencies as authorities warned there would be consequences for <b><u>illegal</u></b> acts. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-7.txt)	Impropriety				
To many, Mr Suthep <b><i>is not</i></b> exactly an " <b><u>angelic</u></b> " politician. (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-10.txt)	Impropriety				
The government says Mr Suthep's decision to seize state offices has <b><u>breached the peace</u></b> and is akin to overthrowing democracy. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-13.txt)	Impropriety				
Deputy Commerce Minister and red-shirt co-leader Nattawut Saikuar, meanwhile, said Mr Suthep's plans are <b><u>illegitimate</u></b> since it is unconstitutional to overthrow a democratically elected government. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-7.txt)	Impropriety				
Mr Suthep's demand that the	Impropriety				

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
caretaker administration of Yingluck Shinawatra should step down was <b><i>dictatorial</i></b> ... (Bangkok Post December 11, 2013-7.txt)					
“Although they cite a right under the charter, the action has violated the law, particularly criminal laws which have higher punishments, so the actions of Mr Suthep <b><i>cannot be viewed as a peaceful</i></b> demonstration,” said the Criminal Court’s statement. (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-10.txt)	Impropriety				

### Suthep Thaugsuban The Nation

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
Suthep Thaugsuban, a key leader of the Civil Movement for Democracy, has become something of a <b><i>superstar</i></b> among the officials, who asked to take photos with him. (The Nation November 30, 2013-5.txt)	Normality				
Despite his age and the tiring routine the protests entail, Suthep remains <b><i>healthy</i></b> , (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)	Capacity				
Suthep claims partial <b><i>victory</i></b> as protesters enter Government House (The Nation December 3, 2013-16.txt)	Capacity				
Suthep and his fellow protest	Capacity				

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
leaders <b><i>succeeded</i></b> in analysing the situation and set up conditions consistent with the times. (The Nation November 26, 2013-5.txt)					
Suthep's call for action <b><i>fails</i></b> to strike a chord (The Nation November 14, 2013-5.txt)	Incapacity				
Suthep <b><i>might be unable</i></b> to control the situation, the source, said, citing a concern reportedly expressed by Yingluck. (The Nation November 25, 2013-8.txt)	Incapacity				
<b><i>No officials had followed Suthep's demand to strike.</i></b> (The Nation November 28, 2013-11.txt)	Incapacity				
Suthep reads each draft <b><i>carefully</i></b> and often makes corrections to the final draft. (The Nation December 14, 2013-4.txt)	Tenacity				
Suthep has great <b><i>patience</i></b> in long meetings. (The Nation December 14, 2013-4.txt)	Tenacity				
One of only six invited guests to actually turn up, Matthew Wheeler, a Southeast Asian analyst for International Crisis Group (ICG), said Suthep was <b><i>in no mood for a political compromise.</i></b> (The Nation December 20, 2013-11.txt)	Untenacity				
Parinya also said the political reform by the People's Council, as offered by Suthep, is <b><i>based on the Constitution.</i></b> (The Nation December 2, 2013-13.txt)	Propriety				
The briefing would be the second briefing for the foreign corps since	Propriety				

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
the anti-government protests led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban stepped up their campaigns by laying <b><u>peaceful</u></b> siege to many ministries and government offices. (The Nation November 29, 2013-9.txt)					
But Suthep tried to establish another government <b><u>without any legal support</u></b> . (The Nation December 11, 2013-7.txt)	Impropriety				
But the management saw that the call for three-day strike by Suthep was illegal. (The Nation November 14, 2013-2.txt)	Impropriety				
Samart raised the proposal because he saw that the proposal of People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban was impossible and <b><u>unconstitutional</u></b> . (The Nation December 5, 2013-8.txt)	Impropriety				
They oppose Suthep's proposal for an appointed people's council and are against any political reform that is <b><u>against the international standard of democracy</u></b> . (The Nation December 14, 2013-2.txt)	Impropriety				
A senior police commander, Pol Maj-General Adul Narongsak, said Suthep's call was in <b><u>violation of Article 117 of the Criminal Code</u></b> which carries a seven-year imprisonment and/or maximum fine of Bt14,000. (The Nation November 13, 2013-4.txt)	Impropriety				

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
Suthep has come under much criticism for this " <b><u>undemocratic</u></b> " plan, but the one good thing that his supporters' month-long protest has shown is that Thailand is in dire need for national reform. (The Nation December 6, 2013-1.txt)	Impropriety				
She also responded for the first time to Suthep's proposed "People's Council", saying it <b><u>was not possible under the law</u></b> . (The Nation November 29, 2013-7.txt)	Impropriety				
Worajet Pakeerut, a lecturer of law at Thammasat, said Suthep's demand for caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra to step down went <b><u>against the Constitution</u></b> ... (The Nation December 11, 2013-2.txt)	Impropriety				



## APPENDIX D

### Validation results from two raters

#### Validation results from rater a

#### Yingluck Shinawatra Bangkok Post

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
In reply, Prime Minister Yingluck said that her government had been <i>successful</i> in carrying out its policies so far. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-7.txt)	Capacity	√			
<u><i>The pause in violence came suddenly Tuesday, when Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra ordered police to end their resistance against masked mobs who had begun attacking their positions beside her office compound with homemade rocket launchers and petrol bombs.</i></u> (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-8.txt)  * <b>Note:</b> The first clause is not under 'judgment' appraising items. (it's appreciation) The second clause, the attributive element was not Yingluck, but the masked mobs.	Capacity		√		Highlighted clauses should not be part of the analysis. *Please read Note
In a no-confidence debate, in which the opposition Democrat Party accused the prime	Incapacity	√			Highlighted area needs to be included as they are

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
minister of <b><u>failing in national administration, lacking efficiency, morality and intelligence.</u></b> (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-13.txt)					part of judgment
Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva accused the government of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra of <b><u>undermining economic stability</u></b> though its populist policies as he launched the debate on the opposition's censure motion in the House of Representatives on Tuesday. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-7.txt)  *Note: The attributive element here is the government, thus it belongs to appreciation resources	Incapacity		√		No judgment resources in this clause *Please read the Note
<b><u>Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's call for talks with anti-government demonstrators will no longer work</u></b> as the political situation has passed the point of negotiation, says a former Administrative Court president. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-2.txt)	Incapacity	√			
The Pheu Thai Party on Monday issued a statement praising the PM for her decision to dissolve the House of Representatives, saying it was <b><u>bold</u></b> and <b>responsible.</b> (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-12.txt)	Tenacity	√			Highlighted areas need to be included as they are part of judgment

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
Chaturon Chaisaeng, as usual, refused to sidestep or whitewash the issue. The education minister and longtime Thaksin supporter told the BBC's Jonathan Head that Ms Yingluck, while trying to show her <b><i>independence</i></b> , posed a political problem for Pheu Thai, given her family connections. (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-23.txt)	Tenacity	√			Highlighted areas need to be included as they are part of judgment
The source, regarded as reliable, quoted Gen Prayuth as saying that Ms Yingluck made the decision herself, with <b><i>no influence from the army</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-18.txt)	Tenacity	√			Highlighted area needs to be included as that is part of judgment
Thaksin uses Ms Yingluck as a " <b><i>puppet</i></b> premier", the senator said. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-16.txt)	Untenacity	√			
He said the Yingluck Shinawatra government was a <b><i>proxy</i></b> dictated by one person. (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-4.txt)  *Note: The attributive element is the government not Yingluck. Thus it belongs to 'appreciation' resources.	Untenacity		√		Please read the Note
But he underestimated caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's <b><i>stubbornness</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-1.txt)	Untenacity	√			

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
He accused Ms Yingluck of <b><u>lying</u></b> to the people in insisting she was never involved in the bill. (Bangkok Post November 6, 2013-12.txt)	Inveracity		√		Highlighted area needs to be included as that is part of judgment
He said Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra <b><u>was not sincere</u></b> with the people and her every comment was written for her by other people. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-25.txt)	Inveracity	√			
He also accused Ms Yingluck of <b><u>turning a blind eye to corruption</u></b> in government projects ... (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-14.txt)	Inveracity	√			
The caretaker prime minister <b><u>is using official resources for her activities to boost her popularity</u></b> , he said, (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-3.txt)	Inveracity	√			
The Pheu Thai Party on Monday issued a statement praising the PM for her decision to dissolve the House of Representatives, saying it was bold and <b><u>responsible</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-12.txt)	Propriety		√		Highlighted area is the implicit judgment element
<b>*Note:</b> The evaluative element being bold and underlined is not judgment, it is appraisal					
Ms Yingluck became prime minister <b><u>under a constitutional procedure</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-6.txt)	Propriety	√			

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
Mr Abhisit made the comment before joining Mr Korn in leading a group of protesters to submit a letter to the United States embassy to declare that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has <b><i>lost the legitimacy</i></b> to govern. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-12.txt)	Impropriety	√			
In a no-confidence debate, in which the opposition Democrat Party accused the prime minister of failing in national administration, <b><i>lacking</i></b> efficiency, <b><i>morality</i></b> and intelligence, (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-13.txt)	Impropriety	√			Highlighted areas need to be included as they are part of judgment
Thousands of anti-government protesters gather at Asok intersection in Klong Toey district yesterday before marching to the US embassy to deliver a letter claiming the Yingluck coalition <b><i>lacks the legitimacy</i></b> to govern the country. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-14.txt)	Impropriety	√			

### Yingluck Shinawatra The Nation

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
He said the prime minister had done her <b>best</b> in order to defuse a crisis - offering an apology and returning power to the people. (The Nation December 10, 2013-2.txt)	Capacity	√			Highlighted area needs to be included as that is part of judgment
Yingluck led the ruling Pheu Thai Party to <b>victory</b> in 2011 elections. (The Nation December 11, 2013-8.txt)	Capacity		√		Highlighted area needs to be included as that is part of judgment
Yingluck <b>could</b> survive the ruling, (The Nation November 18, 2013-2.txt)	Capacity		√		Highlighted area needs to be included as that is part of judgment
Appointed Senator Wicharn Sirichai-ekawat thanked Yingluck for <b><u>the House dissolution, which, his group believed, would defuse the political tension.</u></b> (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)	Capacity		√		This clause belongs to 'appreciation' element
However, he needs to rethink because the PDRC will step up a campaign to show the public that the Yingluck administration is a " <b><u>failed</u></b> government", according to Satit. (The Nation December 26, 2013-3.txt)  *Note: The attributive element is the government, therefore it belongs to 'appreciation' element	Incapacity		√		This clause belongs to 'appreciation' element
Appointed Senator Somchai Swangkarn, a key member of the Group of 40 senators, said Yingluck had been too slow to	Incapacity		√		Highlighted area belongs to judgment while the bold and underlined

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
dissolve the House and it was a <b><i>mistake</i></b> to remain as a caretaker government. (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)					belongs to appreciation.
Thai Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, <b><i>wrongly</i></b> or naively, assumed that time has come for her government to welcome back elder brother Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 15, 2013-7.txt)	Incapacity	√			Highlighted area needs to be included as that is part of judgment
A similar forum chaired by former prime minister Banharn Silapa-Archa was set up under Yingluck's government months ago but <b><i>it did not work</i></b> , said Thivakorn Keowmanee, of Naresuan University. (The Nation December 26, 2013-5.txt)	Incapacity		√		This evaluative element belongs to 'appreciation'
Yingluck changes meeting venue <b><i>out of fear</i></b> of 'ambush' by whistle blowers (The Nation November 15, 2013-9.txt)	Tenacity	√			
But Chaturon said Yingluck "is trying to work very hard to show <b><i>independence</i></b> from her brother". (The Nation November 28, 2013-13.txt)	Tenacity	√			Highlighted area needs to be included as that is part of judgment
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, speaking with CNN in an interview, said ... she <b><i>has not been relying on</i></b> her brother, fugitive prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 7, 2013-2.txt)	Tenacity	√			
The protesters accuse Yingluck	Untenacity	√			Highlighted

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
of serving as a <b><i>proxy</i></b> for her billionaire brother, former Prime Minister Thaksin Shinawatra, who lives in self-imposed exile to avoid jail time for a corruption conviction but still wields immense influence in the country. (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)					area needs to be included as that is part of judgment
Institute of Public Policy Studies chairman Chai-anan Samudavanija said he attributed the resumption of political turbulence to a <b><i>lack of leadership</i></b> on the part of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra. (The Nation November 20, 2013-1.txt)	Untenacity	√			
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra Tuesday <b><i>denied that she has tolerated corruption practices</i></b> and said that her government instead gives priority to fighting corruption. (The Nation November 26, 2013-12.txt)	Veracity	√			
Democrat Party leader and opposition leader Abhisit Vejjajiva on Tuesday attacked Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, denouncing her as the "centre of comprehensive <b><i>corruption practices</i></b> ". (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)	Inveracity	√			Highlighted area needs to be included as that is part of judgment
He said Yingluck <b><i>is not sincere</i></b> in making the offers and distorted the information to make people think his party was the cause of the coup d'etat in 2006. (The Nation December	Inveracity	√			



Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
8, 2013-10.txt)					
The PM was accused of <b><u>giving favours to her backers or people close to her by promoting them to be ministers.</u></b> (The Nation November 26, 2013-14.txt)	Inveracity	√			
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was also standing firm on her earlier statement that she <b><u>is obliged by the Constitution</u></b> to continue with her administrative responsibility until a new government takes office. (The Nation December 17, 2013-11.txt)	Propriety	√			Highlighted area needs to be included as that is part of judgment
He insisted that the Yingluck government was <b><u>illegitimate</u></b> , (The Nation December 11, 2013-3.txt)	Impropriety		√		Appreciation not judgment
The group alleged that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, Parliament President Somsak Kiatsuranont, Senate Speaker Nikom Wairatpanich and 312 other MPs and senators, who proposed the charter amendment on the composition of the Senate, had <b><u>wrongfully</u></b> carried out their duty. (The Nation November 21, 2013-11.txt)	Impropriety		√		Highlighted area needs to be included as that is part of judgment

### Suthep Thaugsuban Bangkok Post

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
As a protest leader, Mr Suthep has now become something of a <b><i>celebrity</i></b> in his own right. (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-10.txt)	Normality	√			
To try and force Ms Yingluck's resignation, Mr Suthep has tried a few tactics, but all have <b><i>failed</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-12.txt)	Incapacity		√		Appreciation
According to the lawsuit, Mr Tarit accused Mr Suthep of <b><i>wrongly</i></b> ordering the Royal Thai Police Office (RTPO) to hire only one construction firm to build 396 police stations under one contract, instead of hiring many firms to carry out the construction under different contracts as initially proposed. (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-9.txt)	Incapacity		√		Highlighted area needs to be included as that is part of judgment
He said <b><i>government workers would not take up Mr Suthep's offer of a day off</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-28.txt)	Incapacity		√		Highlighted area is not part of Mr. Suthep's evaluation
He said <b><i>Mr Suthep was doing everything by himself toward self-claimed political reform</i></b> . (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-15.txt)	Tenacity	√			
He said Mr Suthep's demands are <b><i>uncompromising</i></b> ... (Bangkok Post December 5, 2013-4.txt)	Untenacity		√		Highlighted word belongs to judgment. Underlined and bolded word belongs to 'appreciation'

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
He said <b><i>he was behind Mr Suthep's decision</i></b> to move the protesters from in front of the DSI building to the adjacent government complex. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-12.txt)	Untenacity		√		Appreciation
Ms Arnutch said in her view Mr Suthep is <b><i>cheating</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-16.txt)	Inveracity	√			
The court's chief spokesman, Pimol Thampitakpong, said Mr Suthep was involved in <b><i>peaceful</i></b> and unarmed rallies which were permitted under the constitution. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-17.txt)	Propriety		√		Appreciation
Anti-government protesters led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban are <b><i>responsible</i></b> for occupying the state offices. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-1.txt)	Propriety		√		Wrong attributive element
Mr Surapong added that Mr Suthep's demand that a royally-bestowed prime minster be drafted in under Section 7 of the charter is <b><i>unconstitutional</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-4.txt)	Impropriety		√		Appreciation
He said protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban <b><i>no longer had the legitimacy</i></b> to lead the rallies ... (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-19.txt)	Impropriety	√			Highlighted word is part of the judgment element
However, she rejected protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban's demands that her government cede power to his proposed "people's council", again	Impropriety		√		Underlined and bolded area belongs to 'appreciation'

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
insisting it was <b><u>impossible under the constitution.</u></b> (Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-17.txt)					
This was a gross <b><u>violation of Section 215 of the Criminal Code</u></b> and core members of the protest led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban would be subject to punishment in line with the law, Pol Maj Gen Piya said. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-8.txt)	Impropriety		√		Underlined and bolded area belongs to 'appreciation'
Anti-government forces led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban on Saturday began seizing more state agencies as authorities warned there would be consequences for <b><u>illegal</u></b> acts. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-7.txt)	Impropriety		√		Underlined and bolded area belongs to 'appreciation'
To many, Mr Suthep <b><u>is not</u></b> exactly an <b><u>"angelic"</u></b> politician. (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-10.txt)	Impropriety	√			Part of judgment includes all highlighted area
The government says Mr Suthep's decision to seize state offices has <b><u>breached the peace</u></b> and is akin to overthrowing democracy. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-13.txt)	Impropriety	√			Highlighted area should be included as part of judgment
Deputy Commerce Minister and red-shirt co-leader Nattawut Saikuar, meanwhile, said Mr Suthep's plans are <b><u>illegitimate</u></b> since it is unconstitutional to overthrow a democratically elected government. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-7.txt)	Impropriety		√		appreciation
Mr Suthep's demand that the	Impropriety		√		Wrong attributive

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
caretaker administration of Yingluck Shinawatra should step down was <i>dictatorial</i> ... (Bangkok Post December 11, 2013-7.txt)					element
“Although they cite a right under the charter, the action has violated the law, particularly criminal laws which have higher punishments, so the actions of Mr Suthep <i>cannot be viewed as a peaceful</i> demonstration,” said the Criminal Court’s statement. (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-10.txt)	Impropriety	√			

### Suthep Thaugsuban The Nation

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
Suthep Thaugsuban, a key leader of the Civil Movement for Democracy, has become something of a <i>superstar</i> among the officials, who asked to take photos with him. (The Nation November 30, 2013-5.txt)	Normality		√		Highlighted areas are part of judgment evaluative element
Despite his age and the tiring routine the protests entail, Suthep remains <i>healthy</i> . (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)	Capacity	√			
Suthep claims partial <i>victory</i> as protesters enter Government House (The Nation December 3, 2013-16.txt)	Capacity		√		Highlighted area is part of judgment
Suthep and his fellow protest	Capacity	√			

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
leaders <b><i>succeeded</i></b> in analysing the situation and set up conditions consistent with the times. (The Nation November 26, 2013-5.txt)					
Suthep's call for action <b><i>fails</i></b> to strike a chord (The Nation November 14, 2013-5.txt)	Incapacity	√			
Suthep <b><i>might be unable</i></b> to control the situation, the source, said, citing a concern reportedly expressed by Yingluck. (The Nation November 25, 2013-8.txt)	Incapacity	√			
<b><i>No officials had followed Suthep's demand to strike.</i></b> (The Nation November 28, 2013-11.txt)	Incapacity		√		Highlighted areas are not part of the evaluative element
Suthep reads each draft <b><i>carefully</i></b> and often makes corrections to the final draft. (The Nation December 14, 2013-4.txt)	Tenacity	√			Highlighted areas are part of judgment
Suthep has great <b><i>patience</i></b> in long meetings. (The Nation December 14, 2013-4.txt)	Tenacity	√			Highlighted word is part of judgment
One of only six invited guests to actually turn up, Matthew Wheeler, a Southeast Asian analyst for International Crisis Group (ICG), said Suthep was <b><i>in no mood for a political compromise.</i></b> (The Nation December 20, 2013-11.txt)	Untenacity	√			
Parinya also said the political reform by the People's Council, as offered by Suthep, is <b><i>based on the Constitution.</i></b> (The Nation December 2, 2013-13.txt)	Propriety				
The briefing would be the	Propriety		√		appreciation

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
second briefing for the foreign corps since the anti-government protests led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban stepped up their campaigns by laying <b><i>peaceful</i></b> siege to many ministries and government offices. (The Nation November 29, 2013-9.txt)					
But Suthep tried to establish another government <b><i>without any legal support</i></b> . (The Nation December 11, 2013-7.txt)	Impropriety				Highlighted words are part of judgment
But the management saw that the call for three-day strike by Suthep was illegal. (The Nation November 14, 2013-2.txt)	Impropriety		√		appreciation
Samart raised the proposal because he saw that the proposal of People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban was impossible and <b><i>unconstitutional</i></b> . (The Nation December 5, 2013-8.txt)	Impropriety	√			Highlighted word is part of judgment
They oppose Suthep's proposal for an appointed people's council and are against any political reform that is <b><i>against the international standard of democracy</i></b> . (The Nation December 14, 2013-2.txt)	Impropriety		√		appreciation
A senior police commander, Pol Maj-General Adul Narongsak, said Suthep's call was in <b><i>violation of Article 117 of the Criminal Code</i></b> which carries a seven-year	Impropriety		√		appreciation

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
imprisonment and/or maximum fine of Bt14,000. (The Nation November 13, 2013-4.txt)					
Suthep has come under much criticism for this " <b><i>undemocratic</i></b> " plan, but the one good thing that his supporters' month-long protest has shown is that Thailand is in dire need for national reform. (The Nation December 6, 2013-1.txt)	Impropriety		√		appreciation
She also responded for the first time to Suthep's proposed "People's Council", saying it <b><i>was not possible under the law</i></b> . (The Nation November 29, 2013-7.txt)	Impropriety		√		appreciation
Worajet Pakeerut, a lecturer of law at Thammasat, said Suthep's demand for caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra to step down went <b><i>against the Constitution</i></b> ... (The Nation December 11, 2013-2.txt)	Impropriety		√		appreciation



### Validation results found in rater b

#### Yingluck Shinawatra Bangkok Post

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
In reply, Prime Minister Yingluck said that her government had been <b><u>successful</u></b> in carrying out its policies so far. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-7.txt)	Capacity	X			
<b><u>The pause in violence came suddenly Tuesday, when Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra ordered police to end their resistance against masked mobs who had begun attacking their positions beside her office compound with homemade rocket launchers and petrol bombs.</u></b> (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-8.txt)	Capacity	X			
In a no-confidence debate, in which the opposition Democrat Party accused the prime minister of <b><u>failing in national administration</u></b> , lacking efficiency, morality and intelligence, (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-13.txt)	Incapacity	X			
Democrat Party leader Abhisit Vejjajiva accused the government of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra of <b><u>undermining economic stability</u></b> through its populist policies as he launched the debate on the opposition's censure motion in the House of Representatives on Tuesday. (Bangkok Post November 26, 2013-7.txt)	Incapacity	X			
<b><u>Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's call for talks with anti-government demonstrators will no longer work</u></b> as the political situation has passed the point of negotiation, says a former Administrative Court	Incapacity			X	

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
president. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-2.txt)					
The Pheu Thai Party on Monday issued a statement praising the PM for her decision to dissolve the House of Representatives, saying it was <b><i>bold</i></b> and responsible. (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-12.txt)	Tenacity	X			
Chaturon Chaisaeng, as usual, refused to sidestep or whitewash the issue. The education minister and longtime Thaksin supporter told the BBC's Jonathan Head that Ms Yingluck, while trying to show her <b><i>independence</i></b> , posed a political problem for Pheu Thai, given her family connections. (Bangkok Post December 1, 2013-23.txt)	Tenacity	X			
The source, regarded as reliable, quoted Gen Prayuth as saying that Ms Yingluck made the decision herself, with <b><i>no influence from the army</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-18.txt)	Tenacity	X			
Thaksin uses Ms Yingluck as a " <b><i>puppet</i></b> premier", the senator said. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-16.txt)	Untenacity	X			
He said the Yingluck Shinawatra government was a <b><i>proxy</i></b> dictated by one person. (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-4.txt)	Untenacity	X			
But he underestimated caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra's <b><i>stubbornness</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-1.txt)	Untenacity	X			
He accused Ms Yingluck of <b><i>lying</i></b> to the people in insisting she was never involved in the bill. (Bangkok Post November 6, 2013-12.txt)	Inveracity	X			

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
He said Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra <b><u>was not sincere</u></b> with the people and her every comment was written for her by other people. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-25.txt)	Inveracity	X			
He also accused Ms Yingluck of <b><u>turning a blind eye to corruption</u></b> in government projects ... (Bangkok Post December 8, 2013-14.txt)	Inveracity	X			
The caretaker prime minister <b><u>is using official resources for her activities to boost her popularity</u></b> , he said, (Bangkok Post December 25, 2013-3.txt)	Inveracity	X			
The Pheu Thai Party on Monday issued a statement praising the PM for her decision to dissolve the House of Representatives, saying it was bold and <b><u>responsible</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 9, 2013-12.txt)	Propriety	X			
Ms Yingluck became prime minister <b><u>under a constitutional procedure</u></b> . (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-6.txt)	Propriety	X			
Mr Abhisit made the comment before joining Mr Korn in leading a group of protesters to submit a letter to the United States embassy to declare that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra has <b><u>lost the legitimacy</u></b> to govern. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-12.txt)	Impropriety	X			
In a no-confidence debate, in which the opposition Democrat Party accused the prime minister of failing in national administration, <b><u>lacking</u></b> efficiency, <b><u>morality</u></b> and intelligence, (Bangkok Post December 27, 2013-13.txt)	Impropriety	X			
Thousands of anti-government	Impropriety	X			

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
protesters gather at Asok intersection in Klong Toey district yesterday before marching to the US embassy to deliver a letter claiming the Yingluck coalition <b><i>lacks the legitimacy</i></b> to govern the country. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-14.txt)					

### Yingluck Shinawatra The Nation

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
He said the prime minister had done her <b><i>best</i></b> in order to defuse a crisis - offering an apology and returning power to the people. (The Nation December 10, 2013-2.txt)	Capacity	X			
Yingluck led the ruling Pheu Thai Party to <b><i>victory</i></b> in 2011 elections. (The Nation December 11, 2013-8.txt)	Capacity	X			
Yingluck <b><i>could</i></b> survive the ruling, (The Nation November 18, 2013-2.txt)	Capacity			X	
Appointed Senator Wicharn Sirichai-ekawat thanked Yingluck for <b><i>the House dissolution, which, his group believed, would defuse the political tension.</i></b> (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)	Capacity			X	
However, he needs to rethink because the PDRC will step up a campaign to show the public that the Yingluck administration is a " <b><i>failed</i></b> government", according to Satit. (The Nation December 26, 2013-3.txt)	Incapacity	X			
Appointed Senator Somchai Swangkarn, a key member of the Group of 40 senators, said Yingluck had been too slow to dissolve the House and it was a <b><i>mistake</i></b> to remain	Incapacity	X			

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
as a caretaker government. (The Nation December 10, 2013-4.txt)					
Thai Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, <b>wrongly</b> or naively, assumed that time has come for her government to welcome back elder brother Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 15, 2013-7.txt)	Incapacity	X			
A similar forum chaired by former prime minister Banharn Silapa-Archa was set up under Yingluck's government months ago but <b>it did not work</b> , said Thivakorn Keowmanee, of Naresuan University. (The Nation December 26, 2013-5.txt)	Incapacity	X			
Yingluck changes meeting venue <b>out of fear</b> of 'ambush' by whistle blowers (The Nation November 15, 2013-9.txt)	Tenacity	X			
But Chaturon said Yingluck "is trying to work very hard to show <b>independence</b> from her brother". (The Nation November 28, 2013-13.txt)	Tenacity	X			
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, speaking with CNN in an interview, said ... she <b>has not been relying on</b> her brother, fugitive prime minister Thaksin Shinawatra. (The Nation November 7, 2013-2.txt)	Tenacity	X			
The protesters accuse Yingluck of serving as a <b>proxy</b> for her billionaire brother, former Prime Minister Thaksin Shinawatra, who lives in self-imposed exile to avoid jail time for a corruption conviction but still wields immense influence in the country. (The Nation December 10, 2013-14.txt)	Untenacity	X			
Institute of Public Policy Studies chairman Chai-anan Samudavanija said he attributed the resumption of political turbulence to a <b>lack of</b>	Untenacity	X			

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
<b><i>leadership</i></b> on the part of Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra. (The Nation November 20, 2013-1.txt)					
Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra Tuesday <b><i>denied that she has tolerated corruption practices</i></b> and said that her government instead gives priority to fighting corruption. (The Nation November 26, 2013-12.txt)	Veracity	X			
Democrat Party leader and opposition leader Abhisit Vejjajiva on Tuesday attacked Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, denouncing her as the "centre of comprehensive <b><i>corruption practices</i></b> ". (The Nation November 26, 2013-10.txt)	Inveracity	X			
He said Yingluck <b><i>is not sincere</i></b> in making the offers and distorted the information to make people think his party was the cause of the coup d'état in 2006. (The Nation December 8, 2013-10.txt)	Inveracity	X			
The PM was accused of <b><i>giving favours to her backers or people close to her by promoting them to be ministers.</i></b> (The Nation November 26, 2013-14.txt)	Inveracity	X			
Caretaker Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra was also standing firm on her earlier statement that she <b><i>is obliged by the Constitution</i></b> to continue with her administrative responsibility until a new government takes office. (The Nation December 17, 2013-11.txt)	Propriety	X			
He insisted that the Yingluck government was <b><i>illegitimate</i></b> . (The Nation December 11, 2013-3.txt)	Impropriety	X			
The group alleged that Prime Minister Yingluck Shinawatra, Parliament President Somsak Kiatsuranont, Senate	Impropriety		X		Incapacity

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
Speaker Nikom Wairatpanich and 312 other MPs and senators, who proposed the charter amendment on the composition of the Senate, had <b>wrongfully</b> carried out their duty. (The Nation November 21, 2013-11.txt)					

### Suthep Thaugsuban Bangkok Post

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
As a protest leader, Mr Suthep has now become something of a <b>celebrity</b> in his own right. (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-10.txt)	Normality	X			
To try and force Ms Yingluck's resignation, Mr Suthep has tried a few tactics, but all have <b>failed</b> . (Bangkok Post December 14, 2013-12.txt)	Incapacity	X			
According to the lawsuit, Mr Tarit accused Mr Suthep of <b>wrongly</b> ordering the Royal Thai Police Office (RTPO) to hire only one construction firm to build 396 police stations under one contract, instead of hiring many firms to carry out the construction under different contracts as initially proposed. (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-9.txt)	Incapacity	X			
He said <b>government workers would not take up Mr Suthep's offer of a day off</b> . (Bangkok Post December 2, 2013-28.txt)	Incapacity			X	
He said <b>Mr Suthep was doing everything by himself toward self-claimed political reform</b> . (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-15.txt)	Tenacity	X			
He said Mr Suthep's demands are <b>uncompromising</b> ... (Bangkok Post	Untenacity	X			

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
December 5, 2013-4.txt)					
He said <b><i>he was behind Mr Suthep's decision</i></b> to move the protesters from in front of the DSI building to the adjacent government complex. (Bangkok Post November 29, 2013-12.txt)	Untenacity	X			
Ms Arnutch said in her view Mr Suthep is <b><i>cheating</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 23, 2013-16.txt)	Inveracity	X			
The court's chief spokesman, Pimol Thampitakpong, said Mr Suthep was involved in <b><i>peaceful</i></b> and unarmed rallies which were permitted under the constitution. (Bangkok Post December 12, 2013-17.txt)	Propriety	X			
Anti-government protesters led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban are <b><i>responsible</i></b> for occupying the state offices. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-1.txt)	Propriety	X			
Mr Surapong added that Mr Suthep's demand that a royally-bestowed prime minster be drafted in under Section 7 of the charter is <b><i>unconstitutional</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 4, 2013-4.txt)	Impropriety	X			
He said protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban <b><i>no longer had the legitimacy</i></b> to lead the rallies ... (Bangkok Post November 27, 2013-19.txt)	Impropriety	X			
However, she rejected protest leader Suthep Thaugsuban's demands that her government cede power to his proposed "people's council", again insisting it was <b><i>impossible under the constitution</i></b> . (Bangkok Post December 3, 2013-17.txt)	Impropriety	X			



Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
This was a gross <b><i>violation of Section 215 of the Criminal Code</i></b> and core members of the protest led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban would be subject to punishment in line with the law, Pol Maj Gen Piya said. (Bangkok Post November 25, 2013-8.txt)	Impropriety	X			
Anti-government forces led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban on Saturday began seizing more state agencies as authorities warned there would be consequences for <b><i>illegal</i></b> acts. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-7.txt)	Impropriety	X			
To many, Mr Suthep <b><i>is not</i></b> exactly an <b><i>"angelic"</i></b> politician. (Bangkok Post November 16, 2013-10.txt)	Impropriety	X			
The government says Mr Suthep's decision to seize state offices has <b><i>breached the peace</i></b> and is akin to overthrowing democracy. (Bangkok Post November 28, 2013-13.txt)	Impropriety	X			
Deputy Commerce Minister and red-shirt co-leader Nattawut Saikuar, meanwhile, said Mr Suthep's plans are <b><i>illegitimate</i></b> since it is unconstitutional to overthrow a democratically elected government. (Bangkok Post November 30, 2013-7.txt)	Impropriety	X			
Mr Suthep's demand that the caretaker administration of Yingluck Shinawatra should step down was <b><i>dictatorial</i></b> ... (Bangkok Post December 11, 2013-7.txt)	Impropriety	X			
"Although they cite a right under the charter, the action has violated the law, particularly criminal laws which have higher punishments, so the actions of Mr Suthep <b><i>cannot be viewed as a</i></b>	Impropriety	X			

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
<u>peaceful</u> demonstration,” said the Criminal Court’s statement. (Bangkok Post December 20, 2013-10.txt)					

### Suthep Thaugsuban The Nation

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
Suthep Thaugsuban, a key leader of the Civil Movement for Democracy, has become something of a <u>superstar</u> among the officials, who asked to take photos with him. (The Nation November 30, 2013-5.txt)	Normality	X			
Despite his age and the tiring routine the protests entail, Suthep remains <u>healthy</u> . (The Nation December 21, 2013-3.txt)	Capacity	X			
Suthep claims partial <u>victory</u> as protesters enter Government House (The Nation December 3, 2013-16.txt)	Capacity	X			
Suthep and his fellow protest leaders <u>succeeded</u> in analysing the situation and set up conditions consistent with the times. (The Nation November 26, 2013-5.txt)	Capacity	X			
Suthep's call for action <u>fails</u> to strike a chord (The Nation November 14, 2013-5.txt)	Incapacity	X			
Suthep <u>might be unable</u> to control the situation, the source, said, citing a concern reportedly expressed by Yingluck. (The Nation November 25, 2013-8.txt)	Incapacity	X			
<u>No officials had followed Suthep's demand to strike</u> . (The Nation November 28, 2013-11.txt)	Incapacity	X			
Suthep reads each draft <u>carefully</u> and	Tenacity	X			

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
often makes corrections to the final draft. (The Nation December 14, 2013-4.txt)					
Suthep has great <i>patience</i> in long meetings. (The Nation December 14, 2013-4.txt)	Tenacity	X			
One of only six invited guests to actually turn up, Matthew Wheeler, a Southeast Asian analyst for International Crisis Group (ICG), said Suthep was <i>in no mood for a political compromise</i> . (The Nation December 20, 2013-11.txt)	Untenacity	X			
Parinya also said the political reform by the People's Council, as offered by Suthep, is <i>based on the Constitution</i> . (The Nation December 2, 2013-13.txt)	Propriety	X			
The briefing would be the second briefing for the foreign corps since the anti-government protests led by former Democrat MP Suthep Thaugsuban stepped up their campaigns by laying <i>peaceful</i> siege to many ministries and government offices. (The Nation November 29, 2013-9.txt)	Propriety	X			
But Suthep tried to establish another government <i>without any legal support</i> . (The Nation December 11, 2013-7.txt)	Impropriety	X			
But the management saw that the call for three-day strike by Suthep was illegal. (The Nation November 14, 2013-2.txt)	Impropriety	X			
Samart raised the proposal because he saw that the proposal of People's Democratic Reform Committee secretary general Suthep Thaugsuban was impossible and <i>unconstitutional</i> . (The Nation December 5, 2013-8.txt)	Impropriety	X			
They oppose Suthep's proposal for an	Impropriety	X			

Appraising items	Types of appraising item	Rating			Remarks (Optional)
		Agree	Disagree	Not sure	
appointed people's council and are against any political reform that is <b><u>against the international standard of democracy</u></b> . (The Nation December 14, 2013-2.txt)					
A senior police commander, Pol Maj-General Adul Narongsak, said Suthep's call was in <b><u>violation of Article 117 of the Criminal Code</u></b> which carries a seven-year imprisonment and/or maximum fine of Bt14,000. (The Nation November 13, 2013-4.txt)	Impropriety	X			
Suthep has come under much criticism for this " <b><u>undemocratic</u></b> " plan, but the one good thing that his supporters' month-long protest has shown is that Thailand is in dire need for national reform. (The Nation December 6, 2013-1.txt)	Impropriety	X			
She also responded for the first time to Suthep's proposed "People's Council", saying it <b><u>was not possible under the law</u></b> . (The Nation November 29, 2013-7.txt)	Impropriety	X			
Worajet Pakeerut, a lecturer of law at Thammasat, said Suthep's demand for caretaker PM Yingluck Shinawatra to step down went <b><u>against the Constitution</u></b> ... (The Nation December 11, 2013-2.txt)	Impropriety	X			

## BIOGRAPHY

Name	Miss Wimonwan Aungsuwan
Date of Birth	7 <sup>th</sup> , October, 1976
Educational Attainment	B.A. (Thai) Silpakorn University B.A. (English) Ramkhamhang University M.A. (Linguistics) Thammasat University M.A. (Translation English and Thai) Thammasat University

### Presentations

- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2009, June). *Terminology of Computer for The Visually Impaired and Translation*. Paper presented at The 5<sup>th</sup> Thammasat University ELT Conference 2009, Bangkok, Thailand,.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2011, December). *The translation of cultural terms from Thai into English*. Paper presented at The Third International Conference on Language and Communication (ICLC 2011), Bangkok, Thailand.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2012a, November). *A discourse analysis of translation from Thai into English in parallel corpus perspective: A case study of The Happiness of Kati*. Paper presented at 2<sup>nd</sup> International Conference on Linguistics, Literature, and Culture (ICLLIC 2012), Penang, Malaysia.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2012b, December). *A translation of serial verbs from Thai into English in parallel corpus perspective: A case study of The Happiness of Kati*. Paper presented at The Fourth International Conference on Language and Communication (ICLC 2012), Bangkok, Thailand.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2013a, November). *A translation of serial verbs from Thai into English: A case study of Anger Management: How to Deal with Your Anger and Sleep Soundly*. Paper presented at International Conference on Languages 2013 (ICL 2013), Phuket, Thailand.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2013b, June). *Thai identity and linguistic processes in English translated versions of Thai literary work*. Paper presented at 2<sup>nd</sup> Annual International Conference on Language, Literature and Linguistics (L3 2013), Singapore.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2013c, August). *The similarities and differences between imagination and reality in Harry Potter*. Paper presented at 1st International Conference on Language, Literature, and Cultural Studies (ICLLCS2013), Pattaya, Thailand.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2013d, December). *The translation strategies of cultural words and phrases from Thai into English: The case study of Anger Management: How to Deal with Your Anger and Sleep Soundly*. Paper presented at The Fifth International Conference on Language and Communication (ICLC 2013), Bangkok, Thailand.

- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2014a, June). *Cultural word and phrase translation from Thai into English in Buddhist books: The case study of Vajiramedhi's work*. Paper presented at The First International Conference on Translation Studies (ICTS 2014), Bangkok, Thailand.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2014b, June). *Translation strategies and Thai identities in the English translated versions of Thai Buddhist books: The case study of Good Kids Stories with V. Vachiramedhi*. Paper presented at 2nd Thammasat University International ELT Conference, Bangkok, Thailand.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2014c, August). *Thai identities and translation strategies from Thai into English in religious texts: The case study of Vajiramedhi's work*. Paper presented at The 6<sup>th</sup> International Conference on Language and Communication (ICLC 2014), Bangkok, Thailand.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2015a, April-May). *A corpus-based analysis and appraisal of news reports on protesters from political conflicts in Thailand: A case study of news reports by foreign news agencies*. Paper presented at The Fifth Annual Asian Conference on Language Learning (ACLL2015), Kobe, Japan.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2015b, May). *A corpus-based analysis and appraisal of news reports on Red-shirts from political conflicts in Thailand by Thai news agencies*. Paper presented at 2015 International Conference on Language Education and Studies (2015 ICLES), Kaohsiung, Taiwan.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2016a, January). *An appraisal and corpus study of Thai news agencies' evaluation of Suthep Thaugsuban found in political conflicts in Thailand*. Paper presented at the IAFOR International Conference on Language Learning – Hawaii (ICLLHawaii2016), Honolulu, Hawaii, USA.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2016b, January). *A corpus-based study of The Nation's and CNN's evaluation of Yingluck Shinawatra in political conflicts in Thailand: An appraisal approach to discourse analysis*. Paper presented at the Third International Conference on Language, Literature & Society 2016 (LLC2016), Bangkok, Thailand.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2016c, June-July). *A corpus informed study of Thai news agencies' evaluation of two key participants found in political conflicts in Thailand*. Paper presented at The Fourth European Conference on Language Learning 2016 (ECLL2016), Brighton, UK.

#### Unpublished work

- วิมลวรรณ อังสุวรรณ. (2546). *การเปรียบเทียบความหมายของกริยาแสดงสภาพระหว่างคนสายตาปกติและคนสายตพิการตามแนววรรคศาสตร์ปริชาน*. (วิทยานิพนธ์ปริญญา มหาบัณฑิต). มหาวิทยาลัยธรรมศาสตร์, คณะศิลปศาสตร์, สาขาวิชาภาษาศาสตร์.
- วิมลวรรณ อังสุวรรณ. (2551). *ประมวลศัพท์เฉพาะทางด้านคอมพิวเตอร์สำหรับคนสายตพิการ*. สารนิพนธ์ปริญญา มหาบัณฑิต). มหาวิทยาลัยธรรมศาสตร์, คณะศิลปศาสตร์, ภาควิชาภาษาอังกฤษ, สาขาวิชาการแปลภาษาอังกฤษและไทย.

Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2016). *A corpus-informed study of media attitudes using the appraisal framework: an analysis of newspaper reports on two opposing politicians during the 2013 - 2014 political unrest in Thailand*. Unpublished doctoral dissertation, Thammasat University, Faculty of Liberal Arts, Department of English, English Language Studies (International Program).

#### Publications

วิมลวรรณ อังสุวรรณ. (ธันวาคม-พฤษภาคม 2549-2550). เปรียบเทียบความหมายของคำประสมระหว่างภาษาไทยและภาษาอังกฤษเพื่อการแปล. *วารสารอักษรศาสตร์ มหาวิทยาลัยศิลปากร*, 27(2), 184-202.

วิมลวรรณ อังสุวรรณ. (มกราคม-ธันวาคม 2550). ปัญหาความไม่เท่าเทียมกันทางความหมายของคำและกลวิธีการแปลที่ปรากฏในวรรณกรรมเยาวชนเรื่อง “*The Happiness of Kati*” ของ Prudence Borthwick. *วารสารภาษาและวัฒนธรรม*, 26(1-2), 173-187.

วิภาวี วงศ์สุวรรณ, วิมลวรรณ อังสุวรรณ, และ อารยา เทพรัตน์. (มกราคม-มิถุนายน 2551). ความสุขของกะทิ. *วารสารศิลปศาสตร์*, 8(1), 251-276.

วิมลวรรณ อังสุวรรณ. (2555). ประมวลศัพท์เฉพาะทางด้านคอมพิวเตอร์สำหรับคนสายตาพิการ. *การประชุมเครือข่ายวิชาการบัณฑิตศึกษาแห่งชาติ ครั้งที่ 1 (1st Conference on Graduate Student Network of Thailand) (GS-NETT 2012)*, 1. สืบค้นเมื่อวันที่ 31 กรกฎาคม 2556, จาก <http://www.tu.ac.th/org/research/GS-NETT2012/Hum.htm>

Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2011). The translation of cultural terms from Thai into English. *The Third International Conference on Language and Communication 2011: Interdisciplinary Discourses in Language and Communication*, 3, 29-41.

Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2012). *A translation of serial verbs from Thai into English in parallel corpus perspective: A case study of The Happiness of Kati*. *The Fourth International Conference on Language and Communication Proceedings: Current Issues and Future Directions in Media, Communication and Language (ICLC 2012)*, 4, 44-52.

Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2013a January-June). A discourse analysis of translation from Thai into English in parallel corpus perspective: A case study of The Happiness of Kati. *Journal of Language and Linguistics*, 31(1), 101-116.

Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2013b). A translation of serial verbs from Thai into English: A case study of *Anger Management: How to Deal with Your Anger and Sleep Soundly*. *Proceedings of International Conference on Languages 2013 ICL 2013 (Solidarity through Languages)*, 1, 84-93.

Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2013c). Thai identity and linguistic processes in English translated versions of Thai literary work. *2nd Annual International Conference on Language, Literature and Linguistics (L3 2013)*, 2, 45-51.

- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2013d January-June). The characteristics and ideologies of code-mixing between Thai and English in magazine advertisements. *VACANA Journal of Language and Linguistics*, 1(1), 1-24.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2013e). The similarities and differences between imagination and reality in Harry Potter. *1st International Conference on Language, Literature, and Cultural Studies (ICLLCS 2013)*, 1, 247-258.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2013f). The translation strategies of cultural words and phrases from Thai into English: The case study of Anger Management How to Deal with Your Anger and Sleep Soundly. *Proceedings of The International Conference on Language and Communication 2013: Innovative Inquiries and Emerging Paradigms in Language, Media and Communication Bangkok*, 12-13 Dec 2013, 5, 457-464.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2014a). Cultural word and phrase translation from Thai into English in Buddhist books: A case study of Vajiramedhi's work. *Proceedings of First International Conference on Translation Studies (ICTS 2014): Translating Asia: Then and Now*, 1, Retrieved 1 March 2015 from <http://icts.utcc.ac.th>.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2014b). Thai identities and translation strategies from Thai into English in religious texts: A case study of Vajiramedhi's work. *Proceedings of The 6th International Conference on Language and Communication (ICLC 2014)*, 6, 405-424.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2015). A corpus-based analysis and appraisal of news reports on protesters from political conflicts in Thailand: A case study of news reports by foreign news agencies. *The Fifth Annual Asian Conference on Language Learning (ACLL2015)*, 5, 367-381.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2016a). An appraisal and corpus study of Thai news agencies' evaluation of Suthep Thaugsuban found in political conflicts in Thailand. *IICLLHawaii2016 The IAFOR International Conference on Language Learning – Hawaii*, 2, 65-79.
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2016b). A corpus-based study of The Nation's and CNN's evaluation of Yingluck Shinawatra in political conflicts in Thailand: An appraisal approach to discourse analysis. *Proceedings of Third International Conference Language, Literature & Society 2016*, 3, 182-190
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2016c). A corpus informed study of Thai news agencies' evaluation of two key participants found in political conflicts in Thailand. *ECLL2016 The Fourth European Conference on Language Learning 2016*, 4, 225-240
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2017a, June). Translation strategies and Thai identities in the English translated versions of Thai Buddhist books: The case study of Good Kids Stories with V. Vachiramedhi. *Linguistic Anthropology Ejournal*, 2(49). Retrieved June 20, 2017, from SSRN: <https://ssrn.com/abstract=2980639>
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2017b, June). A corpus-informed appraisal analysis of Thai media representation and attitudes towards Red-shirt protesters in political conflicts in Thailand. *Linguistic Anthropology Ejournal*, 2(50). Retrieved June 20, 2017, from SSRN:



- Wimonwan Aungsuwan. (2017c, July). A corpus-informed study of media attitudes using the appraisal framework: An analysis of reports on Yingluck Shinawatra found in The Nation During the 2013-2014 political unrest in Thailand. *Political Behavior: Voting & Public Opinion Ejournal*, 10(45). Retrieved July 28, 2017, from SSRN: <https://papers.ssrn.com/abstract=3003499>
- Wimonwan Aungsuwan, & Passapong Sripicharn. (2017, October). A corpus-informed study of media attitudes using the appraisal theory: An analysis of news reports on key politicians in Thailand-based English language newspapers during Thailand's political unrest in 2013-2014. *Journal of Applied Language Studies and Communication*, 3(1), (In process).

#### Work Experiences

#### Parttime Translator

ลูวิส, เอ. (2552). *ชนะได้ถ้าหัวใจไม่ยอมแพ้* (วิมลวรรณ อังสุวรรณ, ผู้แปล). กรุงเทพฯ: อนิเมทกรุ๊ป. (ต้นฉบับพิมพ์ปี 2006)

สมิธ, แอล. เจ.. (2553). *บันทึกรักแวมไพร์ ตอนฟันฝ่า* (วิมลวรรณ อังสุวรรณ, ผู้แปล). กรุงเทพฯ: เพิร์ลพับลิชชิ่ง. (ต้นฉบับพิมพ์ปี 1991-1992)